



A  
CONCISE DICTIONARY  
OF THE  
PERSIAN LANGUAGE.

UNIFORM WITH THIS VOLUME

---

PALMER'S  
ENGLISH-PERSIAN DICTIONARY  
WITH SIMPLIFIED PERSIAN GRAMMAR

CONCISE DICTIONARY  
OF THE  
PERSIAN LANGUAGE.

BY

E. H. PALMER, M.A.,

*Of the Middle Temple, Barrister-at-Law, Lord Almoner's Reader and Professor of  
Arabic, and Fellow of St. John's College in the University of Cambridge.*

TENTH IMPRESSION.

LONDON :  
KEGAN PAUL, TRENCH, TRUBNER & CO., LTD.,  
BROADWAY HOUSE, 68-74, CARTER LANE, E.C.  
1924.

[*All rights reserved.*]



PRINTED IN GREAT BRITAIN BY WM. CLOWES AND SONS, LTD.,  
STAMFORD STREET, LONDON, S.E. 1.

## PREFACE.

---

THIS Dictionary is chiefly intended for the use of travellers and others in Persia, and will be found to contain all the words in use in colloquial Persian. With a view to making it available for beginners in the language, and especially for Candidates for the Indian Civil Service, all the words in the Gulistán and most of those occurring in other prescribed text-books have also been included. The principal works of which I have made use in the compilation are Johnson's Persian Dictionary, Nicolas' Dialogues Persans-Français, and the small Persian-French Vocabulary of Bergè.

E. H. PALMER.

ST JOHN'S COLLEGE, CAMBRIDGE.

*June 30, 1876.*



## PRONUNCIATION.

THE vowels are to be pronounced as in Italian, except *a*, which is sounded broad as in the word *awe*.

ح *Há*, a strong pectoral aspirate.

خ *Khá*, a guttural, something like the Scotch *ch* in *loch*.

ج *Zhé*, like the French *j* in *jour*.

ط *Tá*, a hard palatal *t*.

ع *'ain*, is a guttural vowel.

غ *Ghain*, is a guttural sound something between *gh* and *r*.

ق *Káf*, like *ck* in *stuck* pronounced very gutturally.

گ *Gáf*, like the English *g*, but always hard before all vowels, as گ *gí*, *ghee* not *jee*. The Persians frequently pronounce it with a slight *y* sound, like the Cockney mode of pronouncing the *g* in *garden*, "*gyarden*." When it occurs between two vowels it is often sounded like *y*, as اكر *aker*, pronounced *eyer*.

ه *Há*, at the end of words is frequently silent. Otherwise it is sounded like the English *h* in *hat*.

ط ض ز, although differing widely in Arabic are all pronounced in Persian like the English *z* in *zone*.

Similarly ص س ث are all pronounced *s*.

The other consonants are pronounced as in English.

The capital letters before each word refer to the language to which it belongs, A. Arabic, P. Persian, H. Hindustani, G. Greek, T. Turkish.



# A CONCISE DICTIONARY.

## PERSIAN AND ENGLISH.

ا *alif*. The first letter of the Arabic and Persian Alphabet.

A. ا *a*. Oh! also a particle of interrogation.

ا *á*. Come thou.

P. آب *áb*. Water, moisture, humour, splendour, elegance, grace. The lustre of precious stones, polished steel, &c.

A. اب *ab*. A father, pl. آب *ábá*.

A. ابا عن جد *aban 'an jadd*. From father to son, from generation to generation.

A. ابا *ibá*. Denial ابا کردن *ibá kerdán az*, to refuse to....

A. اباحت *ibáhat*. Publishing, divulging a secret; permitting, giving liberty.

P. آباد *ábád*. A city; populous, cultivated.

P. آبادان *ábádán*. Flourishing, populous, cultivated, inhabited.

A. اباق *ibák*. Running away (as a slave), absconding, withdrawing.

P. ابان *'Abán*. The 10th day of the Persian month, and also the 8th month of the Persian year.

A. ابانت *ibánat*. Publishing, disclosing, declaring.

A. ابا و اجداد *ábá wa ajdád*. Ancestors.

A. اباهر *abáhir*. The feathers and quills of a bird, pl. of ابهر *abhar*.

A. ابای *ábái*. Ancestral, paternal.

A. ابت *abt*. Being warm, sultry; swelled with drinking.

P. ابابه *abtába*. An ewer, water-pot.

A. اباز *ibáz*. Docking the tail, curtailings.

A. ابتداء *ibtidá*. Beginning commencement.

A. ابتداء *ibtidāʿ*. Invention, innovation.

A. ابتذال *ibtizāl*. Carelessness, vileness, meanness.

A. ابتار *abtār*. Docked, ruined, confused; mutilated.

A. ابتسام *ibtisām*. A smile, smiling.

A. ابتلاء *ibtilāʾ*. Temptation, trial.

A. ابتلاع *ibtilāʿ*. Devouring, swallowing.

A. ابتناء *ibtināʾ*. Building, constructing.

A. ابتهاج *ibtihāj*. Gladness, alacrity, cheerfulness.

A. ابتياع *ibtīyāʿ*. Buying.

A. ابتihal *ibtihāl*. Supplication.

A. ابجد *abjad*. The Arabic alphabet arranged in numerical order.

A. ابجر *abhur*. Seas. pl. of بحر *bahr*.

P. A. اب حیات *abi haiyāt*. The water of immortality, nectar.

A. ابخر *abkhur*. Vapours, perfumes.

A. ابخل *abkhal*. More or most avaricious.

P. ابخورد *abkħurd*. Livelihood.

P. ابخوره *abkħura*. A cup for drinking water.

P. ابخوري *abkħurī*. Halter, a watering place.

A. ابد *abad*. An age; eternity without end.

A. ابداء *ibdāʾ*. Beginning, creating.

P. ابدار *ābdār*. Succulent, juicy, lustrous. A servant who attends to the provisions on a journey.

A. ابداع *ibdāʿ*. Producing something new, inventing; also halting, limping (as cattle from fatigue).

A. ابدال *abdāl*. Mysterious beings who preside over the spheres. Hermits, saints, pious men.

A. ابدال *ibdāl*. Change, exchange.

P. ابدان *ābdān*. A vessel for holding water.

P. ابدست *ābdast*. Ablution before prayer.

A. ابدى *abadī*. Eternal, without end.

P. ابدیده *āb-dīda*. Tears, tearful.

P. ابر *abr*. A cloud.

A. ابر *abr*. A puncture; sting of a scorpion.

A. ابراء *ibrāʾ*. Setting free, acquitting.

A. ابراح *ibrāh*. Self-complacency, pride; honouring, surprising.

A. ابرار *ibrār*. Justification, acquittal.

A. ابرار *abrār*. Just, pious men. Pl. of بر *barr*.

• A. ابراز *ibráz*. Manifestation, publication, divulging.

A. ابراص *ibrás*. Afflicting with leprosy.

A. ابرام *ibrám*. Importunity.

• P. ابراه *ábráh*. A conduit, canal, watercourse.

A. ابراهيم *Ibráhim*. Abraham, also called خليل الله *Khalilu 'lláh*, the friend of God.

A. ابرج *abraǵ*. Having fine eyes.

A. ابرج *abruǵ*. Signs of the Zodiac.

A. ابرش *abrash*. A dapple-grey or piebald horse.

A. ابرص *abras*. Leprous; a species of lizard.

A. ابرق *abrǵ*. Talc, piebald; name of a bird

A. ابركوه *abar kúh*. A town in the Persian Irak, commonly supposed to be the ancient Persepolis. It is also called P. ابركوه *abar-koh*.

P. ابرنجن *abranǵin*. A bracelet.

P. ابرو *abrú*. The eyebrow.

P. ابرو *abrú*. Honour, renown, reputation, glory.

P. ابره *abra*. The outer side of a garment.

P. ابرى *abrí*. Cloudy.

P. ابريشم *'abrisham* } Silk.

P. ابريشم *'abrisham* }

A. ابرق *ibrǵ*. An ewer.

P. ابر *'Abzar*. A mountain near *Hanádán* in Persia, about 150 leagues west-ward of *Isfahán*.

P. آب زو *áb i zar*. White wine.

P. ابزن *áb-zan*. A medicated bath.

P. ابسال *absál*. A vineyard, a garden.

P. ابست *ábist*. Pregnant; a foetus, a new-born child.

P. ابستن *ábistan*. To conceive, to be pregnant; adjective pregnant.

P. ابسته *ábista*. Pregnant, having conceived.

P. ابشار *ábshár*. A waterfall, cascade, cataract.

P. ابشار *ibshár*. Rejoicing at, or announcing, good news.

P. ابشخور *ábish-kh'ur*. A cistern, a reservoir of water; fortune, destiny.

P. ابشم *ábsham*. A silk-worm cocoon.

A. ابٹ *ibṭ*. The armpit.

A. ابٹاء *ibṭá*. Delay, protracting.

A. ابٹال *ibṭál*. Abolition, rendering void or useless.

A. ابعاد *ib'ád*. Removing to a distance.

A. ابعد *ab'ad*. Very distant.



A. اَبِقْ *ábik*. Absconding (a slave).

A. اِبْكَا *ibká*. Establishment, perpetuating.

P. اَبَكَار *áb-kár*. A wine-merchant or distiller.

P. اَبَكَارِي *áb-kári*. A distillery; a duty levied on distilleries.

P. اَبَكَش *áb-kesh*. Water-carrier.

P. اَبَكَة *ábina*. A mirror, a decanter.

A. اَبِل *abl*. The camel.

A. اَبَلَا *ablá*. Fatigued, emaciated (camel).

A. اَبْلَا *iblá*. Trial, proof.

A. اَبْلَاغ *iblagh*. Conveying, delivering.

A. اَبْلُقْ *abluk*. Piebald, black and white.

A. اَبْلُه *ablul*. A fool, block-head.

P. اَبِلَة *ábila*. A blister, pimple; the small pox. اَبِلَة كَوْبَدَن *ábila kobúdan*, to vaccinate.

A. P. اَبْلِي *ablahi*. Silliness, folly.

A. اَبْلِس *iblis*. The devil.

A. اَبْن *ibn*. A son.

A. اَبْنَاء *abná*. Sons.

A. اَبْنِ ابْنِ سَابِل *ibn us sabil*. Son of the road (a traveller).

A. اَبْنُوس *abnús*. Ebony.

A. اَبُو *abu*. Father; (in composition) endowed with.

A. اَبَوَان *abawán*. Both parents. اَبَوَاه *abuwáhu*, both his parents.

A. اَبَوَاب *abwáb*. Doors; chapters; (pl. of باب *bab*).

P. اَب وَ دَاة *áb u dána*. Livelihood.

P. A. اَب وَ هَوَا *áb u haúá*. Climate.

A. اَبُو بَكْر *Abu Bekr*. The father-in-law, and first successor of Mohammed.

A. اِبْهَام *ibham*. The thumb.

P. اَبِي *ábí*. Watery, moist.

A. اَبْيَات *abyát*. Verses, distichs, pl. of بَيْت *baít*.

A. اَبْيَاض *abyaz*. White.

T. اَتَا بَك *Atábek*. A preceptor; the dynasty of the Turkoman Kings of *Shiráz*.

T. اَتَالِيْق *Atálík*. Guardian, tutor.

A. اَتْبَاع *atbá*. Followers, clients; اَتْبَاع سَفَارَت *atbá i safárat*, attachés to the legation.

A. اِتْتِهَاد *ittihád*. Union, concord.

A. اِتْتِكْهَاز *ittikház*. Seizing, adopting.

A. اِتْتِهَاف *ittiháf*. Making a present of.

P. اَتِش *átish*. Fire; اَتِش زَدَن *átish zadan*, to set fire to;

اَتِش كَرْدَن *átish kerdan*, to make a fire; اَتِش رَوَشَن كَرْدَن *átish roushan kerdan*, to light a fire.

- P. **آتشی** *átishí*. Fiery, hot.
- P. **آتیشك** *átishak*. The venereal disease.
- A. **اتصاف** *ittiṣáf*. Description, qualification; being endowed with anything.
- A. **اتصال** *ittiṣál*. Contiguity, conjunction.
- A. **اتفاق** *ittifák*. Union, agreement, chance, accident; **با اتفاق** *ba ittifák*, with the consent of, together with.
- A. **اتفاقاً** *ittifákam*. Accidentally, by chance.
- A. **اتفاقى** *ittifákí*. Casual, fortuitous, accidental.
- A. **اتقاء** *ittiká*. Dreading, shunning.
- A. **اطباء** *atkiyá*. Pious men.
- A. **اتكيا** *ittiká*. Reliance.
- A. **اتكال** *ittikál*. Faith, confidence.
- A. **اتلاف** *itláf*. Waste, loss.
- A. **اتم** *atamm*. Very perfect.
- A. **اتمام** *ítmám*. Completion, end.
- A. **اتون** *atún*. An oven, furnace.
- A. **اتهام** *ithám*. Suspicion, false accusation.
- A. **اثاث البيت** *asás ul bait*. Household furniture.
- A. **اثار** *asár*. Signs, marks, traces.
- A. **اثارت** *isárat*. Handing down by tradition.

- A. **اثام** *ásám*. Sins.
- A. **اثبات** *isbát*. Confirmation, proof.
- A. **اثر** *asár*. Impression, mark.
- A. **اثقال** *asqál*. Burdens, loads.
- A. **اثم** *ism*. Sin.
- A. **اثمار** *asmár*. Fruits.
- A. **اثناء** *asná*. Middle, midst.
- A. **اثنان** *isnání*. Two.
- A. **اجابت** *ijábat*. Answering, consenting; **اجابت كردن**, to respond.
- A. **اجاره** *ijárah*. Price, hire, rent, profit; a farm.
- A. P. **اجاره دار** *ijárah-dár*. A farmer.
- A. **اجازت** *ijázat*. Leave, permission.
- A. **اجبار** *ijbár*. Force, constraint.
- A. **اجباء** *ijtibá*. Choice, selection.
- A. **اجتماع** *ijtiná*. Gathering.
- A. **اجتناب** *ijtináb*. Shunning, abandoning.
- A. **اجتهاد** *ijtihád*. Care, diligence, effort.
- A. **اجحاف** *ijháf*. Annoyance, molestation.
- A. **اجداد** *ajdád*. Ancestors.
- A. **اجر** *ajr*. A reward; hire.
- A. **اجراء** *ijrá*. Giving effect or currency to anything; to put in force, execute.
- A. **اجرام** *ajráam*. Bodies.
- A. P. **اجراءى كسار** *ijrá e kár*. Executing a business.

- A. اجرت *ujrat*. Reward, wages.
- A. اجزاء *ajzā*. Parts, portions (pl. of جزء *juz'*).
- A. اجسام *ajsām*. Solid bodies.
- A. اخان *ajfān*. Eyelids.
- A. اجل *ajal*. An appointed time, the hour of death, doom.
- A. اجل *ajil*. Procrastinating; of, or belonging to, a future state.
- A. اجل *ajall*. More or most glorious.
- A. اجلاف *ajlāf*. Pl. of جلف *jilf*, tyrants, ignoble.
- A. اجلال *ijlāl*. Magnificence.
- A. اجماع *ijmā'*. Congregation, collection.
- A. اجمال *ijmāl*. Abridgement, abbreviation.
- A. اجمالاً *ijmālan*. Briefly.
- A. اجمعين *ajmā'in*. All, the whole, universal.
- A. اجناس *ajnās*. Kinds, sorts, species; goods, things.
- A. اجنبى *ajnabī*. Foreign.
- A. اجنحه *ajnihah*. Wings, fins.
- A. اجوبه *ajwiba*. Answers, replies (pl. of جواب *jawāb*).
- A. اجوفى *ajwaf*. Concave, hollow.
- A. اجير *ajir*. A mercenary, hired-labourer.
- A. اچار *āchār*. Pickles, preserves.
- A. احاد *ahād*. Units (pl. of احد *ahad*).
- A. احاديث *ahādīs*. The traditional sayings of Mohammed; reports.
- A. احاطه *ihāṭa*. Surrounding, comprehending; a fence.
- A. احباب *ahbāb*. Friends, relations, &c.
- A. احتباس *ihṭibās*. Restraining, arresting; self-restraint.
- A. احتذار *ihṭizār*. Being cautious of.
- A. احتراز *ihṭirāz*. Avoiding, shunning.
- A. احتراس *ihṭirās*. Guarding, watching.
- A. احتراق *ihṭirāk*. Conflagration.
- A. احترام *ihṭirām*. Veneration, respect.
- A. احتساب *ihṭisāb*. Esteeming, reckoning.
- A. احتشام *ihṭishām*. Pomp, splendour, retinue; shame, bashfulness.
- A. احتمال *ihṭimāl*. Endurance, probability.
- A. احتياج *ihṭiyāj*. Want, indigence, necessity.
- A. احد *ahad*. One, an unit.
- A. احتياط *ihṭiyāt*. Care, circumspection.
- A. احداث *ihdās*. Invention.
- A. احذب *ahḍab*. Hump-backed.
- A. احديت *ahadiyat*. Unity, singularity.
- A. احتذار *ihṭizār*. Care, caution.

A. احرأق *ihráq*. Burning, setting on fire.

A. احرأم *ihrám*. Putting on a pilgrim's habit; making unlawful.

A. احرأن *ihzán*. Grieving.

A. احرأن *ihzán*. Kindness, favour, beneficence.

A. احرأمند *ihzánmand*. Grateful.

A. احرسن *ahsan*. More or most beautiful.

A. احرسنت *ahsanta*. Well done! bravo! (2nd per. sing. masc. of the Arabic verb احسن).

A. احرسان *ihzán*. Continence.

A. احرضار *ihzár*. Producing, presenting; summoning.

A. احرقر *ahqar*. Most mean or contemptible.

A. احركام *ahkám*. Orders, commands.

A. احرمال *ahmál*. Burdens, loads.

A. احرمد *ahmad*. More or most laudable.

A. احرمر *ahmar*. Red.

A. احرمأق *ahmak*. Stupid.

A. احرمأق *ahmakí*. Stupidity.

A. احروال *ahwál*. Conditions, circumstances. احروال شما چه طور است *ahwál i shumá chi tár ast*. How are you?

A. احروال *ahwál*. Squinting.

A. احرأ *ihyá*. Reviving, animating.

A. احرأنا *ahyánan*. Sometimes.

P. احرأ *akh*. Bravo!

A. احرأ *akh*. A brother,

A. احرأ *akhbár*. News.

A. احرأ *ukht*. A sister.

A. احرأتم *ikhhtitám*. End, conclusion.

P. احرأ *akhtar*. A star, constellation.

A. احرأ *ikhhtirá*. Invention, artifice.

A. احرأق *ikhhtiráq*. Tearing, rending.

A. احرأص *ikhhtisár*. Contraction, abridgment.

A. احرأص *ikhhtisás*. Peculiarity, speciality.

A. احرأف *ikhhtifá*. Concealment.

A. احرألام *ikhhtilát*. Inter-course, association, confusion.

A. احرألاف *ikhhtiláf*. Difference, contradiction.

A. احرألال *ikhhtilál*. Trouble, revolution.

P. احرأن *ákhtan*. To draw (a sword); to hang.

P. احرأه *ákhta*. Drawn; trained; a gelding.

A. احرأر *ikhhtiyár*. Choice, option.

A. احرأز *akhz*. Seizing, taking.

A. احرأ *ákhár*. The end, last, final; at last.

A. احرأر *ákhír*. Another, second, latter.

A. احرأراج *ikhhráj*. Expulsion, drawing forth.

A. احرأراجات *ikhhráját*. Tribute, revenue, expenses.

A. آخر الامر *ākhar ul amr.* At length, finally.

A. آخرت *ākhirat.* The future state.

A. P. آخر بين *ākhar-bīn.* Provident, prudent.

A. اخرس *akhras.* Dumb.

P. اخشاب *akhshījān.* The four elements.

A. اخص *akhasṣ.* More or most special.

A. اخضر *akhṣar.* Green.

A. اخفاء *ikhfā.* Concealment.

P. اخگر *akhgar.* Embers.

A. اخلاص *ikhlas.* Candour, sincerity.

A. P. اخلاصت *ikhlasmand.* Sincere.

A. اخلاط *akhlat.* Humours.

A. اخلاق *akhlaq.* Peoples, nature, ethics, morals.

A. اخوان *ikhwān.* Brothers.

A. اخوت *ukhwat.* Brotherhood.

P. اخور *akh'ur.* A stable, filth.

P. اخون *akhūn* } A tutor.

P. اخوند *akhūnd* }

A. اخوي *akhawī.* Brotherly; my brother.

A. اخیار *akhīār.* Excellent men.

اخیر *akhīr.* Last, posterior.

P. ادا *adā.* Pronunciation, voice. خوش ادا *kh'ush-adā,* melodious.

A. ادا *adā.* Payment, performance.

A. اداب *ādāb.* Etiquette.

A. اداره *idāra.* Administration.

A. ادات *adāt.* An instrument.

A. ادام *adāma.* May he perpetuate. ادام الله ابامه *adāma 'llāhu aiyāmāhu,* may God prolong his days.

A. ادامت *idāmat.* Perpetuating.

A. ادب *adāb.* Politeness, etiquette, polite literature.

A. ادبار *idbār.* Calamity, adversity, defeat.

A. ادخال *idkhāl.* Introducing, inserting.

A. ادراو *idrār.* Salary, pension.

A. ادراك *idrāk.* Perception.

A. ادريس *Idrīs.* Enoch.

A. ادعا *iddi'ā.* Pretending to, arrogating.

A. ادق *adāḥḥ.* More or most subtle.

A. آدم *ādām.* آدمخور *ādām khur,* cannibal.

A. ادهم *adham.* A dark-coloured (horse).

A. آدمی *ādmi.* Human, a man. آدمی بچه *ādmi-bacha,* child of man. آدمی زاده *ādmi-zāda,* human.

A. آدمیت *ādamiyet*. Humanity.  
 A. ادنی *adna*. Mean, low; base, least.  
 A. ادوات *adawát*. Instruments.  
 A. ادویه *adwiyah*. Medicines, drugs.  
 A. ادحان *adhán*. Oils, unguents.  
 A. ادیان *adyán*. Religions.  
 Pl. of دین *dín*.  
 A. ادیب *adíb*. A tutor; polite.  
 A. آدم *adím*. Morocco leather.  
 A. آدم السماء *adím us samá*, the expanse of heaven.  
 P. اذنه *ádína*. Friday.  
 A. اذان *ázan*. The call to prayers.  
 A. اذى *azá*. Vexation, trouble.  
 A. اذر 'Azar. Fire, the fire-demon; name of the father of Abraham.  
 A. اذعان *iz'án*. Obedience.  
 A. اذل *azáll*. More or most base.  
 A. اذن *izn*. Permission.  
 A. اذن *uzn*. An ear.  
 A. اذیت *azíyet*. Distress, injury.  
 P. ار *ár*. Bring thou.  
 P. ار *ar*. If; for اكر.  
 P. ارا *ará*. (In composition), ornamenting.

P. اراه *arába*. A cart, carriage.  
 A. اراجف *arájif*. Rumours, false reports.  
 A. ارادت *irádat*. Inclination.  
 P. اراستگی *árástagí*. Decoration, order.  
 P. اراستن *árástan*. To adorn, to put in order.  
 P. اراسته *árásta*. Adorned, arrayed.  
 A. اراضی *arází*. Lands.  
 P. آرام *arám*. Repose.  
 P. آرامگاه *arám-gáh*. Resting-place.  
 P. آرامش *arámish*. Ease, tranquillity.  
 A. ارامل *arámil*. Widows (pl. of ارمل *armal*), poor persons.  
 P. آرامیدن *arámidan*. To rest, to repose; to appease.  
 P. ارای *arái*. Adorn thou.  
 P. اراپیدن *aráídan*. To ornament.  
 P. ارایش *aráyish*. Ornament.  
 A. ارباب *arbab*. Possessors, masters, lords.  
 A. ارتباط *irtibát*. Connexion, friendship.  
 A. ارتحال *irtihál*. Starting on a journey; decease.

A. ارتداد *irtidād*. Apostasy ; refusing.

A. ارتشا *irtishā*. Bribery.

A. ارتفاع *irtifā*. Elevation, altitude.

A. ارتقا *irtikā*. Ascending, promotion.

A. ارتکاب *irtikāb*. Perpetration ; commission (of sins).

A. ارتاح *irtiyāh*. Contentment, gaiety.

A. ارث *irs*. Inheritance.

P. اردشاهی *ardashāhī*. Artichoke.

P. ارچ *arj*. Price, value.

P. ارجمند *arjmand*. Excellent, noble, precious.

A. ارجم *arham*. More or most merciful.

A. ارخی *arkhā*. More or most flabby, flaccid.

P. ارد *árd*. Meal, flour.

P. اردی بهشت *urdī-bihisht*. The second Persian month (April).

A. ارذل *arzal*. Mean, vile.

P. اردشیر بابکان *Ardashir Bābūkān*. Name of the 1st King of the Sassanian dynasty, a contemporary of Commodus.

P. ارز *arz*. Price, value.

A. ارزاق *arzāq*. Provisions.

P. ارزان *arzān*. Cheap.

P. ارزانی *arzānī*. Cheapness.

P. ارزانی داشتن *arzānī dāshten*. To confer, grant.

P. ارزش *arزش*. Valuation.

P. ارزن *arzan*. Millet.

P. آرزو *ārzū*. Desire, wish.

P. آرزومند *ārzūmand*. Desirous, fond, eager.

P. ارزیدن *arzdān*. To be worth.

P. آرزین *arzīn*. Tin.

P. آرزنگ *arzhang*. The portfolio of the Persian painter and heresiarch Manes.

P. آرزنگی *arzhangi*. Adjective from the above.

A. ارسال *irsāl*. Remittance, despatch.

A. ارسطو *Aristū*. Aristotle.

P. T. ارسلان *arslān*. A lion.

A. ارشاد *irshād*. Direction, command.

A. ارض *arz*. The earth, land.

A. ارازه *arazāh*. The white ant, weevil.

A. ارضی *arzi*. Terrestrial, earthly.

P. ارغوان *arghavan*. Purple.

A. ارکام *arkām*. Writings.

A. ارکان *arkān*. Pillars.

A. ارکان دولت *arkān i dawlat*. Ministers of state.

A. ارم *Iram*. A fabulous earthly Paradise, said to have been constructed in Arabia Felix by Sheddād ibn 'Ad.

P. ارم *āram*. That I may bring.

P. ارمان *armān*. Desire, remorse.

P. ارماغان *armaghān*. A present, offering.

P. A. ارمني *arman*, Armenia.

P. آرامیدن *aramídan*. To rest, repose.

A. ارنب *arneb*. A hare.

P. ارغ *aranj*. The elbow.

P. ارنده *áranda*. One who brings, a carrier.

P. ارنه *ar-na*. If not; otherwise.

A. ارواح *arwáh*. Spirits, souls.

P. اره *arraha*. A saw.

P. اری *áre*. Yes, so. *ári*, thou mayest bring.

A. اریاح *aryáh*. Winds.

P. اریز *ariz*. Frost, hoarfrost.

A. اریکه *aríkah*. A throne.

P. از *áz*. Desire, avidity.

P. از *az*. From, of, by, for, &c.

P. آزاد *ázád* } Free, liberated.

P. آزاده *ázáda* } *ázád-máhi*, a carp (fish).

P. آزادی *ázádí*. Freedom, liberty.

P. آزار *ázár*. Trouble; injury; sickness. In comp. tormenting. مردم آزار *mardum-azár*, tormenting mankind.

A. آزار *ízár*. Trowsers, drawers.

A. P. آزاربند *ízár-band*. The string of the drawers.

P. آزاردن *ázárdan*. To trouble; to hurt; to molest.

P. آزاری *ázári*. A sick person.

A. آزال *ízálát*. Removing, causing to cease.

P. آزی *az pái*. Down.

P. آزی پست *az pái past*. Decayed, undermined.

P. آزی بر *az bar*. By heart, by rote.

P. آزی بس *az bas*. Much, many. آزی بسکه *az baski*. Inasmuch as.

P. آزدن *ázadan*. To prick with a needle, to sew.

A. ازدواج *izdiwáj*. Marriage.

P. آزدها *azhdahá*. A dragon.

A. ازدحام *izdiham*. A crowd, throng.

A. ازدیاد *izdiyád*. Augmentation, increase.

P. آزدگی *ázardagi*. Uneasiness, displeasure.

P. آزدن *ázardan*. To injure; to displease.

P. آزرده *ázarda*. Afflicted; displeased.

A. آزر *azrak*. Blue, cerulean. *azrak-pairáhan*, wearing a blue vest.

P. آزرم *ázarm*. Modesty, justice. آزرم جو *tolerant*.

P. آزرو *ázrú*. On the ground, or score.

A. آزگی *azkiyá*. Ingenuous, virtuous people.

P. آزگل *azkah*. A medlar.



- A. **ازل** *azal*. Eternity without beginning.
- A. **ازلی** *azalî*. Existing from all eternity.
- P. **ازما** *azmâ*. Try thou; (in composition) examining.
- A. **ازمان** *azmân*. Times.
- P. **ازمایش** *azmâ-yish*. Experience, trial.
- P. **ازمند** *azmand*. Greedy.
- A. **ازمه** *azminah*. Times, ages.
- P. **ازمودن** *azmûdan*. To try, prove, experience.
- P. **ازو** *azû* } Of, from, or  
P. **ازوی** *azvai* } than him.
- A. **ازواج** *azwâj*. Pairs, spouses.
- A. **ازهار** *az-hâr*. Flowers.
- P. **ازین** *azîn*. From this.
- P. **ازین پیش** *azîn pesh*. Before this.
- P. **ازینجا** *azînjâ*. Hence, inasmuch.
- A. **اس** *âs*. The myrtle.
- P. **اسا** *âsâ*. Like, resembling (in composition).
- A. **اسباب** *asâbî*. Weeks.
- A. **استان** *asâtîr*. Weights of 6½ drams.
- A. P. **استان** *asâtîn*. Pillars.
- A. **اساس** *asâs*. Foundations.
- A. **اسافل** *asâfil*. Inferiors.
- A. **اساليب** *asâlîb*. Modes, methods, pl. of **اسلوب** *uslûb*.
- A. **اسامی** *asâmî*. Names; pl. of **اسما** *asmâ*.
- P. **آسان** *âsân*. Easy.
- P. **آسانی** *âsânî*. Facility, ease.
- P. **آسایش** *âsâ-yish*. Rest, repose.
- P. **آسایدن** *âsâ'idan*. To rest.
- P. **اسب** *asp*. A horse.
- P. **آسپک** *yek râs asp*, one horse.
- A. **اسباب** *asbâb*. Causes; baggage.
- A. **اسبق** *asbâq*. Previous, surpassing.
- P. **استاد** *ustâd*. A teacher, professor.
- P. **استادن** *istâdan*. To stand.
- A. **استاذ** *ustâz*. A teacher.
- P. **آستان** *âstân*. Threshold.
- A. **استبرأ** *istibrâ*. Cleansing.
- A. **استتار** *istitâr*. Concealing, covering.
- A. **استثناء** *istisnâ*. Exception.
- A. **استحسان** *istihsân*. Approving; considering as a favour.
- A. **استحقاق** *istihkâq*. Meriting; demanding one's rights.
- A. **استحکام** *istihkâm*. Firmness.
- A. **استخراج** *istikhraj*. Extracting, deducing.
- A. **استخوان** *ustukhuvân*. A bone; kernel; a skeleton.
- A. **استدامت** *istidâmat*. Permanency.
- A. **استدعا** *istid'â*. Supplication.
- A. **استدلال** *istidlâl*. Demonstration, proof.

P. *استر ástar*. The lining of a garment.

P. *استر ástar*. A mule.

A. *استراحت ístiráhut*. Tranquillity.

A. *استرخاض ístirkhúð*. Leaving, asking leave.

A. *استرداد ístirdád*. Repelling, restitution.

P. *استردن usturdan*. To shave.

A. *استرخا ístirxa*. Acquiescence.

P. *استره ustura*. A razor.

A. *استسقا ístiská*. The dropsy.

A. *استشام ístishám*. Smelling.

A. *استصواب ístiswáb*. Approval.

A. *استطاعت ístifát*. Obedience, power.

A. *استظهار ístizhár*. Demanding aid or support.

A. *استعارة ísti'arah*. Borrowing; a metaphor.

A. *استعجاب ístijáb*. Astonishment.

A. *استعانت ísti'ánat*. Asking aid.

A. *استعجال ísti'jál*. Hastening, accelerating.

A. *استعداد ísti'dád*. Skill, ability.

A. *استغفار ísti'fú*. Asking forgiveness; resignation (of an office, &c.).

A. *استعمال ísti'mál*. Practice, usage. *استعمال كردن ísti'mál kerdan*. To use.

A. *استغاثه ístighásah*. Seeking redress.

A. *استعراب ístighráb*. Amazement.

A. *استغراق ístighrák*. Immersion, overwhelming.

A. *استغفار ístighjár*. Asking forgiveness.

A. *استغفر الله astaghfiru 'llah*. I ask pardon of God.

A. *استغناء ístighná*. Independence.

A. *استفاده ístifúdah*. Profit, result.

A. *استفاضة ístifázah*. Superabundance.

A. *استفسار ístifsár*. Inquiry.

A. *استفتاء ístiftá*. Demanding a legal decision.

A. *استفتاح ístiftáh*. Opening, conquering.

A. *استفهام ístifhám*. Interrogation.

A. *استقامت ístikámah*. Rectitude, perseverance.

A. *استقبال ístikbál*. The future; going out to meet a visitor.

A. *استقرار ístikrár*. Confirmation, establishment.

A. *استقراض ístikráz*. Borrowing.

A. *استقصاء ístikshá*. Curiosity.

A. *استقلال ístiklál*. Irresponsible authority, despotism.

RUS. *استكان ístakán*. Glass.

A. *استكبار ístikbár*. Pride.

A. *استلام ístilám*. Prostration, kissing the hand.

A. *استكراه ístikráh*. Abhorrence, aversion.

- A. استماع *istimāʿ*. Listening.  
 A. استكشاف *istikshāf*. Discovery, exploration.  
 A. استمالات *istimālat*. Consolation, comforting.  
 A. استمداد *istimdād*. Asking for aid.  
 A. استمرار *istimrār*. Continuance.  
 A. استمراری *istimrārī*. Perpetual.  
 A. استمزاج *istimzāj*. Asking after one's health.  
 A. استنباط *istimbāt*. Drawing a conclusion, extracting.  
 A. استواء *istiwāʿ*. Equal, parallel.  
 P. استوار *ustuwār*. Strong, firm, brave.  
 P. استواری *ustuwārī*. Strength, firmness.  
 A. استهزاء *istihzāʿ*. Derision.  
 A. استيفاء *istifāʿ*. Performance of a promise.  
 A. استیلا *istilāʿ*. Dominion, domination.  
 P. استین *astīn*. A sleeve.  
 A. استیثاس *istīnās*. Familiarity.  
 A. اسد *asad*. A lion; the sign Leo.  
 A. اسرار *asrār*. Secrets. *israr*. Acting secretly.  
 A. اسراف *isrāf*. Prodigality.  
 A. اسرافیل *isrāfīl*. The angel of death.  
 A. اسرع *asraʿ*. Swifter or swiftest, sooner.
- G. استابل *istābl*. A stable.  
 G. استرلاب *usturlāb*. An astrolabe.  
 A. اسعار *asʿār*. Prices.  
 A. اسعد *asʿad*. Happiest, auspicious.  
 G. استفاناج *isfānāj*. Spinage.  
 A. اسفل *asfal*. Inferior, lowest.  
 A. اسقاط *iskāt*. Causing to fall, abortion.  
 A. اسقام *askām*. Infirmities.  
 A. اسکندر *Iskandar*. Alexander.  
 A. اسکندریه *Iskanderīyeh*. Alexandria (in Egypt).  
 A. اسلاف *aslāf*. Ancestors.  
 A. اسلام *islām*. Islam. The Mohammedan religion. Islamism.  
 T. اسلامبول *Islāmbūl*. Constantinople; for استنبول *Istāmbūl*.  
 A. اسلحه *asliḥah*. Weapons, arms.  
 A. اسلم *aslam*. Safer, safest.  
 P. A. اسلم شتوق *aslam i shuḥūq*. The best course to pursue.  
 A. اسلوب *uslūb*. Manner, mode. pl. اسالیب *asālīb*.  
 A. اسم *ism*. A name, a noun.  
 A. اسماء *asmāʿ*. Names.  
 P. اسمان *āsmān*. The sky, heaven.  
 P. آسمانی *āsmānī*. Heavenly, azure, cerulean.  
 A. اسمر *asmar*. Brown.  
 A. اسناد *asnād*. Documents. *isnād*. Attributing to.

A. اسنان *asnán*. Teeth; the points of spears. pl. of سن *sinn*.

A. اسوار *aswár*. Horsemen.

A. اسود *aswad*. Black, blacker.

P. اسودن *ásúdan*. To repose.

P. اسوده *ásúda*. Tranquil.

A. اسهال *ishál*. Diarrhœa, purging.

A. اسهل *ashal*. More or most easy.

P. اسيا *ásyá*. A mill. اسيا كمرن *ásyá i gardán*. The revolving millstone.

P. اسيا باد *ásyá-bád*. A wind-mill.

P. اسيا بان *ásyá-bán*. Miller.

P. اسيا سنگ *ásyá-sang*. A mill-stone.

P. اسياه *ásyána*. A whet-stone.

P. اسب *ásib*. Damage; detriment.

A. اسير *asír*. A captive.

A. اسيري *asirí*. Captivity.

P. اش *ásh*. Potage, gruel.

A. اشارة *ishárah*. A sign, a hint.

A. اشاعت *ish'at*. Diffusion, publication.

P. اشامدن *áshámúdan*. To drink.

A. اشابه *ashbâh*. Resemblances.

P. اشيز *ásh-paz*. Cook.

A. اشتباه *ishtibâh*. Doubt, ambiguity.

A. اشتداد *ishtidád*. Violence.

P. اشتر *ushtur*. A camel.

A. اشتره *ishtirâ*. Buying, purchase.

A. اشترك *ishtirák*. Partnership.

A. اشتعال *ishtí'ál*. Flaming, conflagration.

A. اشتغال *ishtighál*. Occupation, distraction.

A. اشتقاق *ishtikák*. Derivation.

A. اشتمال *ishtimál*. Containing, comprising.

A. اشتها *ishtihâ*. Appetite.

A. اشتهاار *ishtihâr*. Publication, an advertisement.

P. اشتي *áshtí*. Peace, reconciliation.

A. اشتياق *ishtiyâk*. Longing, desire.

A. اشخاص *ashkhás*. Persons.

A. اشدد *ashadd*. More or most vehement.

A. اشتر *asharr*. Worse, worst.

A. اشراف *ashraf*. Nobles.

A. اشراق *ishrák*. Splendour; the rising of the sun.

P. اشردن *áshurdan*. To bruise, pound.

A. اشرف *ashraf*. Illustrious.

P. اشرافى *ashrafi*. A gold coin worth about 12s.

P. اشعار *ash'ar*. Poetry, verse.

A. اشعه *ashi'ah*. Rays.

A. اشغال *ashghāl*. Affairs, occupations.

A. اشفاق *ishfāk*. Compassion.

P. اشتتن *ashuftan*. To be uneasy, to disturb, infatuate.

P. اشتكى *ashuftagi*. Perturbation.

P. اشتته *ashufta*. Enamoured; distracted.

P. A. اشتته حال *ashufta hāl*. Distracted in condition.

P. اشتته كار *ashufta kār*. An intricate business.

P. اشتته هوى *ashuftā mūy*. Dishevelled hair.

P. اشتك *ishkūlang*. The leg, shank.

A. اشتباه *ashlāya*. Wretched.  
-pl. of شتى *shakīy*.

P. اشك *ashk*. A tear.

P. اشكار *ashkār*. Evident.

P. اشكارا *ashkārā*. Openly, publicly.

P. اشكبار *ashk-bār*. Shedding tears.

A. اشكال *ashkāl*. Forms, figures.

A. اشكال *ishkāl*. Perplexity, doubts.  
اشكال داشتن *ishkāl dāsh-*

*tan*. To be difficult (a question).

P. آشنا *āshnā*. A friend.

P. آشوب *āshūb*. Confusion, tumult, from آشوفن see اشتتن (in comp.) confusing.

P. آشوردن *āshurdan*. To mix; to ferment.

A. اشهاد *ash-hād*. Witnesses.

A. اشهب *ash-hab*. Dun-coloured.

A. اشهر *ash-har*. More or most celebrated. *ash-hur*. Months.

A. اشياء *ashyā*. Things.

P. اشنان *āshyān* } A nest.

P. اشنانه *āshyāna* }

A. اصابع *aṣābi* } Fingers.

A. اصابع *aṣāb*. More or most true.

A. اصحاب *aṣ-hāb*. Companions.  
اصحاب كهف *aṣ-hāb i kahf*. The seven sleepers (of Ephesus).

A. اصدار *iṣdār*. Issuing; publishing.

A. اصداف *aṣḍāf*. Shells.

A. اصرار *iṣrār*. Perseverance, obstinacy.

A. اصراف *iṣrāf*. Expending.

A. اصطبل *iṣṭabl*. A stable.

A. اصطفا *iṣṭifā*. Selecting.

P. اصطخر *Istakhar*. Persepolis.

A. اصطلاح *iṣṭilāḥ*. Idiom, technical term.

A. اسمع *iṣghā*. Listening to.

A. اصغر *asghar*. Smaller or smallest.

A. آصف *ʿAsuf*. Asaf, name of King Solomon's vizier.

A. اصغار *asfār*. Ciphers.

A. اصفر *asfar*. Yellow, pale.

• P. اصفهان *Isfahān*. The ancient capital of Persia.

A. اصفياء *asfīyā*. Pure, holy (men). (pl. of صفي *safīy*).

A. اصل *aṣl*. Root, origin.

A. اصلاً *aṣlan*. Not at all, never.

A. اصلاح *iṣlāḥ*. Correction.

A. اصلاً *aṣlah*. Better, best; most advisable.

A. اصلي *aṣli*. Radical, principal.

A. اصم *aṣamm*. Deaf; (in arithmetic) surds.

A. اصناف *aṣnāf*. Kinds; guilds, corporations.

A. اصوات *aṣwāt*. Sounds, voices. (sing. of صوت *ṣawt*.)

A. اصول *uṣūl*. Roots; causes; elements. (pl. of اصل *aṣl*.)

A. اصل *aṣl*. Well-born, thorough-bred.

A. اضعاف *iẓʿāfāt*. Ruining, losing, squandering.

A. اضافات *iẓʿāfat*. Adding, joining; construction of one noun with another. The relation of the genitive case expressed by *kesrah*.

A. اضافة *iẓʿāfa*. Addition, augmentation

A. اضداد *aẓdād*. Opposites; contrary, opponent.

A. اضطراب *iẓtirāb*. Anxiety, agitation, trouble.

A. اضطراب *iẓtirār*. Misery, distress.

A. اضعف *aẓʿaf*. More or most weak.

A. اضلاع *aẓlā*. Sides, ribs, districts.

A. اضلال *iẓlāl*. Seduction, leading astray.

A. اضاء *azwā*. Lights.

A. اطاعت *iṭʿāt*. Obedience, loyalty.

A. اطالات *iṭālat*. Extension.

A. اطباء *aṭibbā*. Physicians.

A. اطراف *aṭrāf*. Sides, quarters, environs.

A. اطعمه *aṭʿima*. Viands, victuals. (pl. of طعام *ṭaʿām*.)

A. اطفاء *iṭfā*. Extinction.

A. اطفال *aṭfāl*. Infants.

A. اطلاع *iṭṭilā*. Notice, information.

A. P. کردن اطلاع *iṭṭilā kerdan*. To inform.

A. P. داشتن اطلاع *iṭṭilā dāsh-tan*. To be informed.

A. اطلاق *iṭlāk*. Setting at liberty; evacuation.

A. اطللس *aṭlas*. Satin.

A. اطناب *iṭnāb*. Prolixity, amplifying a discourse.

A. اطماع *iṭmā*. Incitement.

A. اطمئنان *iṭmiʿnān*. Tranquillity.

A. اطوار *aṭwār*. Modes, fashions,

A. اِظْهَار *iẓhār*. Discovering, revealing.

A. اَظْهَر *aẓhar*. More or most evident.

A. اَعْجَم *a'ajim*. Barbarians. (pl. of اَعْجَم *a'jam*.)

A. اَعْجَب *a'ajib*. Prodigious. (pl. of اَعْجَب *u'ajibah*.)

A. اَعَادَ *i'ādah*. Returning, repetition.

A. اَعَانَ *i'ānāt*. Assistance, help.

A. اَعَانَ *i'ānāt*. Setting at liberty, giving leave.

A. اَعْتَبَرَ *i'tibār*. Esteem; credit.

A. اَعْتَدَلَ *i'tidāl*. Moderation.

A. اَعْتَذَرَ *i'tiẓār*. Apologizing, excuse.

A. اِعْتَرَضَ *i'tirāz*. Opposition, objection.

A. اِعْتَرَفَ *i'tirāf*. Confession.

A. اِعْتَزَلَ *i'tiẓāl*. Abdication, secession.

A. اِعْتَصَمَ *i'tiṣam*. Preserving one's self from sin; laying firm hold of (a rope, &c.).

A. اِعْتَضَدَ *i'tiẓād*. Supporting.

A. اِعْتَصَدَ *i'tiḥād*. Faith, confidence, belief.

A. اِعْتَكَفَ *i'tikāf*. Restraining one's passion; constant devotions.

A. اِعْتَلَا *i'tilā*. Height, exaltation.

A. اِعْتَمَدَ *i'timād*. Confidence, trust.

A. اِعْجَزَ *i'jaz*. A miracle; rendering (another) powerless.

A. اَعْجَبَهُ *u'ajibah*. A prodigy.

A. اَعْدَاءُ *a'dā*. Enemies.

A. اَعْدَادُ *a'dād*. Numbers.

A. اَعْدَلُ *a'dal*. More or most just.

A. اَعْدَى *a'dā*. More or most hostile.

A. اَعْذَابُ *i'ẓāb*. Tormenting.

A. اَعْرَابُ *a'rāb*. The wandering Arabs.

A. اَعْرَابِيٌّ *a'rābī*. An Arab.

A. اِعْرَاضُ *i'rāz*. Dislike, avoiding.

A. اَعْرَافُ *i'rāf*. Purgatory, the bridge between Heaven and Hell.

A. اِعْزَازُ *i'zāz*. Respecting, honouring.

A. اَعْضَاءُ *a'zā*. Members, limbs.

A. اِعْطَا *i'ṭā*. Bestowing.

A. اِعْطَافُ *a'ṭāf*. Bounties, favours.

A. اَعْظَمُ *a'ẓam*. Superior, supreme.

A. اَعْلَامُ *a'lām*. Flags, ensigns.

A. اَعْلَامُ *i'lām* } Publication.

A. اِعْلَانُ *i'lān* }  
A. اَعْلَى *a'lā*. Higher, loftier, loftiest.

A. اَعْمَالُ *a'māl*. Works, actions. (pl. of اَعْمَالُ *'amal*.)

A. اَعْمَامُ *a'amm*. More common or general.

A. اَعْوَانُ *a'wān*. Assistants. (pl. of اَعْوَانُ *'awān*.)

A. اعیان *ayyān*. Nobles. (pl. of *ayn*.)

P. اغا *aghā*. Chief, master; eunuch.

P. اغاریدن *āghārīdan*. To moisten, wet, macerate.

P. آغاز *āghāz*. A beginning, commencement.

P. اغازیدن *āghāzīdan*. To begin, commence.

P. اغالیدن *āghālīdan*. To excite; to satiate.

A. اغنی *aghānī*. (pl. of *aghānī*) songs.

A. اغتاش *ighatishāsh*. Rebellion, riot.

A. اغذه *aghāzīyeh*. Aliments.

P. اغشتن *āghash-tan*. To moisten; to pollute.

A. اغلب *aghlab*. Prevalent; mostly.

A. اغماض *ighmāz*. Connivance.

P. اغندن *āghandan*. To fill, to stuff.

A. اغنیاء *agniyā*. Rich men. (pl. of *aghānī*.)

A. اغواء *ighwā*. Evil suggestion, seducing.

P. اغوش *āghūsh*. The bosom; an embrace.

A. اغیار *aghīār*. Strangers; others; rivals. (pl. of *ghair*.)

A. اف *uff*. Fie! for shame!

A. افات *āfāt*. Misfortunes, calamities.

A. افاده *ifāda*. Benefit.

A. افاضل *afazil*. Learned; virtuous. (pl. of *afzal*.)

A. افاق *āfāk*. Horizons; tracts; quarters of the heavens, the world, &c. (pl. of *afk*.)

A. افافت *ifāfat*. Convalescence, recovery.

A. افانین *afānīn*. Paths, ways. (pl. of *afnān*, which is itself a plural of *fann*.)

A. اف *āfat*. Misfortune, calamity.

P. افاب *āftāb*. The sun.

P. افاب پرست *āftāb-parast*. A sun-worshipper.

P. افاب گردان *āftāb-gardān*. The sun-flower (tourne-sol).

افاب طلوع *tulūʿ i āftāb*. Sunrise.

افاب غروب *ghurūb i āftāb*. Sunset.

P. افابگیر *āftāb-gīr*. A parasol, umbrella.

P. افابه *āftāba*. An ewer.

P. افان *ufān*. Falling, stumbling. افان خیزان *ufān khīzān*. Limping.

A. افتاح *iftitāh*. Opening; commencement.

P. افادگی *ufādagi*. Humility.



P. افتادن *uftádan*. To fall, to happen.

A. افتخار *iftikháar*. Glorying, boasting.

A. افتراء *iftirá*. Calumny, falsehood.

A. افتراق *iftirák*. Separation.

A. افتقار *iftikár*. Poverty; needing.

A. افخم *afkham*. More or most grand.

P. افراختن *afrákhtan*. To elevate, to exalt.

A. افراد *afrád*. Individuals. (pl. of فرد *fard*.)

P. افروز *afróz*. Exalting.

P. افراشتن *afráshtan*. To exalt, to extol.

A. افراط *ifráf*. Excess.

P. افروختن *afrókhtan*. To illuminate; to inflame.

P. افروز *afróz*. (In composition) illuminating.

P. افریدگار *'Afrídgar*. The Creator, God.

P. افریدگان *áfrídagán*. Creatures, created beings.

P. افریدن *áfrídan*. To create.

P. افرین *áfrín*. Praising, creating. افرین کردن *áfrín kerdan*. To applaud.

P. افریننده *áfrínanda*. Creator.

P. افرینش *áfrínish*. The creation.

P. افزا *afzá*. Increasing, multiplying.

P. افزائیدن *afzátdan*. To multiply, add, increase.

P. افزایش *afzáyish*. Increase, abundance.

P. افزودن *afzúdan*. To increase.

P. افزون *afzún*. Increasing.

P. افزونی *afzúní*. Increase, abundance; spare, surplus.

A. افساد *ifsád*. Spoiling.

P. افشار *afsár*. A bridle, halter, headstall.

P. افشاریدن *afsáridan*. To speak obscenely.

P. افسانه *afsána*. A fable, romance.

P. افسردن *afsurdan*. To congeal; to wither.

P. افسر *afsar*. A crown.

P. افسر سر *afsar i sar*. The crown of the head.

P. افسرده *afsurda*. Withered, congealed.

P. افسوس *afsos*. Sorrow, alas! خوردن افسوس *afsos khurudan*. To regret.

P. افسون *afsún*. Incantation, sorcery.

A. افشاء *ifshá*. Publication, divulging.

P. افشاردن *afshárdan*. To squeeze, to press.

P. افشان *afshán*. Scattering, diffusing.

P. افشاندن *afshándan*. To diffuse, disperse, scatter.

P. افشردن *afshardan*. To filter, to squeeze.

A. افشاء *afshāh*. More, or most, eloquent.

A. افصال *afṣāl*. Virtues. (pl. of فضل *faḍl*.)

A. افضل *afṣal* } More  
• A. P. افضل *afṣal-tar* } excellent, or accomplished.

A. افطار *iftār*. Breaking a fast.

A. افعال *af'āl*. Actions. (pl. of فعل *fī'l*.)

A. افعى *af'ā*. A snake.

P. افغان *Afghān*. Lamentation; an Afghan.

A. افق *ufq*. The horizon.

P. افكن *afgan*. Overthrowing, casting away.

P. افكندن *afgandan*. To throw, to throw down.

A. افلاح *iftālāh*. Prosperity.

A. افلاس *iftlās*. Poverty, bankruptcy.

A. افلاطون *Aflātūn*. Plato.

A. افلاك *afṭāk*. The heavens. (pl. of فلك *fulak*.)

A. افشاء *afṣāj*. Palsied.

A. افواج *afwāj*. Troops, armies. (pl. of فوج *faruj*.)

A. افواه *afwāh*. Mouths. (pl. of فم *famm* or فوه.)

A. افون *ifyūn*. Opium.

P. اقا *ākā*. Master, sir! lord.

P. اقا بانو *ākābānū*. Muslim.

A. اقارب *akārīb*. Relations, kinsmen. (pl. of قريب *kārīb*.)

A. اكاسى *akāsī*. The extremes; remotest parts. (pl. of اكسى *akṣā*.)

A. اكالم *akālīm*. Climates, countries, zones.

A. اقامت *ikāmat*. Abode, dwelling; establishment.

A. اقبال *ikbāl*. Prosperity, felicity; approaching. دلم اقباله *dlmā ikbālū*. May his prosperity be lasting.

A. P. اقبالمد *ikbālmānd*. Prosperous, lucky.

A. اقباس *iktibās*. Quoting (especially from the Korān.)

A. اقتدا *iktidā*. Following, imitating.

A. اقتدار *iktidār*. Power, authority. ذو الاقدار *zu'l iktidār*. Powerful (prince).

A. اقتران *iktirān*. Conjunction; company.

A. اقسام *iktisām*. Partitioning, division.

A. اقتصار *iktisār*. Abbreviation, abridgment.

A. اقتضا *iktiḍā*. Exigency, demand.

A. اقداح *akdāh*. Cups, bowls.

A. اقدام *akdām*. Paces, steps.

A. اقدام *ikdām*. Presenting; pushing forward.

A. اقدس *akdas*. More or most pure or holy.

A. اقدم *akdam*. Prior, former.

A. اقرار *ikrār*. Confession, agreement. اقرار نامه *ikrār nāma*. A bond.

A. افران *akrân*. Equals, peers.

A. اقرب *akrab*. Nearer, nearest.

A. اقرباء *akribâ*. Kindred, relation. (pl. of قريب *qarīb*.)

A. اقسام *aksâm*. Sorts, kinds; oaths.

A. أقصى *akṣâ*. More or most extreme.

A. اقطار *aktâr*. Tracts, districts.

A. اقل *akall*. Few, least.

A. اقل قليل *akall i kalûl*. At least.

A. اقلید *iklîd*. Key.

A. اقليم *iklîm*. A clime, country.

A. اكابر *akâbir*. Great people.

A. اكابر *akârim*. Nobles, grandees.

P. آگاه *âgâh*. Vigilant; informed, aware.

P. آگاهی *âgâhî*. Knowledge; vigilance.

A. اكبر *akbar*. Greater, greatest.

A. اکتساب *iktisâb*. Acquisition, gain.

A. اکتفا *iktifâ*. Sufficiency, enough.

A. اکتفاء *iktinâh*. Scrutinizing.

A. اكثر *aksar*. More, many.

P. اگر *agar*. If.

A. اکرام *ikrâm*. Honouring.

A. اکراه *ikrâh*. Abhorrence, disgust.

P. اگرچه *agarchi*. Although.

A. اکرم *akrum*. More or most noble or generous.

A. اکسیر *iksîr*. An elixir; the philosopher's stone.

A. اکل *akl*. Eating.

A. اکمال *ikmâl*. Perfecting.

A. اکلیل *iklîl*. A crown, garland.

A. اکمل *akmal*. More or most perfect.

A. اکناف *aknâf*. Environs; sides.

P. آگندن *âgandan*. To fill, stuff, cram.

P. آگنده پر *âganda par*. Stuffed with feathers.

P. اکنون *aknûn*. Now, at present.

A. آگد *akyad*. More or most decided or urgent.

P. آگین *âgîn*. Full (in composition).

A. آل *âl*. Family, race.

A. الا *illa*. But, unless, except.

P. آلا تا *ala tâ*. Beware! that...

A. آلات *âlât*. Tools, instruments.

A. آلام *âlâm*. Pains, griefs.

A. الآن *al-ân*. Now, the present moment.

A. الله *Allâh*. God.

P. **الابش** *áláyish*. Pollution, corruption.

A. **إليه** *albatta*. Certainly.

A. **آلة** *álat*. A tool, instrument.

A. **التجاء** *iltijá*. Taking refuge.

A. **إتزام** *iltizám*. Expediency; necessity.

A. **إتفات** *iltifát*. Attention, kindness, condescension.

A. **إتماس** *iltimás*. Petition, request.

A. P. **آتاما** *at-tamghá*. Royal insignia.

A. **إتيام** *iltiyám*. Healing; reconciliation.

A. **إلحاح** *ilháh*. Solicitation, importunity.

A. **الحاصل** *al-hásil*. Upon the whole, to sum up.

A. **إلحاق** *ilhák*. Annexation.

A. **الحمد لله** *al-hamdu lilláh*. Praise be to God!

A. **الحال** *al-hál*. Now, at present.

A. **الخان** *al-hán*. Modulated notes. **خوش الخان** *kh'ush al-hán*. Melodious.

A. **إلزام** *ilzám*. Conviction, proof.

A. **الرش** *alush*. The remains of a repast.

A. **إطاف** *altáf*. Favours, benefits. (pl. of **لطف** *lutf*.)

A. **الغرض** *al-gharz*. Upon the whole; in short.

A. **الغياث** *al-ghiyás*. Clamour for justice.

A. **الفت** *ulfat*. Affection, familiarity.

P. **الفختان** *alfakhtan*. To acquire.

A. **القاب** *alkáb*. Title, appellation. (pl. of **لقب** *lakab*.)

A. **القصة** *al-kissah*. In short.

A. **الم** *alam*. Grief, anguish, pain.

A. **الماس** *almás*. A diamond.

P. **الانك** *alang* or } Intrenchment.

P. **الانك** *alang* }

A. **الوان** *alwán*. Colours; varieties. (pl. of **لون** *laun*.)

P. **الو بالو** *álú bálú*. Sour cherry.

P. **الوبخار** *álú-bukhár*. A sort of plum.

P. **الوجه** *álúcheh*. A plum.

P. **الودن** *álúdan*. To stain, to pollute.

A. **الوداع** *al-widá*. Farewell, adieu!

P. **الودكي** *álúdagí*. Pollution.

P. **الوش** *alúsh*. The remains of a repast.

P. **الوند** *Alwend*. Name of a high mountain in Hamadán.

A. **الوف** *ulúf*. Thousands.

A. **الويه** *alwiyeh*. (Pl. of **لواء** *liwá*) Standards, banners.

A. **الوحيث** *ulúhíyet*. Deity, Godhead.

A. **الهام** *ilhám*. Inspiration.

A. **اللهم** *Allahumma*! Oh God!

A. **إلهي** *Ilāhī*. Divine, O !  
God.

A. **إلى** *ilā*. To.

A. **ألم** *alim*. Painful, grieving.

A. **أم** *umm*. A mother.

A. **أما** *ammā*. But, however, nevertheless.

P. **أماج** *ámāj*. A butt or mark.

A. **أماجد** *amājīd*. Great nobles. (pl. of **أمجد** *amjad*.)

P. **أماده** *ámáda*. Ready.

P. **أماذكي** *ámádagī*. Readiness.

P. **أماذن** *ámádan*. To prepare, make ready.

A. **إمارة** *imárat*. A government; dominion. **amárat**. A sign-post.

P. **أماس** *ámas*. A swelling.

P. **أماسدن** *ámásidan*. To swell.

A. **أماكن** *amákin*. Places, habitations. (pl. of **مكان** *makán*.)

A. **أمال** *ámāl*. Hopes, desires.

A. **إمام** *Imám*. A leader, chief; priest.

A. **إمامت** *imámat*. The office of Imam.

A. **إمام جمعة** *Imám i Jum'ah*. Imam, who recites the prayer for the sovereign on Fridays in the mosque.

A. **امان** *amán*. Security, safety; quarter.

A. P. **امامزاده** *Imámzāda*. Son of an Imam. Mausoleum, where a descendant of the Prophet is buried.

A. **امانت** *imánat*. Deposit, trust, safety.

A. **اماني** *amání*. Protection.

A. **امت** *ummat*. A sect; religion.

A. **امتثال** *imtišál*. Conformity, obedience.

A. **امتحان** *imtiḥán*. Trial, examination.

A. **امداد** *imtidád*. Prolongation.

A. **امتزاج** *imtizāj*. Union, conjunction.

A. **امتلاء** *imtilá*. Repletion.

A. **امتناع** *imtiná*. Restraint, prohibition.

A. **امتنان** *imtinán*. Obligation, favour.

A. **امتیاز** *imtiyáz*. Distinction.

A. **امثال** *amšál*. Proverbs; resemblances. (pl. of **مثال** *mašál*.)

A. **أمجد** *amjad*. More or most laudable.

P. **آمد** *amad*. Income; arrival; he came.

A. **امداد** *imdad*. Aid, help.

P. **آمدن** *ámódan*. To come, arrive.

P. **آمدنی** *ámudaní*. Import; income; revenue.

P. آمد و شد *amad u shud*. Access, coming and going.

A. امر *amr*. A thing; a command. امر و نهی *amr u nahy*. Command and prohibition.

A. امرأه *umará*. Nobles, grandees. (pl. of امیر *amír*.)

A. امراض *amrúẓ*. Diseases, maladies.

A. امرد *amrad*. A beardless youth.

P. آمرزش *ámurzish*. Forgiveness, remission.

P. آمرزگار *ámurzgár*. Forgiver.

A. P. آمرزیدن *ámurzídan*. To forgive.

A. امساك *imsák*. Parsimony, grasping.

P. امروز *imrúẓ*. To-day.

T. امزك *amzek*. End of a pipe or tube; a spout.

P. امسال *imsál*. This year.

P. امشب *imshab*. To-night.

A. امضاء *imẓá*. Signature; causing to pass, transmitting.

A. P. امضاء داشتن *imẓá dáshtan*. To sign.

A. امعان *im'án*. Reflecting, speculating. امعان نظر *im'án i naẓar*. Mature consideration.

A. امکان *imkán*. Possibility; hypothetical existence (opposed to واجب q. v.).

A. امكانه *amkinah*. Places, mansions.

A. امل *amal*. Hope, desire.

A. املا *imlā*. Orthography; filling up.

A. املاك *amlák*. Goods, possessions.

A. املاك *inlák*. Property, possession.

A. امم *umam*. People; seeds.

A. امن *amn*. Tranquillity, safety.

A. اموال *amwál*. Wealth. (pl. of مال *mál*.)

A. امواج *amwáj*. Waves. (pl. of موج *marj*.)

P. آموختن *ámúkhtan*. To teach, read, learn.

P. آمودن *ámúdan*. To fill; prepare.

A. امور *umúr*. Things, affairs.

P. آموزش *ámúẓish*. Learning, teaching.

P. آموزگار *ámúzgár*. A teacher; student.

A. امهال *imhál*. Delay; respiting.

A. امی *ummí*. Illiterate (an epithet of Mohammed, who appealed to the Korān as a miracle in support of his prophetic assumptions, he not being able to read or write).

P. آمیختن *ámíkhthan*. To mix, compound.

P. امید *umneid*. Hope, desire.

P. امیدار *ummeid-wár*. Hoping; a candidate.

A. امیر *amír*. A nobleman, prince. امیرزاده *amírzáda*. A prince, a young noble.

P. آمیز *ámíz*. Mixing, mixed.

P. آمیزش *ámízish*. Mixture, mixing.

A. امین *amín*. Safe; faithful; superintendent.

P. آن *án*. That.

A. آه *áh*. A vessel.

A. انابت *inábat*. Repentance, penitence.

P. انار *anár*. A pomegranate; fireworks.

A. انارت *inárat*. Brilliancy.

A. انام *ánám*. Mankind.

P. آنان *ánán*. Those.

A. انانیت *anáníyet*. Egoism.

A. انبار *ambár*. A heap, granary.

P. اینبار *imbár*. This time.

P. انبارش *ambárish*. Stuffing, quilting.

P. انباز *ambáz*. Partner, associate.

P. انبازی *ambázi*. Partnership.

P. انباشتن *ambáshtan*. To fill; to sprinkle.

P. انبغ *ambágh*. A concubine, extra wife.

P. انبان *ambán*. Soft leather.

A. انبساط *imbisát*. Mirth, joy.

P. انبر or انبور *ambúr*. Pincers, forceps.

P. انبوه *ambúh*. Multitude, a crowd.

P. انبه *amba*. A mango.

A. انبیاء *ambiyá*. Prophets. (pl. of نبی *nabíy*.)

A. انبيق *ambíq*. An alembic; a still.

A. انتباه *intibáh*. Vigilance.

A. انتخاب *intikháb*. Selection.

A. انتزاع *intizá*. Tearing up or out.

A. اتصال *intisáb*. Connexion, relation.

A. انتشار *intishár*. Dispersion.

A. انتظار *intiẓár*. Expectation, waiting.

A. انتظام *intiẓám*. Order, arrangement.

A. انتفاع *intifá*. Utility, advantage.

A. انتقال *intikál*. Emigration; dying.

A. انتقام *intikám*. Revenge, vengeance.

A. انتها *intihá*. The end, extremity.

P. آنجا *ánjá*. There, that place.

P. انجام *anjám*. The end, conclusion, result.

A. انجاح *injáh*. Success; giving success (God).

P. انجمن *anjuman*. Company, banquet, society.

P. انچنان *ánchunán*. Such as that, in such a way.

P. آنچه *unchú*. Whatever.

- P. انجر *anjir*. A fig.  
 • A. انجيل *Injil*. The gospel.  
 A. احواء *ahwá*. Ways, kinds.  
 A. انحراف *inhiráf*. Change, deviation; declension (in astronomy). انحراف مزاج *inhiráf i mizáj*. Indisposition.  
 P. انداختن *andákhtan*. To cast, throw, shoot. بکردن انداختن *bagardan andákhtan*. To cast headlong.  
 P. انداز *andáz*. Quantity; throwing.  
 P. اندازه *andáza*. Estimation, reach.  
 P. ادم *andám*. The body.  
 P. اندر *andar*. In, into, within.  
 P. اندرز *andaraz*. Precept, admonition; will, testament.  
 P. اندرون *andarún*. Within, inside.  
 P. اندك *andak*. Little, few.  
 A. اندلوس *Andalus*. Spain.  
 P. اندوختن *andúkhtan*. To collect, gain.  
 P. اندودن *andúdan*. To incrustate; to plaster; to anoint.  
 P. اندوه *andúh*. Grief, sorrow.  
 P. اندوهگین *andúhgín*. Sorrowful, sad.  
 P. اندیش *andish*. Considering, reflecting.  
 P. اندیشناك *andishanák*. Thoughtful.  
 P. اندیشه *andisha*. Consideration.  
 P. اندیشیدن *andishídan*. To consider, think.

- A. انزال *inzál*. Seminal effusion.  
 A. انزوله *inzíwá*. A solitary life.  
 A. انس *Ins*. Mankind; انس و جان *ins wa jánn*. Men and devils.  
 A. انس *uns*. Familiarity, sociality.  
 A. انسان *insán*. Man, mankind.  
 A. انسانیت *insáníyet*. Human nature; humanity; politeness.  
 A. انساب *ansáb*. Genealogies (pl. of نسب).  
 A. انساب *ansab*. More fitting.  
 A. انشاء *inshá'*. Elegance of style, composition; producing.  
 A. انشاء الله *inshá 'alláh*, (properly ان شاء الله). If it please God.  
 A. انصار *ansár*. Assistants, auxiliaries.  
 A. انصاف *insáf*. Equity, justice.  
 A. انصرام *insíram*. Being cut off, or finished.  
 A. انضباط *inzibát*. Maintaining, order.  
 A. انضمام *inzimám*. Adjoining.  
 A. باانضمام *ba-inzimám*. Conjointly.  
 A. انعام *in'ám*. A present, favour.  
 A. انعام *an'ám*. Cattle.  
 A. انفاذ *infáz*. Transmitting; issuing an order; causing to penetrate. مباحه اشیا در جوف این *siyáha i ashíyá dar jauf i in muráselah infáz*



*dāshī*. He has enclosed a list of articles in this letter.

A. انفس *anfās*. Breathings, sighs; spirits, persons.

A. انفاق *infāq*. Expenditure.

P. انفختن *anfakhtan*. To acquire, to gain.

A. انفراق *infirāq*. Being separated.

A. انفصال *infisāl*. Separation, cutting off; settlement, decision.

A. انفعال *infīāl*. Modesty, shame.

A. انقضاء *inkizā*. Expiration, conclusion.

A. انقبه *unfiyeh*. Snuff.

A. P. انقه دان *unfiyah-dān*. A snuff-box.

A. انقراض *inkirāz*. Extinction of a family or dynasty.

A. انقلاب *inkilāb*. Revolution, change, alteration.

P. انقوزه *ankūza*. Assafoetida.

A. انقياد *inkiyād*. Obedience, submission.

A. انكار *inkār*. Denial, disavowal.

P. انگاشتن *angāshtan*. To think.

P. انگاریدن *angārīdan*. To compute.

P. انگبین *angabīn*. Honey.

P. انگختن *angikhtan*. To excite, rouse; to create.

P. انگوش *angush*. An instrument for driving an elephant.

A. انگر *ankar*. More or most odious.

A. انکسار *inkisār*. Humility.

A. انکشاف *inkishāf*. Detection, revelation.

A. P. انگشت *angisht*. Charcoal.

P. انگشت *angusht*. A finger.

P. انگشتانه *angushtāna*. A thimble.

P. انگلیز or انگلیس *Ingilis* or *Ingiliz*. English.

P. انگشتی *angushtarī*. A ring.

P. انگور *angūr*. A grape.

P. انگوزه *anguza*. Assafoetida.

P. آنکه *āngah*. Then, at that time.

P. انگختن *angikhtan*. To excite; to draw (a sword).

A. انوار *anwār*. Lights, splendours.

A. انواع *anwā*. Sorts, kinds, varieties.

A. انوری *Anwarī*. Name of a celebrated Persian poet, died 586 A.H. = 1190 A.D.

P. آنها *ānhā*. They, those.

A. انهزام *inhizām*. Defeat, rout.

A. انیس *anīs*. A companion, friend.

A. انیقه *anīqa*. A letter.

P. او *ū*. He, she, it.

P. انوارچه *anwārja*. A journal, register, diary.

P. اواره *āwāra*. Wandering; distressed.

• P. اوارگی *āwaragī*. A state of wandering.

P. آواز *avāz*. A noise, sound, voice.

P. آوازہ *āvāza*. Report, fame.

• P. آوازیدن *āvāzidan*. To call out.

P. A. امر *awāmīr*. Orders, commands (pl. of امر *amr*).

A. اوان *āwān*. Times (pl. of ان).

A. اوایل *awā-il*. Beginnings.

A. آوایش *aubāsh*. Blackguards, rabble.

P. آوایشان *aubāshān*. To fill, to devour.

A. اوج *auj*. The top, summit, altitude, zenith; the ascendant of a planet.

A. آوجب *aujab*. More incumbent.

A. آویدل *awiddā*. Lovers, friends.

A. آوراد *aurād*. Portions of the Korān recited at different hours (pl. of ورد *wird*).

A. آوراق *aurāk*. Leaves.

P. آورد *ūward*. Battle, conflict.

T. اردک *urdak*. Duck.

P. آوردن *āwardān*. To bring; to relate; to adduce.

T. اردو *urdlū*. Camp; the Hindustāni language,

P. اورنگ *aurang*. A throne, a crown; glory.

T. اورمک *urmek*. Silk-stuff.

A. آوزار *auzār*. The sails of a vessel; tools; weapons.

A. آوزان *auzān*. Weights, measures. (pl. of وزن *wazn*.)

P. آوستاد *ustād*. A teacher.

A. آوسط *ausat*. The middle, medium.

A. آوصاف *ausāf*. Qualities; epithets; praises.

A. آوقات *aukāt*. Times, seasons, hours. (pl. of وقت *wakt*.)

T. آونقه *ūkīyah*. An ounce.

A. آول *awwal*. First, beginning; principle.

P. آولاغ *ulāgh*. A donkey.

A. آولی *aulā*. Better, best.

A. آولی *awwalī*. First.

A. آولی الایاب *ulī-l elbāb* (obl. of آولوالایاب). Possessed of hearts or intellects.

A. آولاد *aulād*. Children, descendants.

A. آولیا *auliyā*. Friends (of God), saints.

A. آولیا الدولة *auliyā ed dawlat*. Ministers of state.

A. آواین *awwālin*. First, prior.

P. آواند *āwand*. Furniture; a vessel of any kind.

P. آویختن *āwīkhtan*. To suspend.

P. آویز *āwiz*. Suspending.

P. آویزش *āwīzish*. Suspension; war, engagement.

P. **اَوِيْزَه** *awīza*. Pendulous;  
an ear-ring.

A. **اِه** *āh*. Alas! a sigh.

A. **اَهْلِي** *ahlī*. Inhabitants;  
possessors.

A. **اِهْنَات** *ihānat*. Abasing,  
scorn.

A. **اِهْتِمَام** *ihīmām*. Care, at-  
tention, diligence.

P. **اِهْكِيْتَان** *āhikhtan*. To in-  
tend, design; to unsheath.

P. **اِهْسِيْ** *āhistagī*. Slowness.

P. **اِهْسِيْ** *āhista*. Softly, slowly,  
step by step.

P. **اِهْلَاك** *āhāl*. Lime, plaster.

A. **اَهْل** *ahl*. Skilful; worthy  
people; spouse. **اَهْل اَشْهَار** *ahl i  
ashā'ir*. Nomade tribe.

A. **اَهْلَانْ وَ سَهْلَانْ** *ahlan wa sahlān*.  
Welcome.

A. **اَهْل بَيْت** *ahl i beit*. Family.

A. **اِهْلَاك** *ihlāk*. Destruction.

A. **اَهْلِيْهَت** *ahlīyet*. Capability,  
skill, experience.

A. **اَهْلِيْه** *ahlīyeh*. A wife.

A. **اَهْم** *ahamm*. Very im-  
portant.

A. **اِهْمَال** *ihmāl*. Neglect, de-  
lay, respite.

P. **اَهْن** *āhan*. Iron.

P. **اَهْن رُوْبَا** *āhan-rubā*. A load-  
stone, magnet.

P. **اَهْنْ** *āhang*. Intention;  
melody.

P. **اَهْن كَر** *āhangar*. Black;  
smith.

P. **اَهْن كَشْ** *āhan-keśh*. A mag-  
net, a loadstone.

P. **اَهْنِي** *āhanī*. } Made of iron.

P. **اَهْنِيْ** *āhanīn*. } **اَهْنِيْ خَسَال** *āhan-  
in-changāl*.

Iron-clawed.

P. **اَهْو** *āhv*. A deer; a de-  
fect.

P. **اَهْو بَرَه** *āhv-bārā*. A fawn.

A. **اَهْوِيْه** *ahwiyeh*. Airs, at-  
mosphere.

P. **اَهْكِيْتَان** *āhikhtan*. To un-  
sheath.

P. **اَهْز** *āhīz*. Modestly, slow-  
ly; softly!

P. **اِي** *ai*. The interjection,  
O! Oh!

A. **اَيَا** *ayā*. O! ho! holla!

P. **اَيَا** *ayā*. An interrogative  
particle.

A. **اَيَات** *āyāt*. Signs, mira-  
cles; verses of the Korān.

A. **اَيَادِي** *ayādī*. Hands; fa-  
vours, benefits.

A. **اَيَاْلَات** *āyālat*. Government.

T. **اَيَاْز** *āyāz*. Name of a  
favourite of Sultān Maḥmūd.

A. **اَيَاْم** *āyām*. Days, times,  
seasons. (pl. of **يَوْم** *yawm*).

A. **اَيَات** *āyāt*. A mark; a  
verse of the Korān.

A. **اَيَاتِيْم** *āitām* (pl. of **يَتِيْم** *yetīm*).  
Orphans.

A. اِسَارَ *isár*. Bestowing, diffusing.

A. اِیْلَاقِ *itiláf*. Amity, friendship.

A. اِیْحَابِ *ijáb*. Acquiescence.

A. اِیْجَادِ *ijád*. Invention.

A. اِیْحَازِ *ijáz*. Abbreviation.

● A. اِیْذَا *ishá*. Harming, injury; pain, distress.

A. اِیْرَادِ *irád*. Bringing, ad-  
ducing; objection, protest.

P. ایران *Irán*. Persia.

P. ایرانی *Irání*. Persian.

P. ایزد *Izad*. God.

P. ایزدی *Izadí*. Divine.

P. اِیْسَادَانِ *istádan*. To stand.

P. اِیْشَانِ *ishán*. They.

T. اِشَكِ اِفَاسِی *ishak-ákási*. Mas-  
ter of the ceremonies. اِشَكِ

اِشَكِ اِفَاسِی *ishak-ákási-báshí*.  
Grand master of the ceremo-  
nies.

A. اِیْضَا *aizan*. Ditto, the  
same, also.

T. اِیْلِ *il*. (pl. اِیْلَاتِ *ilát*.) A  
tribe (especially nomade).

T. اِلْچِی *elchí*. An ambassa-  
dor.

T. اِلْغَارِ *elghár*. An expedition.

A. اِیْمَا *imá*. Allusion, signal.

A. اِیْمَانِ *imán*. Faith, reli-  
gion, belief.

A. اِیْمَانِ *aimán*. Oaths.

P. اِیْمَانْدَارِ *imán-dár*. Faith-  
ful, honest.

LAT. F. اِمْبِرَاطُورِ *imperátúr*.  
Emperor.

A. اِیْمَنِ *aiman*. Safe, secure.

A. اِیْمَمَ *a-imma*. Imams.

A. اِیْنِ *ain*. Where.

P. اِیْنِ *ín*. This.

P. اِیْنَانِ *ínán*. These.

P. اِیْنَجَا *ínjá*. Here, this  
place.

P. اِیْنَدَه *áyenda*. Coming,  
future; a comer.

P. اِیْنَكِ *ínak*. Behold!

P. اِیْوَانِ *aiwán*. A palace.

A. اِیْهَامِ *ihám*. Insinuation.

P. اِیْنِ *á-in*. Regulation,  
customs.

P. اِیْنَه *á-ina*. A mirror, a  
looking-glass.

P. اِیْنَه دَارِ *á-ina-dár*. A  
mirror-holder (a court-officer).

## ب

ب *Bá*. B. The second let-  
ter of the Arabic and Persian  
Alphabet.

P. ب *bá*. } With, in, to,

A. ب *bí*. } by, &c.

P. بَا *bá*. With, possessed  
of.

P. بَا اِنْكِه *bá-ánki*. Notwith-  
standing.

A. باب *báb*. A gate, a door;  
chapter of a book; affair, mat-  
ter.

P. بابَا *bábá*. Father.

A. بابَتِ *bábat*. On account  
of.

۲. *bābar*. The autumn; the name of the second Mogul Emperor of Hindustan.

A. *Bābel*. Babylon.

P. *bābūneh*. Camomile.

P. *bābūneh i Shī-rāzī*. Camomilla officinalis.

A. *bābī*. A member of the Bābi sect

P. *bāj*. Tribute, customs, duty, tax.

P. *bāj-dār*. A tax-gatherer.

P. *bāj-guzār*. Tributary, taxed.

P. *bājī*. Sister! miss; e.g. *Bājī khabardār*, Look out, miss! to a married woman you say *nana-be-bakhsh*, pardon, ma'am!

P. A. *ba-khabr*. Intelligent.

P. *Bākhītar*. The East or West; Bactria.

P. *bākhtan*. To play; to lose at play.

P. *bākhta*. Plaster; •incrustation; played.

P. *bād*. The wind, air, breath; let it be so, so be it.

P. *bādām*. An almond.

P. *bādāmī*. Buff-coloured; oval.

P. *bād-bān*. The sail of a vessel.

P. *bād-pā*. Swift as the wind (a horse).

P. *bād-rang*. A cucumber.

P. *bād i šebā*. The zephyr.

P. *bād-gird*. A whirlwind.

P. *bād-keš*. A fan.

P. A. *bād i mukhālīf*. A contrary wind.

P. *bādīnjān*. The egg-plant.

P. *bād-numā*. A weather-cock.

P. *bāda*. Wine.

P. *bādī*. Windy, flatulent.

A. *bādī*. Foreign cause; author.

A. *bādīya*. A desert.

P. *bār*. A burden; pregnancy; fruit; once; admittance; great.

P. *bārān*. Rain.

P. *bārānī*. A riding-coat, cloak.

P. *bār bār*. Again and again, several times.

P. *bār burdār*. A bearer of burdens; pregnant (female).

P. *bār Khudāy*. The great God.

P. *bār dār*. Fruitful.

P. *bār i diyar*. Another time.

P. *bārīsh*. Rain.

P. A. *bār i'ām*. Public audience.

A. *bārīka*. Flashing, glittering.

A. بارک الله *bárah alláh*. May God bless.

P. بارگاه *bárgáh*. A king's court.

P. بار کشت *bár kesh*. A porter.

P. بارو *báru*. Embrasure (in a tower or city wall).

P. باروت *báruút*. Gunpowder.  
P. باروت خانه *báruút-khána*. Powder magazine.

P. بارور *bár-war*. Producing fruit.

P. باره *bára*. Subject, behalf; battlements. در باره *dar-bára e man*. With regard to me.

P. بارها *bárhá*. Often.

P. باری *bári*. One time, once.

P. باری چند *bári chand*. Several times.

A. باری *Bári*. The Creator.

P. بار باب *bár-yáb*. Admittance (at court).

A. باری تعالی *Bári ta'ála*. The Most High Creator.

P. باریدن *báridan*. To rain.

P. باریک *bárik*. Thin, fine.

P. باریک بینی *bárik-bíní*. Quickness of apprehension.

P. باریکی *bárikí*. Subtlety; fineness.

P. باز *báz*. A hawk; again; open; (in comp.) a player.

P. بازار *bázár*. A market.

P. بازاری *bázári*. Belonging to a market.

P. باز آمدن *báz ámadan*. To come back.

P. باز آوردن *báz áwardan*. To bring back.

P. باز پرس *báz-pas*. Retrospection.

P. بازخواست *báz-kh'ást*. Investigation; retrospection.

P. باز خریدن *báz-kharídan*. To buy back, redeem.

P. باز دادن *báz dádan*. To give back.

P. باز داشتن *báz dáshtan*. To hold back, restrain.

P. بازوگر *bázargar*. A merchant.

P. باز کردن *báz kerdan*. To open; to undo.

P. باز کشیدن *báz keshídan*. To draw back.

P. باز زدن *báz zadun*. To strike again; to keep back.

P. باز گردیدن *báz gardídan*. To turn back.

P. باز گردانیدن *báz gardánídan*. To bring or turn back.

P. بازوگرانی *bázargání*. Trade.

P. بازگشت *bázgasht*. Return.

P. بازگشتن *báz gashtan*. To return.

P. باز گفتن *báz guftan*. To reply.

P. باز ماندن *báz ماندن*. To lag behind.

P. بازنده *bázanda*. A player.

P. بازو *bázú*. The arm, wing.

P. بازو بند *bázú-band*. An ornament for the arm.

P. بازی *bázi*. Play, sport.

من بازی دو آورد از برای من *bāzi dar ávard az barāyi man*. He has played me a trick.

P. بازی باز *bāz yāftan*. To resume.

P. باز یافت *bāzyāft*. A receipt.

P. بازیچه *bāzichī*. Sport, a game.

P. بازیدن *bāzidan*. To play.

P. بازیگر *bāzigar*. A juggler.

A. باس *bās*. Might, prowess.

A. باسک *bāsik*. Tall (a palm-tree).

A. باش *bāsh*. Stay, let it be.

A. باسط *bāsīt*. Spacious, plain.

A. باشد *bāshād*. Let it be so.

P. باشند *bāshanda*. An inhabitant.

P. باشه *bāsha*. A sparrowhawk.

P. باشند *bāshīdan*. To be; to stand, stay, dwell.

A. باصره *bāsira*. The sight, vision.

A. باطل *bātil*. False, absurd.

A. باطن *bātin*. Inward part; hidden, concealed.

A. باطنی *bātinī*. Internal.

A. باعث *bā'is*. Cause, motive, occasion, subject.

P. باغ *bāgh*. A garden.

P. باغبان *bāghbān*. A gardener.

P. باغچه *bāghcha*. A little garden.

P. باغستان *bāghistān*. Garden-ground, vineyard.

A. باغی *bāghi*. A rebel, a sinner.

P. بافتن *bāftan*. To weave; to plait; to twist.

P. بافته *bāfta*. Woven; twisted; a kind of cloth.

P. بافنده *bāfenda*. A weaver; a twister.

A. باقلا *bākilā*. Bean.

A. باقی *bāqī*. Remainder, balance; durable.

P. باک *bāk*. Fear.

P. باکمه *bāki*. With whom?

A. باکره *bākira*. A virgin.

A. باکی *bāki*. Weeping.

P. بال *bāl*. An arm, wing.

A. بال *bāl*. Spirit, mind.

A. سرور *surūr el bāl*. Joyous.

P. بالا *bālā*. Above, summit.

P. بال پوش *bālā-posh*. A coverlet, a quilt.

P. بالا خانه *bālā-khāna*. An upper chamber, balcony.

P. بالا گرفتن *bālā-giriftan*. To get the upper hand.

P. بالای *bālā-ī*. Above, up.

A. بالله *billāh*. By God.

A. بالجملة *bil-jumla*. In short, to sum up.

P. بالش *bālīsh*. A cushion, pillow.

A. بالضرورة *biz-surūrat*. Necessarily.

A. بالفعل *bil-f'il*. Actually; at the present.

A. بالغ *bāligh*. Mature; arrived; adult.

A. بالکل *bil-kull*. Wholly, all.

P. بالکانه *bāl-kāna*. A lattice window.

P. بالیدی *bálidají*. Growth; bride.

P. بالیدن *bálidán*. To grow up.

P. بالین *bálin*. A pillow, cushion.

P. بالین تربت *bálin i turbat*. Head of a tomb.

T. بالوز *bályúz*. A consul.

P. بام *bám*. The terrace, roof of a house; the morning.

P. بامداد *bámdád*. The morning, dawn.

P. بامدادان *bámdádán*. The next morning.

P. بامزه *bá-maza*. Sweet, savoury.

P. بامگاه *bám-gáh*. The morning.

A. بان *bán*. A kind of tamarisk tree (the myrolaban).

P. بانگ *báng*. A noise, sound.

HINDUST. بانات *bánát*. Woollen cloth.

P. بانو *bánú*. Princess, lady.

P. با نوا *bá-navá*. Rich, fortunate.

A. بانی *bání*. Builder, maker.

P. A. باوجود *ba-wajúd*. Notwithstanding.

P. باور *báwar*. Faith, belief, credit.

P. باورچه *báwarche*. A cook.

P. باوصف *bá-wasf*. Notwithstanding.

P. باوی *bá-vai*. With him.

P. بام *báh*. Virility, sperm.

A. باهر *báhir*. Manifest, clear, open.

P. باهم *báham*. Together.

P. باهم دیگر *báham digar*. Together, with each other.

P. باهم آمدن *báham ámadán*. To get in a passion.

P. باید *báyad*. Necessary; it behoves.

P. بایست *báyist*. Fit, incumbent.

P. بایستن *báyistan*. To be necessary.

P. بایزید *Báyezid*. A proper name.

A. بائع *bái*. A seller.

P. ببر *babar*. A lion.

P. بت *but*. An idol, image.

P. بت پرست *but-parast*. Idolator.

P. بت *bat*. A score or mark.

P. بٹاشه *butásha*. A sweetmeat.

P. بت تراش *but tarásh*. A statuary.

P. بت لر *bat-lar*. Worse. (for بدتر).

P. بت کده *but-kedah*. } An

P. بت خانه *but-khána*. } idol temple, pagoda.

P. بتره *bašra*. A pimple.

P. با جا *ba já*. In place; proper, fit, right.

P. بجا آوردن *bajá áwardán*. To perform.

P. بجان *baján*. Heartily.

P. بجان آمدن *baján ámadán*.

To be wearied out, disgusted.

P. بجان رنجیدن *baján ranjidan*. To cut to the heart, vex.



P. بای *ba jái*. Instead of.  
 H. بجره *bajara*. A barge.  
 P. بجز *bajuz*. Except; besides.

P. بچگان *bachagán*. Children.  
 A. بجد *bajidd*. Diligently, eagerly.

A. بجنس *bajins*. In the same kind.  
 A. بجنسه *bijinsihi*. The thing itself.

P. بچه *bacha*. The young of any animal; an infant.

P. بچه *bachí*. Why? wherefore?

A. ببحار *bihár*. Seas.

A. P. بحال *bahál*. Proper state or condition.

A. بحث *bahs*. Argument, controversy.

A. P. بحدی *bahaddi*. In that degree, to such an extent.

A. بحر *bahr*. The sea. بحر قزقم *Bahr i Kulzum*. Red Sea.

بحر محیط *Bahr i Muhit*. Ocean.

بحر یونان *Bahr i Yúnán*. Aegean Sea.

بحر خزر *Bahr i Khazr*. Caspian Sea.

بحر سفید *Bahr i Su-feid*. Mediterranean.

A. بحران *buharán*. The crisis of a disease.

A. بحری *bahrí*. Marine, maritime.

A. P. بحسب *ba hasb*. In conformity with.

A. P. بحضور *bahuzúr*. In presence of.

A. P. بحکم *bahukm*. In accordance with, by force of.

P. بجل کردن *bihil kerdan*. To absolve, forgive.

A. ببحور *buhúr*. Seas.

A. بخار *bukha*. Vapour, steam.

P. بخت *bakht*. Fortune, prosperity.

P. بخت بر گشته *bakht-bar-gashta*. Unfortunate.

P. بخمندی *bakhtmandi*. Good fortune.

P. بخاور *bakhtáwar*. Happy, rich.

P. بخنی *bukhtí*. The two-humped Bactrian camel.

P. بخبار *bakht-yár*. Fortunate, rich.

P. بخدا *ba Khudá*. By God, to God.

P. بخرد *ba khird*. Intelligent, sagacious.

P. بخردی *ba khirdi*. Wisdom, sagacity.

P. بخش *bakhsh*. Part, share.

P. بخشایش *bakhsháyish*. Forgiveness, compassion.

P. بخشایشگر *bakhsháyishgar*. Merciful.

P. بخشاینده *bakhsháyenda*. Bountiful.

P. بخشیدار *bakhsh-bandar*. A royal custom-house.

P. بخشش *bakhshish*. A present, gift.

P. بخشندگی *bakshandagi*. Munificence.

P. بخشنده *bakhshanda*. A giver, bestower.

P. بخشودن *bakhshúdan*. To have pity on,

P. بخی *bakhshī*. Paymaster.

P. بخشیدن *bakhshīdan*. To give, bestow; to pardon.

A. بخل *bukhl*. Parsimony, avarice.

P. بجه *bukhlā*. A bean.

P. بچور *bakhūr*. Perfume, odour.

A. بچیل *bakhīl*. Avaricious; miser.

A. بخلی *bakhīlī*. Parsimony, stinginess.

P. بچه *bakhya*. Strong quilting.

P. بد *bad*. Bad, wicked.

A. بد *bad'a*. Beginning.

P. بد اختر *bad-akhtar*. Ill-starred.

P. بدخشان *Badakhshān*. A country of Central Asia celebrated for rubies.

A. بداهت *badāhat*. An impromptu.

P. بدان *badān*. Know thou (imp. of دانستن); with that.

P. بد اندیش *bad-andesh*. Malicious.

P. بدایت *badāyat*. Commencement.

A. بدایع *badā'ī*. New, strange, rare things.

P. بدبخت *bad-bakht*. Unlucky.

P. بدتر *bad-tar*. Worse.

P. بد خوی *bad-khūy*. Ill-tempered.

A. بدر *badr*. The full moon.

P. بدر *badar*. Out of doors.

P. بدر آمدن *badar āmadan*. To come out.

P. بدر رفتن *badar raftan*. To go out.

P. بدر رو *badar-rav*. A drain, a sewer.

P. بدروستی *ba-durustī*. Indeed, truly, certainly.

P. بدرقه *badraqa*. A guard, escort.

P. بد کردن *badar kerdan*. To eject.

P. بدروود *bidrūd*. (See بدود) farewell.

A. بدره *badra*. A bag of money.

P. بدروزگار *bad-rozgar*. Unfortunate; wicked.

P. بد زندگانی *bad-zindagāni*. Bad living.

P. بدسور *ba-dastūr*. According to rule, as formerly.

P. بدست آوردن *badast āwardan*. To gain possession of.

P. بدسکال *bad-sigāl*. Malevolent, malignant.

A. بدعت *bid'at*. Oppression, violence; heresy.

P. A. بد عهد *bad-ahd*. A traitor, faithless.

P. بد فرجام *bad-farjām*. Unsuccessful; of evil tendency.

P. بد گش *bad-kish*. Irreligious.

P. بد کار *bad-kār*. Ill-doing; adulterous.

P. بدکاری *bad-karī*. Evil; adultery.

A. بدل *badal*. A substitute, change.

P. بدگو *badgū*. Evil speaker.

P. بدگوهر *bad-guher*. } Of

P. بدگهر *bad-guher*. } bad quality.

A. بدلا *badlā*. Substitute; succedaneum.

P. بدست *bad-mast*. Refractory; intoxicated.

P. بد مهر *bad-mihr*. Unkind, unfriendly.

A. بدن *badan*. The body.

P. بد نام *bad-nām*. Infamous.

P. بد نما *bad-numā*. Bad-looking.

P. بد نهاد *bad-nihād*. Ill-disposed, perfidious.

P. بدو *badū*. To him.

A. بدون *bilūn*. Without, besides.

P. بده *ba-deh*. Give thou.

P. بدی *badi*. Wickedness, malignity.

A. بدیع *badī*. Wonderful, rare, strange.

P. بدین *badīn*. For به این *ba-in*, in this.

A. بدبخت *badīhat*. An impatient.

A. بدیهی *badīhī*. An axiom, extempore.

A. بذر *bazr*. Seed.

A. بذل *bazl*. Munificence.

A. بذله *bazla*. A jest, pleasantry.

A. P. بذله *bazla-gū*. A wit.

P. بر *bar*. Above, on, upon; the bosom, fruit.

A. بر *barr*. Dry land; a desert.

P. برابر *barābar*. Equal, alike; level, up to; opposite.

A. برات *barāt*. An assign-

ment, commission. برات بر شاخ احو *barāt bar shākh i ahū*. Vain promises ("a draft on Aldgate pump").

P. برادر *birādar*. A brother.

P. برادر خواندگی *birādar-khāwāndagī*. Professions of brotherly love.

P. برادر رضاعی *birādar-riṣāʿī*. Foster-brother.

P. برادری *birādari*. Brotherhood.

A. براده *burāda*. Filings, sawdust.

A. برار *bar ār*. Peace, concord.

A. براز *barāz*. An extensive open plain.

A. براز *birāz*. Fighting; human ordure.

A. براعت *barāʿat*. Excellence, preeminence.

A. براق *ḥurrāḳ*. Brilliant, flashing.

A. براق *burāḳ*. The celebrated animal on which Mohammed is said to have ascended to heaven on the night of the معراج *mīrāj*.

P. بر آمد *bār āmad*. Appearance, coming out; impeachment.

P. بر آمدن *bar āmadan*. To

come up, emerge; cope with; succeed. —

P. برآمدگی *bar-amadgi*. Pre-eminence.

P. بر آمیختن *bar amikhtan*. To mix up. —

P. بر آن *bar an*. On that.

P. بر آن شدن *bar an shudan*. To agree to...

P. بران ام *bar an am*. I obey.

P. بران *burrán*. Cutting, sharp.

P. برانیدن *buránidan*. To put to flight. —

P. برآورد *bar-áward*. An estimate. برآورد کردن *bar-áward kerdan*. To make a valuation.

P. بر آوردن *bar áwardan*. To raise, to perform; to heave (a sigh). —

P. بر آویختن *bar áwikhtan*. To suspend.

A. برآهه *baráhma*. Brahmins.

A. براین *baráhin*. Proofs, arguments.

P. برای *baráyí*. For, on account of.

P. برای چه *baráyí chi*. Why? for what?

A. برآیا *baráyá*. Peoples, creatures.

P. بر پا *bar pá*. Fixed, established.

P. بر باد *bar bád*. Ruined, destroyed.

P. بر بر *bar bar*. Upon the breast, above.

P. بر بست *bar bast*. According to rule.

P. بر بستن *bar bastan*. To pack up.

A. برط *barbat*. A harp or lute.

A. برط سرای *barbat saráy*. A harper.

P. بر تافتن *bar tafian*. To twist, to turn.

P. برت *barat*. On thee.

P. برتر *bartar*. Higher.

P. A. بر تقدیر *bar takdir*. On supposition.

P. برتفه *bartula*. A gift, present.

A. برج *burj*. A tower; a sign of the zodiac.

P. برجا *bar já*. In place, properly placed; prostrate.

P. برجستن *bar jastan*. To leap, to bound.

P. بر جستگی *bar jastagi*. Springing upon; an eruption.

P. بر جسته *bar jasta*. Befitting, proper.

A. برجیس *Birjis*. The planet Jupiter.

P. بر چیدن *bar chidan*. To pluck; gather up; to remove.

A. برح *barh*. Affliction, distress.

P. برحق *bar nahk*. In truth.

P. برح *barh*. Somewhat, a little.

P. بر خاست *bar khást*. Ad-

jourment; dismissal from office; rise.

P. *بر خاستن* *bar khāstun*. To rise, arise.

P. *بر خفا* *barkhafch*. The nightmare.

P. A. *بر خلاف* *barkhláf*. Contrary, opposite.

P. *بر خواندن* *bar khwāndan*. To recite, repeat.

P. *بر خوردار* *barkhurdár*. Happy, enjoying the fruits of life (a child).

P. *بر خوردن* *bar khurdan*. To enjoy, to meet.

P. *بر خی* *barkhi*. Somewhat, a little.

P. *بر خیز* *bar khíz*. Get up! (imp. of *بر خاستن*).

A. *برد* *bard*. Cold, frigid.

P. *بر دار* *burdár*. A carrier, a bearer.

P. *بر دار* *bardár*. Suspended, hanged.

P. *بر دار کشیدن* *bar dár keshídan*. To hang.

P. *بر داشتن* *bardáshtan*. To elevate; to carry off.

P. *بر دبار* *burd-bár*. Forbearing; patient.

P. *بر دریدن* *bar darídan*. To rip up.

P. *بر دن* *burdan*. To carry; to win at play.

P. *بر ده* *barda*. A prisoner of war.

P. *بر ده* *burda*. Borne, carried.

P. *بر رفتن* *bar raftan*. To climb; to proceed; to surpass.

P. *برز* *barz*. Seed.

P. *برز* *burz*. A trowel; a mace.

P. *برزغه* *barazgha*. A saddle-cloth.

P. *برزگر* *barz-gar*. An agricultural labourer.

P. *برزن* *barzan*. A street, lane.

P. *برس* *bars*. A halter.

HIND. *برسات* *barsát*. The periodical rains.

P. *برسام* *bar-sám*. The pleurisy.

P. *بر سر* *bar sar*. On or at the head, end, &c.

P. *برشتن* *burushtan*. To fry, to broil.

P. *بر شدن* *bar shudan*. To mount, to rise.

P. *برشك* *barshak*. A wine-or oil-press.

HIND. *برشكال* *barshakál*. The periodical rains.

P. *برشكن* *bar-shikastan* (pronounced *ورشكن*). To become bankrupt, to fail.

A. *برص* *baras*. The leprosy.

P. A. *بر طرف* *bar taraf*. Dismissed.

P. A. *بر عكس* *bar 'aks*. Inversely.

P. *برف* *barf*. Snow. *برف باریدن* *barf bārídan*. To snow.

P. *برف آب* *barf-áb*. Iced water.

P. *بر فروختن* *bar furúkhlan*. To light up, kindle.

- P. *بر فزودن* *bar fuzúdan*. To increase.
- P. *بر فشاندن* *bar fishândan*. To squeeze up; to snap (the fingers).
- A. *برق* *barq*. Lightning.
- P. A. *بر قرار* *bar qarâr*. Established, firm.
- A. *برقع* *burqa*. A veil.
- A. P. *برفتادز* *barq-andâz*. A matchlock man.
- P. *برک* *barq*. A leaf.
- A. *برکات* *barakât*. Blessings.
- A. *برکه* *birkeh*. A pool.
- A. *برکت* *barakat*. Prosperity, blessing.
- P. *بر کرددن* *bar gardûdan*. To be inverted. To depart. To turn away from.
- P. *برک ریزی* *barq rîzi*. The fall of the leaf; autumn.
- P. *برگزیدن* *bar guzûdan*. To choose, to select.
- P. *بر گرفتن* *bar giriftan*. To take up; remove; to attain.
- P. *برگزیده* *bar guzîda*. Chosen, selected.
- P. *بر کفوان* *bar kustuvân*. Horse-armour.
- P. *بر کلانیدن* *bar gushânîdan*. To snatch, wrench off.
- P. *بر کلیدن* *bar gushîdan*. To snap off.
- P. *بر کشادن* *bar kushâdan*. To open, remove.
- P. *بر کشودن* *bar kashûdan*. To open, unloose.

- P. *برگشتن* *bargashtan*. To invert; to return; to retreat.
- P. *بر کندن* *bar kandan*. To tear up, eradicate, uproot.
- P. *برک و نوا* *barq va navâ*. Subsistence, provision.
- P. *برم* *baram*. I may bear (fr. *بردن* *burdan*).
- P. *برماه* *barmâh*. An auger or gimlet.
- P. *بر می آید* *bar mi âyad*. It comes out, arises.
- A. *برمیل* *barmûl*. A barrel.
- P. *برمیو* *barmiyû*. The straggury.
- P. *برتا* *barnâ* or *burnâ*. A youth.
- A. *برناسا* *bar-nâsâ*. Men.
- P. *برنج* *birinj*. Rice.
- P. *برنج* *birinj*. Brass.
- P. *برنجین* *baranjân*. A bracelet, anklet.
- P. *برنده* *barenda*. A carrier, bearer.
- P. *برنده* *burenda*. Sharp, cutting.
- P. *بر نشستن* *bar nishastan*. To mount on.
- P. *بر نشاندن* *bar nishândan*. To cause to sit on.
- P. *بر نارد* *bar nayârad*. It bears not (fr. *بر آوردن* *bar âwardan*).
- P. *بروت* *burût*. Whiskers, mustachios.
- A. *بروج* *burûj*. Towers; signs of the zodiac.
- P. A. *بر وجهی* *bar wajhi*. In such a manner.

- A. *burúdat*. Coldness.  
 A. *burúz*. Going forth; appearing.  
 P. *barúmand*. Fortunate, happy.  
 P. *birún*. Without, abroad.  
 P. *bar vai*. On him.  
 P. *burá*. A lamb, kid.  
 A. *burhán*, Demonstration, proof.  
 A. *burhat*. A space of time.  
 P. *bar hikhtan*. To extract, to draw; to educate, to teach.  
 P. *barham*. Confused; displeased.  
 P. *barham zadan*. To strike together, slam.  
 A. *Brahman*. A Brahmin.  
 A. P. *barahminán*. Brahmins.  
 P. *barahnagi*. Nakedness.  
 P. *barahna*. Naked.  
 A. *barí*. Exempted from, free, clear.  
 A. *barí uz zimmah*. Innocent of the charge.  
 A. *barri*. Wild.  
 P. *biryán*. Fried, broiled.  
 P. *burídan*. To cut, fell, cleave.  
 P. *barísham*. Silk.  
 P. *barín*. High, superior.

- P. *bar-in*. i. q. *بران*. On this.  
 P. *buz*. A goat.  
 A. *bazz*. Fine linen.  
 A. *bazzáz*. A linen-drupe.  
 P. *buzák*. Spittle.  
 P. *bazbáz*. Mace.  
 A. *bizr*. Seed.  
 A. *bizr ul kettán*. Linseed.  
 P. *Buzurjmíhr*. Name of the Prime Minister of Naushírwán, King of Persia.  
 P. *buzurg*. Great, elder, chief.  
 P. *buzurgán*. Nobles, philosophers.  
 P. *buzurgána*. Nobly.  
 P. *bizrgar*. A husbandman.  
 P. *buzurg-záda*. Of noble race.  
 P. *buzurg-sál*. Old, aged.  
 P. *buzurg-wár*. Illustrious.  
 P. *buzurgwári*. Magnificence.  
 P. *buzurgí*. Greatness, eminence.  
 P. A. *buzurg-kímat*. Magnanimous.  
 P. *bizishk*. A physician; a horse-doctor.  
 P. *buz-glázka*. A kid, a calf.  
 P. *bazla*. Pleasantry, jest.

- P. بزه گو *bazla-gû*. A wit.  
 • P. بزم *bazm*. A banquet ; assembly.  
 P. بزمگاه *bazm-gâh*. A banqueting house.  
 A. بزور *buzûr*. Seeds.  
 P. بزور *bazûr*. By force.  
 • P. بزه *baza*. A sin, crime.  
 P. بزه کار *baza-kâr*. A sinner.  
 P. بس *bas*. Enough ; many.  
 P. بس کردن *bas kerdan*. To finish, stop.  
 P. بسا *basâ*. Many, much.  
 A. بساط *bisât*. A bed ; carpet.  
 A. بسالت *basâlat*. Intrepidity.  
 P. بسان *basân*. Like, resembling.  
 A. بسانه *basbûsa*. Mace.  
 P. بست *bist*. Twenty.  
 P. بستان *bustân*. A garden.  
 P. بستان *bistân* or *bisitân*. Take thou ! fr. ستادن.  
 P. بستر *bistar*. A bed, mattress.  
 P. بستم *bistam*. Twentieth.  
 P. بستان *bastan*. To bind.  
 نعل نشین *nu'l bustan*. To shoe a horse.  
 P. بستگی *bastagi*. A ligature.  
 P. بسته *basta*. Bound ; a bale.  
 P. بسد *bussad* or *bissad*. Corral.  
 P. بسر بردن *basar burdan*. To effect ; to complete ; to harmonize.

- P. بسر شدن *basar shudan*. To be finished.  
 A. بستا *bast*. Diffusiveness, extension.  
 A. بسم الله *bismillah*. In the name of God.  
 A. P. بسمل کردن *bismil kerdan*. To sacrifice.  
 P. بسنده *basenda*. Sufficient.  
 HIND. بسوه *biswa*. The twentieth part of an acre of land.  
 P. بسوی *basûi*. In the direction of.  
 P. بسیار *bisyar*. Many.  
 P. بسیار خواب *bisyar-khasp*. A great sleeper, drowsy.  
 P. بسیار خوار *bisyar-kh'ur*. A great eater, a glutton.  
 P. بسیاری *bisyarî*. Abundance.  
 P. بسی *bast*. Many, much.  
 P. بستی *bestî*. An enterprise ; march ; preparation ; outfit.  
 A. بسط *bast*. Simple, uncompounded ; plane.  
 A. بسم *basim*. Affable, smiling.  
 A. بشارت *bishârat*. Glad tidings.  
 A. باشاشت *bashâshat*. Joviality, mirth.  
 A. بشر *bashar*. Man, mankind.  
 A. بشرة *bashwat*. The cuticle, or outer skin.  
 A. بشریت *bashariyet*. Human nature, humanity.  
 P. بشکر *bashjîr*. A towel.



- A. **بشير** *bashîr*. A messenger of good news.  
 A. **بصارت** *başârat*. The sight, vision.  
 A. **بصرة** *Basrah*. Basora, a city of Arabian Irák.  
 A. **بصل** *başal*. An onion.  
 A. **بصير** *başîr*. Seeing, discerning.  
 A. **بصيرت** *başîrat*. The sight, vision.  
 A. **بضاعت** *biẕâat*. Capital, stock.  
 A. **بط** *batf*. A goose, a duck.  
 A. **بطل** *batṭâl*. An idle talker, vain.  
 A. **باطلات** *batâlat*. Absurdity; falsity; vanity.  
 A. **بطانة** *biṭânat*. The lining of a garment.  
 A. **بطار** *baṭar*. Petulance.  
 A. **بطش** *batsh*. Power; severity, violence.  
 A. P. **بطة** *batak*. A duckling.  
 A. **بطل** *batâl*. A brave man, a champion.  
 A. **بطلان** *buṭlân*. Falsity, vanity.  
 A. **بطن** *batn*. The belly; the interior.  
 A. **باطئ** *batî*. Slow, dull.  
 A. **بعاد** *bi'âl*. Distance.  
 A. **بعث** *ba's*. Rousing; sending.  
 A. **بعثت** *bi'sat*. Mission, embassy.  
 A. **بعد** *ba'd*. After, afterwards.  
 A. **بعد** *bu'd*. Distance.

- A. **بعده** *ba'dahu*. Afterwards.  
 A. **بعزة** *ba'izzat*. In high estimation.  
 A. **بعض** *ba'z*. Some, certain.  
 A. **بعضى** *ba'zî*. A few, some.  
 A. **بعضى جمع** *ba'zî-jam'*. Sundry impositions or taxes, forming a total of revenue.  
 A. P. **بعضى خرج** *ba'zî-kharch*. Petty charges.  
 A. **بعل** *ba'î*. Lord, husband.  
 A. **بعلبك** *Ba'lbekk*. Baalbekk.  
 A. **بعيد** *ba'id*. Distant, far.  
 A. **بعمه** *bi'ainihî*. Exactly, the very same.  
 A. **بغال** *bighâl*. Mules. (pl. of **بغل** *baghl*.)  
 A. **بغاوت** *baghâwat*. Rebellion.  
 A. **بغايت** *bi-ghâyet*. Extremely, exceedingly.  
 A. **بغتة** *bughtatan*. Suddenly.  
 P. **بغچه** *bughcha*. A bundle.  
 A. **بغداد** *Baghdâd*. The city of Bagdad.  
 A. **بغض** *bughṣ*. Hatred.  
 P. **بغل** *baghal*. The armpit.  
 A. **بغل** *baghl*. A mule.  
 A. **بغى** *baghy*. Rebellion, revolt.  
 A. **بغير** *bighair*. Excepting, besides.  
 P. **بغت** *baft*. Wrought, woven.  
 A. **بقاء** *baqâ*. Eternity; permanency.  
 A. **بلاع** *bikâ*. Places; low-lying tracts of land.

A. *بَاقَال* *baḳkāl*. A green-grocer.

P. *بَاقَوَال* *baḳāwal*. Overseer of the kitchens.

A. *بَاقَاة* *baḳāat*. Endurance.

A. *بَاقَاة* *baḳāyā*. Balances, remainders. (pl. of *بَاقِيَة* *baḳīyeh*.)

● P. *بُكْچَا* *bukcha*. A knapsack, wallet.

A. *بُكْصُمَات* *buksumāt*. Biscuits.

A. *بُكْصَاة* *buk'āh*. A low-lying tract of land; a valley; a mausoleum, burial-place of a saint.

A. *بُكْل* *baḳl*. Herbage, pot-herbs.

A. *بُكْلَاة* *baḳlāh*. A pot-herb.

A. *بَاقِيَاتِي* *baḳīyatī*. Some remnants.

A. *بَاقِيَة* *baḳīyeh*. The remainder, balance.

P. *بِك* or *بَغ* *beg* or *beig*. A lord, a Mogul title; a noble.

A. *بُكَا* *bukā*. Weeping, crying.

P. *بَكَارِ اَمَدَان* *baḳār āmadan*. To be of use.

A. *بِكَارَات* *baḳārat*. Virginity.

P. *بِكَاَوَال* *baḳāwal*. A taster, a head cook.

P. *بَكْتَر* *baktar*. A coat of mail, cuirass.

A. *بِكْر* *bikr*. A virgin; first-born.

P. *بِكْرَزَادَة* *beg-zāda*. Son of a Bey; a non-commissioned officer (see *فوج*).

A. *بُكْم* *bukm*. Dumb,

A. *بَل* *bal*. But, yet, however.

A. *بَلَا* *balā*. A calamity, evil.

A. *بِلَا* *bilā*. Without.

A. *بِلَاد* *bilād*. Countries, cities. (pl. of *بِلْدَة*.)

A. *بَلَاغ* *balāgh*. Transmitting, delivering a message.

A. *بَلَاغَات* *balāghat*. Eloquence.

A. *بَلَاهَات* *balāhat*. Stupidity.

P. *بُلْبُل* *bulbul*. The nightingale.

P. *بَلْخ* *Balkh*. A town of Khorassan.

P. *بَلْخِي* *Balkhī*. A native of Balkh.

A. *بَلَد* *belad*. A city.

P. *بَلَد* *belad*. A guide.

A. *بِلْدَان* *buldān*. Cities. (pl. of *belad*.)

A. *بَلْدَة* *beldah*. A city, a town.

P. *بِلِسْت* *bilist*. A span.

P. *بُلْسُن* *bulsun*. A lentil, pulse.

A. *بَالَع* *bal'*. Swallowing.

A. P. *بَالَعْدَان* *bal'idan*. To swallow.

T. P. *بَلْغَم* *balgham*. Phlegm.

A. *بُلَاغَة* *bulaghā*. Eloquent men.

A. P. *بَلْكَه* *balki*. But, how ever.

P. *بَلْكَه* *balga*. Stolen goods by the possession of which the thief is traced.

A. *بَلْكَس* *Balkis*. Name of

the queen of Sheba, wife of Solomon.

P. بام *balma*. Thick, gross.

P. بلند *balund* and *bulund*. High.

P. بلند آواز *baland-âwâz*. Loud-toned.

P. بلند بالا *baland-bâlâ*. Of high stature.

P. بلند بانگ *baland bâng*. Loud-sounding.

P. بلند بین *baland-bin*. Aspiring.

P. بلندی *balandî*. Height, sublimity.

P. بلوا *balwâ*. Disturbance, confusion.

P. بلوچستان *Beluchistân*. A province in the south of Persia.

A. بلور *billaur* (or *ballûr*). Crystal.

A. P. بلورین *billaurîn*. Made of crystal.

A. بلوط *ballût*. An oak, an acorn.

A. بلوع *balû*. Open wide (the mouth of a pot).

A. بلوغ *bulûgh*. Puberty.

A. بله *bulah*. Ignorant, stupid.

P. بلی *balî*. Yes, indeed, certainly.

A. بلیه *balîyet*. A misfortune.

A. بُد *bulîd*. A dunce, a dolt.

A. بلغ *baligh*. Eloquent.

P. بلیله *balîla*. Belleric, myrobalan.

A. بلیات *balîyât*. Misfortunes (pl. of بلیه *balîyeh*).

P. بَم *bam*. The bass in music.

P. A. بامسال *ba masal*. For example.

P. بامبلی *bambulî*. A harlequin.

P. A. بامجرود *bamujarrad*. Instantly.

A. بن *'bn*. A son; (used for ابن when it occurs between two proper names).

P. بن *bun*. A root. سر و بن *sar u bun*. Beginning and end.

A. بنا *binâ*. A building, fabric.

A. P. بنا کردن *binâ kerdan*. To build, construct.

A. بنات *benât*. Daughters.

P. بنا بر *binâ bar*. Because of. بنا بر آن *binâ bar ân*. Therefore.

A. بنادر *banâdir*. Ports, harbours. (pl. of بندر *bandar*.)

P. بنا گوش *binâ-gûsh*. The cavity or lower part of the ear.

A. بان *banân*. Finger-tips.

A. بنای *binâi*. Foundation.

A. بنت *bint*. A daughter, a girl.

A. بنت الجبل *bint ul jebel*. The echo.

A. بَن *banj*. Henbane.

P. بنجاق *benchâk*. See بنه.

P. بند *band*. A bandage;

onfinement; a bond; art; a scheme; a trick.

P. بند فرمودن *band farmúdan*. To send or order into confinement.

P. بند انگشت *band i angusht*. A knuckle.

P. بندر *bandar*. A port, harbour; emporium.

P. بندگان *bandagán*. Slaves, servants.

P. بدمی *bandagi*. Servitude, service.

P. بندن *bandan*. To bind; to design.

P. باند بست *band u bast*. Settlement, arrangement.

P. بندور *bundúr*. Packthread.

A. بندوق *bandúk*. A musket.

A. بندوقچی *bandúkhí*. A musketeer.

P. بنده *banda*. A servant, slave.

P. بندی *bandí*. Captivity, a captive.

P. بندن *bandidan*. To bind, confine.

A. بصر *binsir*. The ring-finger.

P. بنفشه *bunafsha*. A violet.

P. بنگ *bang*. An inebriating draught; *hashish*.

P. بنگاه *bun-gáh*. Baggage, the rear of an army, a store-house.

P. A. بنوعی *ba-nú'í*. In such a manner.

P. بینه *buna*. Baggage, furniture,

A. بنی *bení*. Sons, children. (pl. of ابن *ibn*.)

P. بنیاد *bunyád*. Foundation, origin.

A. بنی آدم *bení adam*. The sons of Adam, the human race.

A. بنی عم *bení'amm*. Nephews.

A. بنیان *bunyán*. Construction.

A. بیه *bunya*. The structure of the human body.

P. بو *bú*. Smell, odour.

A. بواب *bawwáb*. A door-keeper, porter.

A. P. بواجی *bawájíbí*. Suitable.

A. بواسر *bawásir*. The hemorrhoids, or piles.

A. بواطن *bawátin*. Interior parts, bellies.

A. بواعث *bawá'is*. Causes, motives. (pl. of باعث *bá'is*.)

A. بوالعجب *bu'l'ajab*. Wonderful thing.

A. بوالفضول *bu'lfuzúl*. An idle talker.

A. بوالهوسی *bu'lhawasí*. Sensuality.

A. بیوت *buyút*. Houses.

P. بوته *búta*. A crucible.

P. بوتمار *bú'tímár*. A heron.

P. بودار *bú-dár*. Scented; a kind of leather.

P. بود باش *búd-bāsh*. Residence, dwelling.

P. بودن *búdam*. To be, to exist.

P. بودنی *búdaní*. Existence.

- A. **بورق** *búraq.* } Borax ;  
 P. **بوره** *búra.* } nitre.  
 P. **بوری** *búrí.* A trumpet.  
 P. **بوربا** *búriyá.* A rush-  
 mat.  
 P. **بوربااف** *búriyábáf.* A  
 weaver of mats.  
 P. **بوز** *búz.* A roan horse.  
 P. **بوزنه** *búziná.* A monkey.  
 P. **بوزه** *búza.* A kind of  
 beer.  
 P. **بوزهخانه** *búza-klhána.* A  
 beer-shop.  
 P. **بوس** *bús.* A kiss.  
 A. **بوس** *bús.* Distress, mis-  
 fortune.  
 P. **بوستان** *bústán.* A garden.  
 P. **بوس و کنار** *bús u kenár.*  
 Kissing and hugging.  
 P. **بوسه** *búsa.* A kiss.  
 P. **بوسیدن** *búsídan.* To kiss ;  
 to rot.  
 P. **بوسیده** *búsída.* Rotten.  
 P. **بوشقاب** *búshekááb.* A plate.  
 P. **بوغره** *búghra.* A dish  
 made of boiled meat, flour, &c.  
 P. **بوغچه** *búghcha.* Bag, wrap-  
 per.  
 A. **بوق** *búq.* A trumpet.  
 A. **بوقلمون** *bú kalamún.* A  
 chameleon ; variegated.  
 A. **بول** *baul.* Urine.  
 A. **بوم** *búm.* An owl.  
 P. **بوم** *búm.* A country.  
 P. **بوی** *búy.* Odour, smell.  
 P. **با بوی** *ba vai.* To him.  
 P. **بويا** *búyá.* Fragrant.  
 P. **بوئدن** *bú-ídan.* To smell.  
 P. **بويه** *búya.* Hope, desire.

- P. **بیه** *bíhi.* Well ; a quince.  
 P. **به** *ba.* With, to, in ; i. q.  
 ب.  
 P. **به** *bíh.* A quince.  
 P. **بها** *bahá.* Price. value.  
 A. **بها** *bihá.* In, with, by,  
 &c. ; it.  
 P. **به از** *bíh az.* Better than.  
 P. **بهادر** *bahádúr.* Valiant,  
 brave, bold, (see **فوج**).  
 P. **بهادری** *bahádurí.* Bravery.  
 P. **بهار** *bahár.* The spring.  
 P. **بهاری** *bahárí.* Vernal.  
 P. **بهانه** *bahána.* Pretence,  
 excuse, pretext.  
 A. **بهايم** *baháim.* Castle,  
 beasts. (pl. of **بهيمة** *bahíma.*)  
 P. **بهجت** *bíh-bakht.* Gaiety.  
 P. **بهود** *bíh-búd.* Welfare.  
 A. **بهتان** *buhítán.* A calumny,  
 lie.  
 P. **بهتر** *bihtar.* Better.  
 P. **بهترین** *bihtarín.* Best.  
 A. **بهجت** *bahjat.* Joy, beauty.  
 P. **به هر** *ba har.* At, by, or to  
 every or each.  
 P. **به هر** *bahr.* For, because  
 of.  
 P. **بهرام** *Bahrám.* The planet  
 Mars. Name of several kings  
 of Persia.  
 P. **بهرام كور** *Bahrám-Gúr.*  
 Bahrám of the Wild Ass, the  
 6th of that name, a king of  
 the Sassanian dynasty.  
 P. A. **به هر حال** *ba har hál.* By  
 all means ; in any case.  
 P. A. **به هر كيف** *ba har kaif.*  
 Anyhow,

P. بهره *bahra*. Part, portion; profit.

P. بهره مند *bahra-mand*. Fortunate; participating in.

P. بهت *bihast*. It is better.

P. بهشت *bihisht*. Paradise.

P. بهشت *ba-hisht*. He left, from بهشت.

P. بهشتی *bihishtí*. Paradisiacal; (in Hindustani, a water-carrier).

P. بھل *bihil*. Absolution; give over! let alone! (imp. of هلدن).

P. بهم *baham*. Together; anger.

P. بهم برآمدن *baham bar ámadun*. To be displeased, discomposed.

P. بهم برزدن *baham bar zadan*. To convulse.

P. بهم برکردن *baham bar kerdun*. To displease; upset.

P. بهمرساندن *baham rasávan*. To procure.

P. بهی *bihí*. Goodness; a quince.

A. بهیمه *bahíma*. A beast.

A. بهیمی *bahímí*. Brutish.

P. بهین *bihín*. Better, best.

P. بی *bí*. Without, besides.

P. بیابان *biyábán*. A desert.

P. بیابان نشین *biyábán-nishín*. Dwelling in the desert.

P. بیابانی *biyábání*. Wild, savage.

P. بیرو *bí-ábrú*. Dishonourable.

A. باهی *baiyáz*. Whiteness; an album or note-book; a fair copy of any document.

A. بیان *bayán*. Explanation.

P. A. بی اخبار *bí-ikhhtiyár*. Without choice.

P. A. بی ادب *bí-adab*. Rude, impolite.

P. بی آزار *bí-ázár*. Without trouble.

P. A. بی اعتبار *bí-i'tebár*. Not respected.

P. بی اندازه *bí-andáza*. Without measure.

P. A. بی انصاف *bí-inṣáf*. Unjust.

P. A. بی باق *bí-bák*. Completely.

P. بی باک *bí-bák*. Fearless.

P. بی بر *bí-bar*. Fruitless.

P. بی پروا *bí-parwá*. Without care.

P. بی پر *bí-pír*. Vicious.

A. بیت *bait*. A house; a distich.

P. بی تاب *bí-táb*. Faint; restless.

A. بیت المقدس *Bait al Mukáddus*. Jerusalem.

P. A. بی تحاشا *bí-taháshá*. Rash, precipitate.

P. A. بی تدبیر *bí-tadbír*. Without deliberation.

P. A. بی تکلف *bí-takalluf*. Without ceremony.

P. A. بی تمیز *bí-tamíz*. Without discernment.

P. بی توذکاره *bí-túzagána*. Irregular.

P. *بی توشه* *bí-túsha*. Without provisions.

P. A. *بی توفیق* *bí-taufík*. Without grace.

P. *بی جا* *bí-já*. Improper; out of place.

P. *بی جان* *bí-ján*. Lifeless.

P. A. *بی جواب* *bí jawáb*. Irrefutable; having no answer.

P. *بی چاره* *bí-chára*. Helpless.

P. *بی چوبه* *bí-chúba*. A kind of tent pitched without a pole.

P. *بی چراغ* *bí-chirágh*. Lampless; desolated; childless.

P. *بی چون* *bí-chún*. Incomparable. *بی چون و چرا* *bí-chún o chera*. God (as not subject to the laws of cause and effect).

P. A. *بی حاصل* *bí-hásíl*. Unprofitable.

P. A. *بی حد* *bí-hadd*. Without limit.

P. A. *بی حساب* *bí-hisáb*. Countless.

P. A. *بی حضور* *bí-huzúr*. Absent, inattentive.

P. A. *بی حیثیت* *bí-hamíyet*. Spiritless, dastardly.

P. *بی ش* *bísh*. A root, origin.

A. P. *بی خبر* *bí-khabar*. Uninformed.

P. *بیختن* *bíkhun*. To sift.

P. *بی خوابی* *bí-kh'ábí*. Sleeplessness.

P. *بی خود* *bí-khud*. Beside one's self, senseless.

P. *بی خودی* *bí-khudí*. Rapture.

E. *بد* *bíd*. The willow.

P. A. *بد محنون* *bíd i majnún*. The weeping willow.

P. *بد مشک* *bíd mushk*. The musk-willow.

A. *بدا* *baidá*. A desert.

P. *بداد* *bí-dád*. Unjust, lawless.

P. *بدار* *bídár*. Waking, attentive.

P. *بداری* *bídárí*. Wakefulness, vigilance.

P. *بد انجیر* *bíd-anjir*. The palma Christi.

P. *بد دانش* *bí-dánish*. Unwise.

P. *بدانه* *bí-dána*. Seedless; a pomegranate.

A. *بدای* *baidái*. A desert.

P. A. *بدخل* *bí-dakhl*. Dispossessed, excluded.

P. *بد درمان* *bí-darmán*. Without remedy.

P. *بد رنگ* *bí-dirang*. Without delay.

P. *بد ریغ* *bí-dirígh*. Undeniable; merciless.

A. *بدق* *baidak* (or *بدق* *baidak*). A pawn at chess. See also *پراق*.

P. *بد دل* *bí-díl*. Heartless.

P. A. *بدین* *bí-dín*. Irreligious.

A. *بئر* *bí'r*. A well.

P. *بیراه* *bí-ráh*. Unprincipled; astray.

A. *بیراق* *báirák*. A flag, banner.

P. A. *بی رسمی* *bí-rasmí*. Irregularity.

P. *بیروزی* *bí-rúzí*. Destitute.

P. بیرون *hírán*. Without, exterior.

P. پریا *bí-riyá*. Without guile.

P. بیزار *bí-zár*. Indifferent; affected with *ennui*.

P. بی زبان *bí-zabán*. Dumb, speechless.

P. بی زر *bí-zar*. Without money.

P. بیست *bíst*. Twenty.

P. بی سرویا *bí-sar u pá*. Destitute; without method.

P. A. بی سلفه *bí-salíka*. Inexpert; without method.

P. بیش *bísh*. More, much.

P. A. بی شایه *bí-sháiba*. Doubtless.

P. بیشتر *bísh-tar*. For the most part.

P. بی شرم *bí-sharm*. Shameless.

P. بی شمار *bí-shumár*. Innumerable.

P. A. بی شک *bí-shak*. Doubtless.

P. بی شه *bísha*. A forest, desert.

P. بیش *bísh*. Excess.

P. A. بی صبر *bí-gabr*. Impatient.

A. بائز *baiz*. Eggs.

A. بیاض *baizá*. White; the sun.

A. بیضوی *baizawí*. Oval.

A. بیضه *baiza*. An egg.

A. بیطار *baítár*. A horse-doctor.

P. A. بی طاقت *bí-tákat*. Without power.

A. بیع *bai*. Sale.

A. P. بیانه *ba'ána*. Earnest money.

A. بیت *ba'at*. Homage, fealty; inauguration.

A. P. بی نامه *baí-náma*. A bill of sale.

P. A. بی نایت *bí'ináyet*. Unkind; rude.

P. بیغل و غش *bí-ghill u ghashsh*. Without deceit.

P. A. بی غم *bí-ghamm*. Without sorrow; unconcerned.

P. A. بی غیرت *bí-ghairat*. Spiritless, infamous; without jealousy.

P. A. بی فایده *bí-fáida*. Useless.

P. A. بیقرار *bí-karár*. Uneasy, restless.

P. A. بی قیاس *bí-kiyás*. Incalculable.

P. باگ *baig*. A lord; a Mogul title.

P. بی کار *bí-kár*. Unemployed.

P. بی کاری *bí-kári*. Idleness.

P. بیگانی *bígánagí*. Foreignness.

P. بیگانه *bíyána*. A stranger.

P. بیگاه *bí-gáh*. Untimely.

P. با یکبار *ba-yek-bar*. Suddenly, all at once.

P. بیگران *bí-girán*. Immense, infinite.

P. بیگس *bí-kas*. Destitute, friendless.

P. بی کفش *bí-kafsh*. Shoeless.

P. بیکل *bi-kal*. Restless; out of order.



- P. *باگم* *baigam*. A lady.  
 P. *بی گمان* *bī-gumán*. Without doubt.  
 P. *بی گناه* *bī-gunáh*. Innocent.  
 P. *بل* *bíl*. A spade.  
 P. *بلا* *bilá*. Money to be distributed in charity.  
 P. *بلدار* *bíldár*. A sapper, digger.  
 A. *بایقان* *Baikhán*. A city in Armenia near the Caspian Sea.  
 P. *بیم* *bím*. Fear.  
 P. A. *بی محابا* *bī-muhábá*. Dauntless; disrespectful.  
 P. *بیمار* *bímár*. Sick, infirm.  
 P. *بیمارستان* *bímáristán*. An hospital.  
 P. *بیماری* *bímáru*. Disease.  
 P. *بی مانند* *bī mánand*. Incomparable.  
 P. *بی مایایی* *bī-máyayí*. Indigence.  
 P. A. *بی مروت* *bī-muráwat*. Unkind, inhuman.  
 P. *بی مزه* *bī-maza*. Tasteless, insipid.  
 P. A. *بی معنی* *bī-ma'ni*. Foolish, unmeaning.  
 P. *بی مغز* *bī-maghz*. Marrowless.  
 P. *بیمه* *bíma*. Insurance.  
*بیمه کردن* *bíma kerdan*, to insure.  
 A. *بین* *bain*. Between; an interval.  
 A. *بین* *baiyin*. Clear, evident, plain.  
 P. *بین* *bín*. See thou! (from دیدن).

- P. *بینا* *bíná*. Seeing; a spectator.  
 P. *بینایی* *bínái*. Light.  
 P. *بینش* *bínish*. Light, penetration.  
 P. *بی نشان* *bī-nishan*. Without sign; inscrutable.  
 P. A. *بی نظیر* *bī-naẓír*. Incomparable.  
 P. *بی نمک* *bī-namak*. Insipid, saltless, tasteless.  
 P. *بی نوا* *bī-nawá*. Helpless.  
 P. *بینی* *bíní*. The nose; thou seest.  
*نامی بینی* *namí bíní*. Dost thou not see? (from دیدن).  
 P. *بی نیاز* *bī-niyáz*. Content; without prayer.  
 P. A. *بی واسطه* *bī-wásifa*. Causeless.  
 P. A. *بی وجود* *bī-wujád*. Without existence; low, mean.  
 P. A. *بی وفا* *bī-wafá*. Faithless, ungrateful.  
 P. A. *بی وفای* *bī-wafá-i*. Ingratitude.  
 P. A. *بی وقت* *bī-wakt*. Untimely.  
 P. A. *بی وقوف* *bī-wuqúf*. Stupid.  
 P. *بیوه* *bíva*. A widow.  
 P. *بی همتا* *bī-hamtá*. Incomparable.  
 P. *بی هنر* *bī-hunar*. Without ingenuity; lazy.  
 P. *بی حکام* *bī-hangám*. Ill-timed, untimely.  
 P. *بیوده* *baihúda*. Vain, absurd.  
 P. *بی هوش* *bī-húsh*. Faint, senseless.  
 P. *بی هوشی* *bī-húshí*. Deprivation of sense.

ب

پ *pá* or *pé*. The third letter of the Persian alphabet. It does not occur in Arabic; the letter ف being substituted for it, in Persian words adopted into Arabic. Even in Persian it sometimes interchanges with ب as سید and سید; and with پ as پادشاه and پادشاه.

پ. پا *pá*. The leg, foot.

پ. پاداز *pá andáz*. A carpet spread at the entrance of a room.

پ. پانچن *pá-baranjan*. An anklet.

پ. پانڈ *pá-band*. A rope with which the fore feet of a horse are tied.

پ. پابوس *pá-bús*. Kissing the foot, worshipping.

پ. پابوسی *pá bási*. Reverence.

پ. پاپوش *pá-púsh*. A slipper, shoe.

پ. پاپی *pá-pai*. Persecution.

پ. پاتاہ *pátába*. A sock.

پ. پاجامہ *pá-jáma*. Trousers.

پ. پاجی *páji*. Mean; a scoundrel.

پ. پاچاک *páchaak*. Dried cowdung used for fuel.

پ. پاچہ *pácha*. A paw.

پ. پاداش *pádásh*. Retaliation; recompence.

پ. پانزھر *pául-zahr*. The bezoar stone.

پ. پادشاه *pádsháh*. A king.  
پ. پادشاهی *pádsháhí*. Empire, reign.

پ. پار *pár*. Over, across.

پ. پارچه *párcha*. A fragment, strip; cloth.

پ. پاردم *pár-dum*. The crupper of a saddle.

پ. پارس *Párs*. Persia.

پ. پارسا *pársá*. Chaste; pious.

پ. پارسال *pár-sál*. The last year.

پ. پارسائی *pársái*. Holiness; asceticism.

پ. پارسی *Pársí*. A Persian.

پ. پازہ *pára*. A piece, portion; bribe.

پ. پارہدوز *páradúz*. A patcher.

پ. پارو *páru*. A broom, a shovel.

پ. پارتہ *párma*. Old, ancient.

پ. پاس *pás*. Watch, guard, defence.

پ. پاسان *pás-bán*. A sentinel.

پ. پاسانی *pás-báni*. Keeping watch.

پ. پاستان *pástán*. Former.

پ. پاسک *pásukh*. An answer.

پ. A. پاسخاطر *pás-khátir*. For the sake of, in deference to.

پ. پاسداری *pás-dári*. Guardianship; partiality.

پ. پاسنگ *pásang*. A make-weight.

پ. پاش *pásh*. Sprinkling.

پ. پاشا *páshá*. A Turkish title.

پ. پاشہ *páshta*. The heel.

P. پاشیدن *pāshīdan*. To sprinkle.

P. پاک *pāk*. Pure, clean.

P. پاکیز *pāk-bāz*. Fair dealing.

P. پاک بردن *pāk burdan*. To carry clean off.

P. پاکیزگی *pākī*. Purity, chastity.

P. پاکیزه *pākīza*. Clean, chaste, neat.

P. پالان *pālān*. A pack-saddle.

P. پالودن *pālūdan*. To strain, press; drain (this verb is seldom used except in the past participle پالوده *pālūda*, e. g. *pālūda i seib*. Extract of apples.)

P. پالهارنگ *pāl-hang*. A halter.

P. پالیز *pālīz*. A kitchen-garden, melon-bed, &c.

P. پامال *pāmāl*. Ruin, devastation.

P. پانزده *pānzda*. Fifteen.

P. پانصد *pānsad*. Five-hundred.

P. پای *pāi*. The foot.

P. پایاب *pāyāb*. A shallow, ford.

P. پایان *pāyān*. Extremity, end.

P. پند *pāi-band*. A fetter; tied, fettered.

P. پای پوش *pāi-pūsh*. Shoe, slipper.

P. پایابه *pāi-tāba*. Socks.

P. پایتخت *pāi-takht*. The capital, metropolis.

P. پایخانه *pāi-khāna*. A privy.

P. پایدار *pāi-dār*. Firm, durable, permanent.

P. پائیدن *pā-īdan*. To stand firm or still; to hesitate.

P. پازیب *pā-zīb*. Anklets.

P. پاییز *pāyīz*. Autumn.

P. پایستان *pāyīstan*. To expect; to be firm.

P. پایگاه *pāi-gāh*. Dignity, rank.

P. پامال *pāi-māl*. Ruin, devastation.

P. پایمزد *pāi-muzd*. Hire of a messenger, &c.

P. پایه *pāya*. Step, degree, dignity, basis, &c.

P. پائین *pāīn*. Beneath, down.

P. پتک *putk*. A smith's hammer.

P. پتل *patil*. A match for a lamp, a linstock.

P. پختن *pukhtan*. To cook; ripen.

P. پخته *pukhta*. Cooked; ripe.

P. پدر *pidar*. A father.

P. پدرانه *pidarāna*. Fatherly.

P. پدروار *pidr-wār*. Like a father.

P. پدرود *padrūd*. Farewell, leave.

P. پدری *pidrī*. Paternal.

P. پدته *puduna*. Mint (herb).

P. پدید *padīd*. Evident, visible.

P. پدیدار *padīdār*. Appearing.

P. پذیر *pazīr*. Accepting; susceptible of.

P. پذیرای *pažiri*. Acceptance.

P. پذیرفتن *pažirāftan*. To accept, admit, be susceptible of.

P. پذیره *pažira*. Acceptable, agreeable.

P. پر *pur*. Full, loaded.

P. پر *par*. A feather, a quill, wing.

P. پر سال *parāsāl*. The year before last.

P. پراگندگی *parāgandagi*. Dispersion.

P. پراگندن *parāgandan*. To disperse, to scatter.

P. پراکنده *paraganda*. Dispersed, scattered.

P. پیران *parān*. Flying.

P. پیرایدن *parānidan*. To cause to fly.

P. پرتاب *partāb*. A bow-shot; brilliancy.

P. پرتو *partav*. A ray, beam.

P. پر حذر *pur hačar*. Full of caution.

P. پرخاش *purkhāsh*. War, battle.

P. پرداخت *pardāht*. Completion, relinquishment.

P. پرداختن *pardāhtan*. To accomplish; to attend to; to quit, leave.

P. پردگی *pardagi*. Concealment; a chaste woman.

P. پرده *parda*. A veil, curtain; a musical key or mode.

P. پرده، الحان *parda i ilhān*. The musical scale or gamut.

P. پرده بینی *parda i binī*. The cartilage of the nose.

P. پرده بر انداز *parda-barandāz*. Revealing a secret.

P. پرده پوش *parda-pūsh*. Keeping a secret.

P. پرده دار *parda-dār*. Holding the veil; a chamberlain.

P. پرده عنکبوت *parda i 'anka-būt*. A cobweb.

P. پرده نشین *parda-nishīn*. Remaining behind the veil; modest.

P. پرزه *purza*. A scrap, bit.

P. پرست *parast*. A worshipper.

P. پرستار *parastār*. A servant; a worshipper.

P. پرستش *parastish*. Worship.

P. پرستن *piristuk*. A swallow. Vulg. پرستو *piristū*.

P. پرستنده *parastenda*. A worshipper.

P. پرستیدن *parastīdan*. To worship.

P. پرسش *pursish*. A question.

P. پرستنده *pursenda*. An interrogator.

P. پرسیدن *pursīdan*. To ask, interrogate.

P. پرسدنی *pursīdanī*. A subject for inquiry.

P. پرک *Parak*. Canopus (star).

P. پرگار *pargār*. A pair of compasses.

P. پرگار *pur-kār*. Skilful; close; well made.

P. *پركاله* *parkála*. A spark.  
 P. *پرنده* *parenda*. Flying;  
 a bird.  
 P. *پربان* *parniyán*. Painted  
 Chinese silk.  
 P. *پروا* *parová*. Care, fear.  
 P. *پرواری* *parovári*. Fatted,  
 stall-fed.  
 P. *پرواز* *parwáz*. Flight.  
 P. *پرواگی* *parwánagi*. Per-  
 mission.  
 P. *پرواه* *parwána*. A moth;  
 a mandate.  
 P. *پرو و بال* *par u bál*. Fea-  
 thers and wings. *بی پرو و بال* *bi-*  
*par u bál*. Destitute; impo-  
 tent.  
 P. *پرور* *parwar*. Nourisher,  
 patron.  
 P. *پروردگار* *Parwardagár*.  
 Providence.  
 P. *پروردن* *parwardan*. To  
 nourish; educate.  
 P. *پرورش* *parvarish*. Pro-  
 tection, nurture.  
 P. *پرورنده* *parvarenda*. Pro-  
 tector, patron.  
 P. *پروریدن* *parvarídan*. To  
 bring up, nourish.  
 P. *پرویزن* *parvīzan*. A  
 sieve.  
 P. *پروین* *Parvín*. The Plei-  
 ades.  
 P. *پره* *parra*. Side, border.  
 P. *پره بینی* *parra i bíní*. The  
 nostrils.  
 P. *پرهیز* *parhíz*. Abstinence,  
 continence.  
 P. *پرهیزگار* *parhíz-gár*. Con-  
 tinent, chaste.

P. *پرهیزدن* *parhízídan*. To  
 abstain, to avoid.  
 P. *پری* *parí*. A fairy.  
 P. *پری* *purí*. Fulness.  
 P. *پریدن* *parídan*. To fly.  
 P. *پری روز* *parí-rúz*. The  
 day before yesterday.  
 P. *پریشان* *parishán*. Afflicted,  
 distracted.  
 P. *پریشان* *parishání*. Distress,  
 destitution.  
 P. *پریشب* *parí-shab*. The night  
 before last.  
 P. *پزشک* *pizishk*. A physician.  
 P. *پزشکی* *pizishkí*. The art  
 of physic.  
 P. *پشمان* *pashmán*. Withered.  
 P. *پشمردن* *pashmurdan*. To  
 wither.  
 P. *پشمرده* *pashmurdá*. De-  
 cayed, withered.  
 P. *پژوهش* *pizhúhish*. In-  
 quiry.  
 P. *پزیدن* *pazídan*. To cook.  
 P. *پس* *pas*. After, behind;  
 then, therefore, consequently.  
 P. *پس انداز* *pas-andáz*. Clear  
 profit; savings.  
 P. *پست* *past*. Low, abject.  
 P. *پستان* *pistán*. The breast,  
 nipple.  
 P. *پسته* *pista*. A pistachio  
 nut.  
 P. *پستی* *pastí*. Inferiority,  
 lowness.  
 P. *پس خور* *pas-khúur*. The  
 leavings of a meal.  
 P. *پس دادن* *pas dádan*. To  
 render.  
 P. *پسر* *pisar*. A son, boy.

P. پسر امجد *pisar i amjed*. Eld-  
est son.  
P. پسر خوانده *pisar-kh'anda*.  
An adopted son.  
P. پس فردا *pas-furdá*. The  
day after to-morrow.  
P. پسکله *paskulla*. The bolt  
of a door.  
P. پس گرفتن *pas-giriftan*. To  
take back.  
P. پسند *pasand*. Approba-  
tion. پسند آمدن *pasand ámulan*.  
To be approved.  
P. پسندیدن *pasandidan*. To  
approve.  
P. پسندیده *pasandída*. Com-  
mendable, agreeable.  
P. پس و پیش *pas u pish*. De-  
mur, hesitation.  
P. پیش *pasích*. March; pre-  
paration.  
P. پسین *pasín*. The last, pos-  
terior.  
P. پشت *pusht*. The back.  
P. پشت پا *pusht i pá*. The instep.  
P. پشتاره *pushtára*. A load,  
a pack.  
P. پشت دادن *pusht dádán*. To  
retreat.  
P. پشت پناه *pusht-panáh*. Pa-  
tion, supporter.  
P. پشته *pushta*. A bundle,  
load; a hillock; a quay.  
P. پشتی *pushtí*. Support.  
P. پشتیبان *pushtibán*. A prop,  
buttress.  
P. پشگل *pishkil*. Dung of a  
sheep.  
P. پشم *pushm*. Wool; hair

on the privities. این پشم است *in*  
*pashm ast*. Stuff and non-  
sense!  
P. پشمینه *pashmína*. Woollen.  
P. پشه *pashsha*. A gnat.  
P. پشیز *pishíz*. A small piece  
of money.  
P. پشمان *pashmán*. Peni-  
tent.  
P. پشیمانی *pashimáni*. Repent  
ance.  
P. پگاه *pagáh*. The dawn.  
P. پل *pul*. A bridge.  
P. پلاش *palás*. Coarse cloth,  
sackcloth.  
P. پیلاو *piláv* and پلو *pilar*.  
A dish made of rice and meat.  
P. پپل *pulpul*. Pepper.  
P. پیلندی *pul-bandí*. Embank-  
ment.  
P. پالک *palak*. An eyelash.  
P. پالنگ *palang*. A tiger, leo-  
pard.  
P. پاله *pala* or *pilla*. The  
bason of a balance; step of a  
ladder.  
P. پاله کردن *pilla kardan*. To  
importune.  
P. پالیته *palita*. The wick of  
a candle or lamp.  
P. پالید *palid*. Impure.  
P. پناه *panáh*. Refuge, pro-  
tection.  
P. پناده *pron. penábat*. A  
small silver coin worth about  
6d.  
P. پنبه *pamba*. Cotton.  
P. پنبه دوز *pamba-dúz*. A  
carder of cotton.

- P. پن *panj*. Five.  
 P. پنجاه *panjáh*. Fifty.  
 P. پنجاهم *panjáham*. Fiftieth.  
 P. پنجره *panjara*. A cage;  
 a lattice.  
 P. پن گوشه *panj-gúsha*. A  
 pentagon.  
 P. پن شنبه *panj-shamba*.  
 Thursday.  
 P. پنجه *panja*. A claw, the  
 fist.  
 P. پنجم *panjam*. Fifth.  
 P. پند *pand*. Maxim; ex-  
 hortation.  
 P. پندار *pindár*. Conceit;  
 imagination.  
 P. پنداری *pindári*. Self-con-  
 ceit.  
 P. پنداشتن *pindáshtan*. To  
 think, suppose.  
 P. پنهان *pinhán*. Concealed,  
 secret.  
 P. پنهانی *pinhání*. Conceal-  
 ment.  
 P. پنیر *panír*. Cheese.  
 P. پنیر ماهی *panír-máya*. Ren-  
 net.  
 P. پی *pí*. Search, inquiry.  
 P. پیچ *púch*. Injudicious,  
 absurd.  
 P. پیود *púd*. The warp, the  
 web.  
 P. پیودنه *púdina*. Garden  
 mint.  
 P. پور *púr*. A son.  
 P. پوز *púz*. The parts round  
 the mouth.  
 P. پوزش *púزش*. An excuse,  
 apology.

- P. پوزمال *púz-mál*. A far-  
 rier's twitch.  
 P. پوست *púst*. A skin, hide;  
 bark of a tree.  
 P. پوست بر پوست *púst bar púst*.  
 Coat upon coat (as an onion).  
 P. پوستین *pústín*. A fur-  
 garment, a pelisse.  
 P. پوسیدن *púsidan*. To rot.  
 P. پوش *púsh*. A cover, lid.  
 P. پوشاندن *púshánidan*. To  
 cause to hide.  
 P. پوشاك *púshák*. Dress,  
 clothes.  
 P. پوشش *púshish*. A Cover-  
 ing, dress.  
 P. پوشیدن *púshidan*. To hide;  
 to dress.  
 P. پوشیده *púshída*. Hidden.  
 P. پوف کردن *púf kerdan*. To  
 puff.  
 P. پول *púl*. Money. پول چکمه  
*púl i chekma u shelivár*.  
 Board wages: money given to  
 servants to provide themselves  
 with necessaries on a journey.  
 P. پولاد *púlád*. Steel.  
 P. پی *púy*. Search, in-  
 quiry.  
 P. پیای *púyá*. } Seeking;  
 P. پیان *púyán*. } running.  
 P. پیوندن *pú-ídan*. To search,  
 to run.  
 P. پیوه *púya*. A hand-gallop.  
 P. پهر *pahar*. A watch of  
 the night.  
 P. پهره *páhra*. A guard.  
 P. پهلو *pahlú*. Side; quar-  
 ter.  
 P. پهلوی باندی کردن *pahlú bandi  
 kerdan*. To protect. پهلوی داشتن

*pahlú dáshtan*. To procure an advantage to any one.

P. پهلوان *pahluván*. A hero, wrestler.

P. پهلوان *Pahlavi*. The language of the ancient Persians.

P. پهن *pahn*.

P. پهن اوری *pahn-ávarí*. Breadth, width.

P. پای *pai*. A foot; a tendon; behind.

P. پای *pay á pay*. Successively.

P. پیاده *piyáda*. A foot-soldier; pedestrian.

P. پیاز *piyáz*. An onion.

P. پیاله *piyála*. A cup.

P. پیام *payám*. A message.

P. پیامبر *payyámbar*. A messenger; an apostle.

P. پیچ *pích*. A screw; twist.

P. پیچ خوردن *pích-khurdan*. To have the colic.

P. پیچ خور *pích-khur*. Pliant.

P. پیچش *píchish*. Contortion.

P. پیچک *píchak*. A skein of thread.

P. پیچیدن *píchidan*. To twist; to fold.

P. پیچن *píchtan*. To twist.

P. پیدا *paidá*. Production; evident.

P. پیدایش *paidáyish*. Produce; birth.

P. پی در پی *pai dar pai*. Successively.

P. پیر *pír*. An old man; a saint.

P. پیر طریقت *pír i taríkat*. A spiritual guide; superior of a religious order.

P. پیرا *pairá*. Decorating (in comp.).

P. پیراستن *pairástan*. To adorn.

P. پیرامن *píráman*. } Envi-  
P. پیراهون *pírámán*. } rons;  
about.

P. پیرانه *pírána*. Like an old man.

P. پیراهن *píráhan*. A shirt.

P. پیراهن شاهی *píráhan i sháhí*. Calico.

P. پیرایش *pairáyish*. Embellishment.

P. پیرایه *pairáyah*. An ornament.

P. پیر زال *pír-zál*. A decrepit old man or woman.

P. پیر سال *pír-sál*. Stricken in years.

P. پیر معان *pír i mughán*. Chief priest of the Magi.

P. پیرو *pai-rav*. A follower, a dependant.

P. پیروی *pai-ravi*. Follow-  
ing; prosecution; imitation.

P. پیروز *píruz*. Victorious; conqueror.

P. پیروزه *píruza*. A turquoise.

P. پیروزی *píruzi*. Victory, conquest.

P. پیرهن *pírahan*. See پیراهن.

P. پیری *píri*. Old age.

P. پیش *písh*. Before, in front, forward.

P. پیشاب *písháb*. Urine.



P. پیش آمدن *pish ámadan*. To come before; to occur.

P. پیشانی *pishání*. The forehead.

P. پیشتر *pish-tar*. Before, prior.

P. پیشگاه *pish-khána*. Camp-equipage sent on before.

P. پیشخور *pish-khur*. Receiving pay in advance.

P. پیشداد *pish-dád*. A law-giver; name of the earliest dynasty of Persian Kings.

P. پیشدستی *pish-dastí*. Aggression.

P. پیشدد *pish-díl*. In view.

P. پیشرفت *pish-raft*. Efficacious.

P. پیش فضا *pish-kabza*. A dagger.

P. پیش رو *pish-rav*. A chief, leader.

P. پیش کار *pish-kár*. A manager, agent, deputy.

P. پیشکاری *pish-kári*. Deputyship.

P. پیشکش *pish-kesh*. A present; offerings.

P. پیشگاه *pish-gáh*. A portico.

P. پیش گرفتن *pish-giriftan*. To propose; to adopt; to embrace.

P. پیش مزد *pish-muzd*. Hand-sell.

P. پیش نماز *pish-namáz*. A priest; presiding at prayers.

P. پیش نهاد *pish-nihád*. Intention.

P. پیشوا *pishwá*. A leader.

P. پیشرو *pish-wáz*. Going

out to meet a person of distinction.

P. پیشوای *pishwái*. Guidance; the office of Imám.

P. پیشه *pisha*. An art, profession.

P. پیشه ور *pishawar*. An artisan.

P. پیشی *pishi*. Superiority, precedence.

P. پیشاپ *pish-yáb*. Foresighted.

P. پیشین *pishín*. Former; primitive.

P. پیشینه *pishína*. Formerly.

P. پیشینان *pishínán*. The ancients.

P. پیام *paighám*. A message.

P. پیغامبر *paighámbar*. A messenger; prophet.

P. پیام *paigham*. A message.

P. پیغامبر *paighamber*. A prophet.

P. پیغوا *paighúla*. A corner, angle.

P. پیک *paiik*. A courier, messenger.

P. پیکر *paikar*. Form, figure.

P. پیکان *paikán*. The head of a spear, &c.

P. پیکار *paigár*. Combat, battle.

P. پیگو *Pigú*. The kingdom of Pegu.

P. پیل *pil*. An elephant.

P. پیلان *pil-bán*. An elephant-keeper.

P. پیلی *pil-pái*. A pillar; prop; a pillar-post.

P. پیلان *pil-tan*. Bulky, burly.

- P. پلور *pīlawar*. A pedlar.  
 \* P. پله *pīla*. A silkworm's cocoon.  
 P. پیام *paiyam*. A message.  
 P. پیمان *paimā*. A measurer, a weigher.  
 P. پیمان *paimān*. A promise; treaty.  
 P. پیمانه *paimāna*. A measure; a goblet.  
 P. پیمایش *paimāyish*. Measure, dimensions.  
 P. پیامبر *paiyambar*. A messenger; prophet.  
 P. پیمودن *paimūdan*. To measure.  
 P. پینه *pīna*. A patch (of cloth).  
 P. پیوسته *paivasta*. Continually, successively.  
 P. پیوستن *paivastan*. To join.  
 P. پیوند *paivand*. Conjunction; joint; kindred.  
 P. پیما *pīya*. Fat, grease.  
 P. پیهم *pai-ham*. Successively.

## ت

ت The third letter of the Arabic and fourth of the Persian alphabet. At the end of a word it represents the pronoun of the second person singular.

P. تا *tā*. To, until, so far, as long as, that, in order that, while. It is generally added

- to the numerals, e. g. دو تا کتاب *dū tā kitāb*. Two books.  
 P. تاب *tāb*. Heat, light; power, endurance.  
 P. تابان *tābān*. Shining, bright.  
 P. تابدان *tābdān*. A sky-light; a stove.  
 P. تابستان *tābistān*. Summer, hot weather.  
 P. تابش *tābish*. Brilliancy; heat.  
 A. تابع *tābi*. A dependant, follower.  
 P. تابناک *tābnāk*. Bright, burning.  
 A. تابوت *tābūt*. A coffin; an ark.  
 P. تابه *tāba*. A frying-pan.  
 A. تابد *tābūd*. Perpetuation.  
 P. تابیدن *tābidan*. To shine; to twist.  
 P. تاتار *Tātūr*. A Tartar.  
 A. تأثیر *tā'sir*. Impression, effect.  
 A. P. تاج *tāj*. A crown, a crest.  
 A. P. تاج خروس *tāj i khurās*. A cock's comb.  
 A. P. تاجدار *tāj-dār*. A crowned head.  
 A. تاجر *tājir*. A merchant.  
 A. P. تاجور *tājwar*. A prince, a king.  
 P. تاخت *tākh*. Attack, assault.  
 P. تاختن *tākhtan*. To attack; to gallop.  
 A. تأخر *ta'khir*. Delay.

A. تَأْدِيبٌ *ta'dīb*. Chastisement; discipline.

P. تَار *tār*. A thread; wire; dauk.

P. A. تَارِيفِي *tār i bar'ī*. The electric telegraph.

P. تَارَاج *tārāj*. Spoil, plunder.

P. تَارَك *tārak*. The top; crown of the head.

P. تَارَكْس *tār-kesh*. A wire-drawer.

P. تَارُوْمَار *tār u mār*. Topsy-turvy.

P. تَارُوْمُوْد *tār u pūd*. The warp and woof of a cloth.

A. تَارِيْخٌ *tārīkh*. The date of a letter; an event, era, epoch; a history, chronicle.

P. تَارِيْك *tārīk*. Dark, obscure.

P. تَارِيْكِي *tārīkī*. Darkness, obscurity.

P. تَار *tār*. An attack; a race.

P. تَازَغِي *tāzagī*. Freshness.

P. تَازَنْدَه *tāzanda*. Galloping.

P. تَازِه *tāza*. Fresh, new.

P. تَازِي *Tāzī*. Arabian; Arabic.

P. تَازِيَاَنَه *tāziyāna*. A scourge, whip.

P. تَازِيْدَان *tāzīdan*. To attack; to gallop.

A. تَاسِع *tāsī*. The ninth.

A. تَاسُف *ta'assuf*. Grief, regret.

A. تَأْسِيس *ta'sīs*. Founding.

P. تَاش *tāsh*. A master;

partner. تَاشْ خَوَاجَه *kh'āja-tāsh*. A schoolfellow.

P. تَافَن *tāfan*. To twist, to spin; to turn away; to shine.

P. تَافِه *tāfta*. Twisted, woven.

P. تَاك *tāk*. A vine, tendril.

P. تَاكِي *tā kai*. How long?

P. تَاكَا *tā kujā*. How far?

A. تَاكِد *ta'kid*. Injunction.

P. تَالَاب *tālāb*. A pond, a tank.

A. تَأْف *ta'alluf*. Affection.

A. تَأْم *ta'allum*. Grief, pain.

A. تَأْلِف *ta'lif*. Compilation of a book.

A. تَام *tāmm*. Complete, entire.

A. تَأْمُل *ta'ammul*. Consideration, thought.

A. تَأْنِي *ta'annī*. Delay, hesitation.

A. تَأْنِيس *ta'nīs*. Feminine.

P. تَاو *tāv*. Heat; strength.

P. تَاوَان *tāwān*. Fine, mulct; recompense.

A. تَاوِيل *ta'wīl*. Interpretation.

A. تَأْهُل *ta'ahul*. Marrying.

A. تَأْيِيْد *ta'yīd*. Aid; corroboration.

P. تَآي *tāy*. Like, resembling (in comp.).

A. تَائِب *tā'ib*. Repenting, penitent.

P. تَآب *tap*. A fever.

P. تَابَر *tabār*. Family, race.

P. تَابَه *tabāh*. Wicked, abject, ruined.

P. *tabáhi*. Depravity;  
ruin.  
A. *tabjil*. Honouring;  
glorification.  
A. *tabahkur*. Profound  
learning.  
A. *tabakhtur*. Walk-  
ing jauntily.  
A. *tabahkhur*. Per-  
fuming one's self.  
A. *tabkhur*. Perfuming,  
scenting.  
A. *tabuddul*. Disper-  
sion.  
A. *tabaddul*. Change.  
A. *tabdil*. Alteration;  
substitution.  
A. *tabdir*. Prodigality.  
P. *tabar*. A hatchet, axe.  
A. *tibr*. Gold.  
P. *tabar-zin*. A small  
hatchet borne by the Shah's  
body-guard.  
P. A. *tap i rub*. A  
quartain fever.  
P. A. *tap i dilik*. A  
hectic fever.  
A. *tabarruk*. Benedic-  
tion; relic.  
A. *tabrid*. Cooling.  
P. *Tabriz*. Tebríz. The  
chief town of the province of  
Ázerbáiján.  
A. *tabassum*. Smiling.  
P. *tapish*. A swoon;  
palpitation.  
A. *tab'iyet*. Obedience.  
A. *tab'id*. Removing  
to a distance.

P. A. *tap i ghibb*. A  
tertian fever.  
P. *tap i lurza*. An  
ague.  
A. *tabligh*. Causing to  
arrive; despatching (letters,  
&c.).  
P. A. *tap i mulrik*.  
An ardent fever.  
A. *tibn*. Straw.  
P. A. *tap i naubat*.  
An intermittent fever.  
P. *tabah*. Corruption;  
ruin.  
P. *tabah-kar*. An evil-  
doer.  
A. *tabyin*. Explaining.  
A. *tibyán*. Explanation.  
P. *tapidan*. To palpi-  
tate.  
A. *tattabui*. Imitation,  
following up.  
P. *tatar*. A Tartar.  
P. *tutari*. Tartarian.  
P. *tutuk*. A curtain, a  
veil.  
A. *tutimma*. Supple-  
ment, appendix; balance (or  
an account).  
A. *tutnim*. Completing.  
A. *tasniyet*. The dual,  
doubling.  
A. *tujjar*. Merchants  
(pl. of *tajir*).  
A. *tajárib*. Experi-  
ments, trials.  
A. *tijarat*. Trade,  
traffic.  
A. *tajásur*. Presump-  
tion, boldness.

- A. *tajāwūr* تجاور. Vicinity.  
 A. *tajāwuz* تجاوز. Transgression.  
 A. *tajāhud* تاجاد. Labouring hard.  
 A. *tajāhul* تاجال. Feigned ignorance.  
 A. *tajdid* تاجد. Renewal.  
 A. *tajribat* تجربه. Experience, proof, experiment.  
 A. P. *tajriba-kār* تجربه کار. Experienced in business.  
 A. *tajarrud* تجرد. Solitude; celibacy.  
 A. P. *tajarrul-guzin* تجرد گزین. A recluse.  
 A. *tajrib* تجرب. Testing.  
 A. *tajrīd* تجريد. Separation, solitude.  
 A. *tajassus* تاجسس. Search, spying.  
 A. *tajalli* تاجلي. Brilliancy.  
 A. *tajammul* تاجمل. Pomp, retinue.  
 A. *tajannub* تاجب. Avoiding.  
 A. *tajnis* تاجنس. Analogy, resemblance; a pun.  
 A. *tajwīr* تجوير. Accusing of injustice.  
 A. *tajwīz* تجويز. Investigation; permitting; deciding.  
 A. *tajhiz* تجهيز. Furnishing (a funeral).  
 A. *tahā'if* تاهائف. Rarities; choice gifts (pl. of *tuhfat*).  
 A. *tahbīr* تاهبير. Speaking or writing elegantly.  
 A. *tahī* تاهت. Under, below.

- A. *tahzīr* تاهذير. Threatening, warning.  
 A. *taharruk* تاهارك. Motion.  
 A. *tahzīr* تاهزير. Writing.  
 A. *tahris* تاهريس. Instigating.  
 A. *tahrīf* تاهريف. Inversion, transposition (of letters).  
 A. *tahrīq* تاهريق. Burning, setting on fire.  
 A. *tahrīk* تاهريك. Agitating; movement.  
 A. *tahrim* تاهريم. Interdicting, prohibiting.  
 A. *tahzīn* تاهزين. Afflicting.  
 A. *tahassur* تاهسر. Regret.  
 A. *tahsīn* تاهسين. Approbation.  
 A. *tahsil* تاهصل. Acquisition.  
 A. *tahsildār* تاهسدادار. A collector of revenue.  
 A. *tuhaf* تاهف. Presents (pl. of *tuhfat*).  
 A. P. *tuhfayī* تاهفكي. Rarity; elegance.  
 A. *tuhfat* تاهفة. A present; rarity.  
 A. *tuhfajāt* تاهفجات. Rarities.  
 A. *tahkīr* تاهكير. Contempt.  
 A. *tahkīk* تاهكيك. Certainty; truth; investigation.  
 A. *tahakkum* تاهاككم. Command, sway.  
 A. *tahlīf* تاهليف. Exacting an oath.  
 A. *tahhl* تاههل. Making law-ful; dissolving; digesting.  
 A. *tahammul* تاهاممل. Endurance.

- A. تَحْمِيد *tahmīd*. Praising God.  
 A. تَحْوَر *tahawwur*. Precipitation.  
 A. تَحْوِل *tahwīl*. Changing.  
 A. P. تَحْوِيلَدَار *tahwīldār*. A treasurer.  
 A. تَحِيَّة *tahīyat*. Salutation.  
 pl. تَحِيَّات *tahīyāt*.  
 A. تَحْيَر *tahayyur*. Astonishment.  
 A. تَحَالُف *takhāluḥ*. Opposition, enmity.  
 A. تَخْبِر *takhbīr*. Information.  
 P. تَحْت *takht*. A throne.  
 P. تَحْت رَوَان *takht-rawān*. A litter.  
 P. تَحْت كَاه *takht-gāh*. The seat of government.  
 P. تَحْه *takhta*. A board, plank.  
 P. تَحْه بَنْدِي *takhta-bandī*. Boarding.  
 P. تَحْتِي *takhtī*. A tablet.  
 A. تَحْرِب *takhrīb*. Devastation.  
 A. تَحْصِص *takhṣiṣ*. Appropriation, attributing.  
 A. تَحْفِيف *takhfīf*. Abatement.  
 A. تَحْصِص *takhṣiṣ*. The nom-de-plume assumed by poets.  
 A. تَحْلِص *tahlīṣ*. Deliverance.  
 P. تَحْم *tukhm*. Seed; an egg.  
 P. تَحْمَه *tukhma*. Indigestion.

- A. تَحْمِن *tukhmin*. Conjecture, guess.  
 A. تَحْمِينًا *takhmīnan*. By conjecture; nearly, about.  
 A. تَحْوِيف *takhwīf*. Inspiring fear.  
 A. تَدَابِير *tadābir*. Deliberations.  
 A. تَدَارُك *tadārūk*. Precaution; reparation.  
 A. تَدْبِير *tadbīr*. Deliberation, control.  
 A. تَدْرِج *tadrīj*. Gradation.  
 A. تَدْرِيس *tadrīs*. Teaching.  
 A. تَدْفِن *tadfin*. Burying.  
 A. تَدْفِيق *tadkīq*. Scrutinizing.  
 P. تَذَرُو *taẓarv*. A pheasant, the jungle-cock.  
 A. تَذَكْرَه *taẓkera*. A memoir, memorandum, a passport.  
 A. تَذَكُّر *taẓkīr*. Masculine gender.  
 P. تَر *tar*. Moist, fresh; the sign of the comparative.  
 A. تَرَاب *turāb*. Ground, earth.  
 A. تَرَاخِي *tarākhī*. Remissness.  
 A. تَرَادُف *tarādūf*. A series.  
 P. تَرَاوُز *tarāzū*. A balance, scales; the sign Libra.  
 P. تَرَاش *tarāsh*. Cutting, shaving. (in comp.)  
 P. تَرَاشَه *tarāsha*. A chip, paring, shaving.  
 P. تَرَاشِيدَان *tarāshīdan*. To cut.

A. تراخی *tarāẖī*. Mutual satisfaction.

A. تراکم *tarākum*. A crowd, throng.

A. تراکب *tarākīb*. Compounds. pl. of ترکیب *tarkīb*.

P. ترانه *tarāna*. Melody.

P. تراوش *tarāwīsh*. Exudation, oozing.

P. تراویدن *tarāwīdan*. To exude, to leak.

P. ترب *turb*. A radish.

A. تربت *turbat*. A grave, tomb.

P. تربد *turbud*. Turbith root.

P. تربز *tarbuz*. A water-melon.

A. تربیت *tarbiyet*. Education.

A. تربیع *tarbī*. Dividing into four.

A. ترتیب *tartīb*. Arrangement, order.

A. ترتیل *tartīl*. Intoning, chanting.

A. ترجمان *tarjumān*. An interpreter, a translator (dragoman), also (colloquially) a fine. *اورا* *urā tarjumān kerdand*. They fined him.

A. ترجمه *tarjuma*. Interpretation, translation.

A. ترجیح *tarjīh*. Preference.

A. P. ترجیح داشتن *tarjīh dāsh-tan*, to be preferred.

A. ترحم *tarāḥum*. Pity.

A. تردد *taraddud*. Hesitation; a going to and fro; application, labour.

P. تر دامن *tar-dāman*. A sinner.

P. تر زبان *tar-zaban*. Eloquent.

P. ترس *tars*. Fear, terror.

P. ترسا *tarsā*. A Christian.

P. ترسانیدن *tarsānīdan*. To terrify, frighten.

P. ترسده *tarsenda*. Timid, fearful.

P. ترسو *tarsū*. Fearful.

P. ترسیدن *tarsīdan*. To fear.

A. ترسیل *tarsīl*. Sending, despatching.

P. ترش *tursh*. Sour, acid.

A. ترشش *tarashshuh*. Exudation, sprinkling.

P. ترشرو *tursh-rū*. Austere.

P. ترشک *turshak*. Sorrel.

P. ترشه *tursha*. Wild sorrel.

P. ترشی *turshī*. Acidity.

A. ترصد *tarassud*. Hope, expectation.

A. ترغیب *targhīb*. Incitement.

A. ترفیع *tarfī*. Elevation.

A. ترفیه *tarfīyeh*. Quieting, composing.

A. ترقب *tarāḥub*. Expectation.

A. ترقی *tarāqī*. Augmentation, promotion.

P. ترفیدن *tarkīdan*. To burst, split.

A. ترقیم *tarkīm*. Writing.

A. ترک *tark*. Relinquishing, abandoning.

P. ترک بستن *tark bastan*. To

put anything on the back of a beast of burden.

A. P. ترك *Turk*. A Turk.

A. تركات *tarikát*. Legacies, bequests.

P. تركانه *Turkána*. Turk-like.

P. تركازی *turk-tázi*. Depredation.

P. تركش *tarkash*. A quiver.

A. تركمة *tarikah*. A legacy.

A. P. تركی *Turkí*. Turkish.

A. تركب *tarkíb*. Compound-ing.

P. تركیدن *tarkídan*. To burst.

A. ترمنس *tarmus*. The Turkish lupine.

P. ترنجه *turunj*. A citron, an orange.

A. P. ترنجبن *taranjubín*. Manna.

A. ترنم *tarannum*. Intoning.

P. تر و تازه *tar u táza*. Moist and fresh.

P. تر و خشك *tar u khushk*. Moist and dry.

A. تروىج *tarwíj*. Giving currency.

P. تره *tarra*. Pot-herbs.

P. ترى *tarí*. Freshness, moisture.

A. تریقات *tiriyát*. An antidote; treacle.

A. تزايد *tazáayud*. Augmentation, increase.

A. تركیة *tashkiyat*. Purity, sanctity.

A. تزلزل *tazalzul*. Commotion; earthquake.

A. تزوير *tazwír*. Hypocrisy, fraud.

A. تزين *tazayyun*. Ornament. Adorning oneself.

A. تساوى *tasáwí*. Equality.

A. تسبیح *tasbîh*. Praising God; a rosary.

A. تسيك *tasbík*. Melting.

A. تسخر *tas'har*. Ridicule.

A. تسخير *tashkír*. Subduing; conquest.

A. تسخين *tashkhín*. Heating water.

A. تطير *tastír*. Writing, delineating.

A. تسعر *tas'ir*. Taxation.

A. تسكين *tashkín*. Pacifying, calming.

A. تسلسل *tasalsul*. Series, succession.

A. تسلط *tasallut*. Dominion.

A. تسلي *tasallí*. Consolation, comfort.

A. تسليم *taslím*. Consignment, surrender. Salutation.

P. تسمه *tasma*. A thong of undressed leather.

A. تسمية *tasmíyet*. Nomination.

A. تسيود *taswíd*. Writing a rough draft or copy.

A. تسويل *taswíl*. Trickery.

A. تسوية *tasmíyet*. Equality.

A. تشابه *tashábih*. Resemblances. (pl. of تشبيه *tesbîh*.)

A. تشاروك *tasháruk*. Association.



A. **تشبه** *tashbîh*. A likeness, simile.

A. **تشت** *tashattut*. Dispersion.

A. **تشخص** *tashakkhus*. Being distinguished.

A. **تشخيص** *tashkhis*. Ascertaining, estimating, diagnosis.

A. **تدبد** *tashdid*. Corroboration; the mark **ت**.

A. **تشریح** *tashrîh*. Explanation; anatomy.

A. **تشریف** *tashrîf*. Ennobling; visiting. **تشریف آوردن** to come (on a visit). **تشریف بردن** to go (on a visit).

A. **تشی** *tashaffî*. Consolation; placidity.

A. **تکرم** *tashakkur*. Gratitude.

A. **تکک** *tashakkuk*. Doubting.

A. **تشنج** *tashannuj*. Spasm; puckering.

P. **تشی** *tishnagî*. Thirst; temptation.

P. **تشنا** *tishna*. Thirsty.

A. **تشیع** *tashnî*. Reproaching, taunting.

A. **تثوش** *tashawwush*. Disquietude.

A. **تثویب** *tashwîr*. Anguish. Causing another to feel ashamed.

A. **تثویش** *tashwîsh*. Confusion; distraction, anxiety.

A. **تثویق** *tashwîq*. Inspiring with desire.

A. **تشد** *tashahhud*. Pronouncing the formula. **تشد ان لا اله الا الله** I attest that there is no God but God.

A. **تشهر** *tash-hîr*. Proclaiming, publishing.

A. **تشع** *tashayyukh*. Boasting.

A. **تشید** *tashyîd*. Raising, erecting, plastering; reinforcement.

A. **تشیع** *tashyî*. Accompanying, escorting.

A. **تصاحب** *taşâkhub*. Taking legal possession of anything.

A. **تصاریف** *taşârîf*. Révolutions, changes, inflections.

A. **تصاعد** *taşâud*. Ascent, climbing.

A. **تصانیف** *taşânîf*. Literary compositions.

A. **تصاویر** *taşâwîr*. Pictures. (pl. of **تصویر**.)

A. **تصحیح** *taşhîh*. Correction.

A. **تصحیف** *taşhîf*. Writing; making an error in writing.

A. **تصدق** *taşadduk*. Alms-giving.

A. **تصدی** *taşaddî*. Presumption.

A. **تصدع** *taşdî*. Vexation.

A. **تصدیق** *taşdîk*. Verifying, attesting. A certificate.

A. **تصاروف** *taşarruf*. Possession; use; expenditure; embezzlement.

A. **تصرفات** *taşarrufât*. Possessions, usages.

- A. *توضیح* *tawṣiḥ*. Setting forth clearly.
- A. *تصرف* *taṣrif*. Change, inflection.
- A. *تصغير* *taṣghir*. Diminution; a diminutive.
- A. *تصفيه* *taṣfiyeh*. Purification; reconciliation.
- A. *تصلب* *taṣlīb*. Crucifixion.
- A. *تصميم* *taṣmīm*. Resolving, determining.
- A. *تصنع* *taṣannu'*. Speciousness.
- A. *تصنيف* *taṣnīf*. Literary composition, writing a book.
- A. *تصوير* *taṣawwur*. Imagination.
- A. *تصوف* *taṣawwuf*. The doctrine and profession of a Sūfī or Mystic.
- A. *تصوير* *taṣwīr*. A picture.
- A. P. *تصوير کشیدن* *taṣwīr ke-shīden*. To paint.
- A. *تضاعف* *taẓā'uf*. Double.
- A. *تضاحك* *taẓāḥḥuk*. Mocking, ridicule.
- A. *تضرع* *taẓarru'*. Supplication.
- A. *تضمن* *taẓmin*. Indemnification; including.
- A. *تضييع* *taẓyī'*. Wasting.
- A. *تطابق* *taṭābuḥ*. Analogy, conformity.
- A. *تطاول* *taṭāwul*. Tyranny.
- A. *تطابق* *taṭbīḥ*. Conformity, comparison.
- A. *تطليق* *taṭlīḥ*. Repudiation.
- A. *تطول* *taṭwīl*. Extending.

- A. *تطهير* *taṭhīr*. Purification.
- A. *تظاهر* *taẓālum*. Oppressing. Pretending to be a victim.
- A. *تظلم* *taẓallum*. Oppression, injustice.
- A. *تعارض* *ta'āruḥ*. Opposition.
- A. *تعاقب* *ta'āqub*. Persecution.
- A. *تعالى* *Ta'āla*. The Most High.
- A. *تعاون* *ta'āwun*. Mutual assistance.
- A. *تعاهد* *ta'āhud*. Making a mutual compact.
- A. *تاويز* *ta'āwīz*. Amulets.
- A. *تعب* *ta'b*. Fatigue.
- A. *تعبد* *ta'abbud*. Adoration.
- A. *تعبیه* *ta'bīyeh*. Insertion, inlaying.
- A. *تعبیر* *ta'bīr*. Interpretation (of dreams).
- A. *تعجب* *ta'attub*. Reproaching.
- A. *تعثر* *ta'aṣṣur*. Stammering, hesitating.
- A. *تعجب* *ta'ajjub*. Wondering.
- A. *تجيب* *ta'jīb*. Causing wonder.
- A. *تعجز* *ta'jīz*. Impotence.
- A. *تعجل* *ta'jīl*. Haste.
- A. *تعداد* *ta'dād*. Number, account.
- A. *تعدد* *ta'addud*. Multitude, number.
- A. *تعدى* *ta'addī*. Invasion, transgression, transitive (a verb).

A. تعدد *ta'did*. Enumeration.

A. تعادل *ta'dil*. Equalising.

A. تعذر *ta'azzur*. Difficulty; excuse.

A. تعذيب *ta'shib*. Tormenting, punishment.

A. تهرير *ta'zir*. Reprimand.

A. تعرض *ta'arruz*. Opposition; an obstacle; also تعرض کردن *ta'arruz kerdan*. To lay a case before any one.

A. تعرف *ta'arruf*. Knowledge of God.

A. تعرضي *ta'riz*. Allusion.

A. تعريف *ta'rif*. Description; praise.

A. تعريق *ta'rik*. Causing perspiration.

A. تهيه *ta'ziyeh*. Mourning.

A. P. تهيه داشتن *ta'ziyeh dâsh-tan*. To perform the passion-play representing the death of Hasan and Hosein.

A. P. تهيهت پرسی *ta'ziyet pûrsi*. Condolence.

A. تعسر *ta'assur*. Difficulty.

A. عاشق *ta'ashshuk*. Falling in love.

A. عاشق *ta'ashshî*. Supping.

A. تعصب *ta'assub*. Bigotry.

A. تعطل *ta'attul*. Being unemployed, idleness.

A. تعطيل *ta'til*. Rendering useless; a holiday. ايام تعطيل *aiyâm i ta'til*. The vacation.

A. تعظيم *ta'aẓẓim*. Pride, grandeur.

A. تعظيم *ta'ẓim*. Reverence.

A. تعفن *te'affun*. Becoming putrid or fetid.

A. تفهیل *ta'afkul*. Understanding.

A. تعلق *ta'alluq*. Dependence, connexion.

A. تعلقه *ta'allukah*. Landed property; connexion. pl. *ta'allukât*.

A. تعال *ta'allul*. Procrastination.

A. تعلیق *ta'lik*. Suspension; the Persian style of handwriting.

A. تهلل *ta'il*. Soothing, diverting.

A. تالیه *ta'likah*. An order or passport signed by the prime minister. An inventory.

A. تعلیم *ta'lim*. Instruction.

A. تعلیمی *ta'limî*. A martin-gale.

A. تعمید *ta'mid* or غسل تعمید *ghusl i ta'mid*. Baptism.

A. تعمیر *ta'mir*. Building, repairing.

A. تفتنة *ta'annat*. Finding fault, taunting.

A. تعویذ *ta'wiz*. An amulet.

A. تعویض *ta'wiz*. Substitution.

A. تعویق *ta'wîq*. Suspense, delay.

A. تعهد *ta'ahhud*. Engagement, compact.

A. تہیب *ta'yib*. } Blame.

A. تہیر *ta'yir*. }

A. تہین *ta'ayyun*. Appointment.

- A. تعيين *tā'yīn*. Appointing, specifying.  
 A. تعينات *tā'yīnāt*. Appointments.  
 A. تعاتي *tā'yīnātī*. The duty of an office.  
 A. تخاب *taghābun*. Mutual deception.  
 A. تغار *taghār*. A bucket; a provision bag slung on a horse.  
 A. تغافل *taghāful*. Wilful negligence.  
 A. تغالب *taghālub*. Being victorious.  
 A. تباين *taghāyūr*. Difference.  
 A. تغذية *taghziyeh*. Diet.  
 A. تفرج *taghrīb*. Exiling.  
 A. تفرق *taghrīb*. Immersion, drowning.  
 A. تغلب *taghallub*. Domination; imposition.  
 A. تغمه *tughmeh*. A medal.  
 A. تغير *taghaiyūr*. Change.  
 A. تغيير *taghiyūr*. Changing, dismissing from office.  
 P. نف *tuff*. Spit. Spittle.  
 P. نف *taf*. Vapour.  
 A. تفاح *tufāh*. An apple.  
 A. تفاخر *tafākhur*. Boasting.  
 A. تفرق *tafāwūl*. Intervals, divisions.  
 A. تافسر *tafāsīr*. Commentaries.  
 A. تفاصيل *tafāṣīl*. Details.  
 A. تفاوت *tafāwūl*. Distance, difference.  
 A. تافول *tafāwul*. Taking a good omen.

- P. تفت *taft*. Warmth, heat.  
 P. تفت *tafta*. Warm.  
 A. تفتيح *taftūh*. Opening.  
 A. تفتيش *taftīsh*. Inquiry, search.  
 A. تفحص *tafahhuṣ*. Strict inquiry.  
 A. تفرح *tafakkhur*. Inordinate boasting.  
 A. تفرج *tafarraj*. Amusement; taking a walk.  
 A. P. تفرجگاه *tafarraj-gāh*. A theatre; a place of recreation.  
 A. تفرّد *tafarrud*. Separation; solitude.  
 A. تفرس *tafarurus*. Discernment.  
 A. تفرق *tafarruḥ*. Dispersion.  
 A. تفرقه *tafriqah*. Separation, disjunction.  
 A. تفرّج *tafriḥ*. Exhilaration.  
 A. تفرّد *tafrīd*. Isolation.  
 A. تفرط *tafrīt*. Excess.  
 A. تفرق *tafriḥ*. Separation, partition.  
 P. تفسد *tafsīdan*. To grow warm.  
 A. تفسر *tafsīr*. A commentary.  
 A. تفصيل *tafṣīl*. Detail.  
 A. تفضل *tafaẓṣul*. Favour, kindness.  
 A. تفض *tafāḥ*. Disgrace.  
 A. تفقد *tafakkud*. Inquiry, kindness.  
 A. تفكر *tafakkur*. Thought.

- P. تونك *tufang*. A musket.  
 P. تفنگچی *tufangcî*. A matchlock-man.  
 A. تفنن *tafunnun*. Diversion.  
 P. تفو *tafû*. Ey! for shame!  
 A. تفویض *tafwîz*. Consignment, entrusting to.  
 A. تفل *tujil*. Tasteless, insipid.  
 A. تفهیم *tafuhum*. Understanding.  
 P. تفیدن *tafidan*. To warm.  
 A. تقابل *takâbul*. Encounter.  
 A. تقادیر *takâdir*. Divine decrees.  
 A. تقارب *takârûb*. Approaching one another.  
 A. تکاریر *takârîr*. Recitals, speeches.  
 A. تقاضی *takâzî*. Urgency; importunity.  
 A. تقاعد *takâud*. Backwardness.  
 A. تقطر *takâtur*. Distilling, drop by drop.  
 A. تقابل *takâlib*. Resolutions.  
 A. تقاوت *takâwat*. Piety.  
 A. تناول *takâwul*. Conversation.  
 A. تقاوی *takâwî*. Advancing money to a tenant to purchase seed.  
 A. تناویم *takâwîm*. Calendars.  
 A. تقدیس *takâddus*. Being holy.  
 A. تقدم *takâddum*. Priority.

- A. تقدیر *takdîr*. Fate, predestination, purport, supposition.  
 A. تقدیس *takdis*. Sanctifying, consecration.  
 A. تقدیم *takdîm*. Priority; presenting.  
 A. تقرب *takarrub*. Approximation, access.  
 A. تقرر *takarrur*. Confirmation.  
 A. تکریم *takrîb*. Giving access; recommendation. Pretence, motive.  
 A. تقریباً *takrîban*. Nearly; about.  
 A. تکریر *takrîr*. A speech, or recitation.  
 A. تقسیم *taksîm*. Division, distribution.  
 A. نقص *takşîr*. Fault, deficiency.  
 A. نقصبروار *takşîr-wâr*. Culpable.  
 A. تقطیر *takşîr*. Distilling, dropping.  
 A. تقطیع *takşî*. Scanning (verse).  
 A. تقلاب *takallub*. Writhing, rolling.  
 A. تقلص *takallus*. Contracting, shrinking.  
 A. تقلب *taklîb*. Inversion.  
 A. تقلید *taklîd*. Imitation, counterfeiting.  
 A. تقلید در آوردن *taklîd dar âwardan*. To mimic any one.  
 A. تقلید *taklîl*. Counterfeit.

- A. تَقْلِيل *taklíl*. Diminishing.  
 A. تَقْوَى *takwá*. Piety.  
 A. تَقْوِيَةٌ *takwíyet*. Strength.  
 A. تَقْوِيم *takwím*. Almanac.  
 A. تَقِي *takí*. Pious.  
 A. تَقْد *takayyud*. Diligence.  
 P. تَغ *tag*. The bottom;  
 a race or heat.  
 P. تَكَاو *takápu*. Search,  
 inquiry.  
 A. تَكَاَسُل *takásul*. Indolence.  
 A. تَكَاَلُف *takálif*. Exactions,  
 impositions.  
 P. تَكَانُدُن *takánúdan*. To  
 shake off.  
 A. تَكَاوَر *tak-áwur*. An am-  
 bling horse.  
 A. تَكَاوُل *takául*. Negli-  
 gence.  
 A. تَكْبِير *takubbur*. Airo-  
 gance.  
 A. تَكْبِير *takbír*. Saying  
 اللهُ أَكْبَر *Alláhu akbar*. God is  
 greatest.  
 T. تَكْتَل *tekteh*. Isolated;  
 separately.  
 A. تَكْثِير *taksh*. Augmenta-  
 tion.  
 A. تَكَادُّد *takaddur*. Being  
 turbid.  
 P. تَكْدَو *tag-dav*. Inquiry,  
 search.  
 A. تَكْذِب *takzíb*. Accusing  
 of imposture or lying.  
 A. تَكْرَار *takrár*. Altercation,  
 repetition.  
 P. تَكْرَك *tagarg*. Hail.

- تَكْرَك بَارِدَن *tagarg bárídan*. To  
 hail.  
 A. تَكْرِم *takrím*. Respect,  
 honour.  
 A. تَكْسُر *takassur*. Being  
 broken.  
 A. تَكْسِب *taksíb*. Gaining,  
 acquiring.  
 A. تَكْسِر *taksír*. Breaking  
 in pieces.  
 A. تَكْفُل *takafful*. Taking  
 security or bail.  
 A. تَكْفِير *takfir*. Covering;  
 expiation.  
 A. تَكْفِن *takfín*. Eushroud-  
 ing, "laying out" the dead.  
 A. تَكْلُف *takalluf*. Cere-  
 mony; extravagance.  
 A. تَكْلَم *takallum*. Speech.  
 A. تَكْلِف *taklíf*. Ceremony,  
 trouble.  
 A. تَكْلِيل *taklíl*. Crowning.  
 P. تَكْمَة *takma*. A button.  
 A. تَكْمِد *takmíd*. Fomenta-  
 tion.  
 A. تَكْمِيل *takmíl*. Perfecting.  
 P. تَكْوِبُو *tagupú*. Search,  
 inquiry.  
 A. تَكْهَة *takyeh*. A pillow;  
 a place of repose; reliance. A  
 Dervish College.  
 A. P. تَكْه زَدَن *takyeh zadan*.  
 To lean; to rely.  
 A. P. تَكْه گَاه *takyeh-gáh*. A  
 resting-place; a sofa.  
 A. تَل *tell*. A hill.  
 P. تَلَّاش *talásh*. Search, in-  
 quiry.

A. تالطم *talāṭum*. Dashing (of the waves).

A. تالافى *talāfī*. Compensation, amends.

A. تالافى *talāfī*. Meeting, interview.

A. تلاميذ *talāmīz*. Disciples,

A. تلاميذ *talāmīzah*. } scholars.

A. تلاوت *tilāwat*. Reading (the Korān).

A. تليس *talbīs*. Fraud; imposture.

A. تالجب *taljīb*. Going out to sea (a ship).

A. P. تك *talkh*. Bitter, pungent.

P. تك *talkh-kām*. Bitter tasting.

P. تكلى *talkhī*. Bitterness.

A. تالطف *talatṭuf*. Affability, kindness.

A. تاف *talaf*. Waste; loss.

A. تالافى *talaffuz*. Expression; pronunciation.

A. P. تافكار *talaf-kār*. A prodigal.

A. تالفيق *talfiq*. Stitching together.

A. تالين *talkīn*. Instructing; dictating the words of a prayer.

A. تالمىز *talmīz*. A scholar.

P. تالو *talv*. Contained in (a letter).

P. تالواسا *talwāsā*. Grief; restlessness.

A. تالوون *talawwūn*. Fickleness.

A. تالين *talayyūn*. Being softened.

A. تامما *tamma*. Finis.

A. تامل *tamāšīl*. Resemblances, images.

A. تامدى *tamādī*. Protraction.

P. تاشا *tumāsha*. A show, spectacle.

P. تاشگاه *tumāsha-gāh*. A theatre.

P. تاشاى *tumashāi*. A spectator.

A. تام *tamām*. The whole; finish; exactly.

A. P. تاماير *tamāmter*. Entirely.

A. تامى *tamāmī*. Completion.

A. تمتع *tamattu*. Enjoyment.

A. تمال *timsāl*. Resemblance; an image.

A. تامل *tamāsīl*. An example simile.

A. تمجيد *tamjīd*. Glorifying God.

A. تمدد *tamaddud*. Extension.

A. تمر *tamar*. A date.

A. تمررد *tamarrud*. Being refractory.

A. P. تمر هندی *tamar i hindī*. A tamarind.

A. تمرى *tamrīk*. Anointing with oil.

A. تماسح *timsāh*. A crocodile.

A. تماشگر *tamashkur*. Buffoonery.

A. تماسك *tamassuk*. A bond, note of hand.

P. **تامغا** *tamghá*. • An official stamp.

A. **تامككن** *tamakken*. Residence.

A. **تامكينة** *tamkinat*. Dignity.

A. **تامكين** *tamkin*. Dignity, authority.

• **تاملق** *tamalluq*. Flattery, coaxing.

P. **تامن** *tuman*. Ten thousand.

A. **تامنا** *tamanná*. Wish, desire.

A. **تامواج** *tamarwuj*. Billowing (waves).

A. **تاموز** *tammúz*. A Syrian month (July).

A. **تاماول** *tamarwul*. Opulence.

A. **تامهيد** *tamahlid*. To engage, occupy oneself in.

A. **تامهيد** *tamhid*. Arrangement, preamble.

A. **تاميز** *tamiz*. Discrimination.

T. **تميز** *temiz*. Neat, clean.

P. **تان** *tan*. The body, person.

P. **تان دادن** *tan dadan*. To engage in; to yield.

A. **تانازل** *tanázul*. Descent.

A. **تانازع** *tanázul*. Litigation, wrangling.

P. **تان اساني** *tan asáni*. Ease.

A. **تاناسب** *tanásu*. Symmetry.

A. **تاناسك** *tanásukh*. Metempsychosis.

A. **تاناسل** *tanásul*. Succession, descent.

A. **تانافض** *tanáfuz*. Disagreement.

P. **تان اور** *tan-avar*. Corpulent.

A. **تاناول** *tanáwul*. Taking (a meal).

A. **تاناي** *tanáhi*. Finishing.

P. **تامباكو** *tambáku*. Tobacco.

P. **تنبل** *tambal*. Lazy.

A. **تنبل** *timbal*. A dwarf.

P. **تانول** *tambúl*. Betel-leaf.

A. **تنبه** *tambih*. Admonition.

A. **تانجس** *tanajjus*. To be soiled.

A. **تانجم** *tanajjum*. Observation of the stars.

A. **تانخواه** *tan-kh'áh*. An assignment, draft; salary.

P. **تان پورور** *tan-parvar*. Voluptuous; a Sybarite.

P. **تند** *tund*. Swift, sharp, violent.

P. **تند باد** *tund-bád*. A tempest.

P. **تند خو** *tund-khú*. Hasty.

P. **تندر** *tundur*. Thunder.

P. **تان درست** *tan - durust*. Healthy.

P. **تان درستى** *tan-durustí*. Good health.

P. **تاندهى** *tan-dihí*. Diligence, exertion.

P. **تندى** *tundí*. Swift, violence, vehemence.

A. **تانازل** *tanázul*. Declination.



A. تنزیل *tanzíl*. Revelation (of the Korán).  
 A. تنزه *tanzih*. Purifying. Declaring God to be free from human attributes.  
 A. تنسل *tanassul*. Pedigree.  
 A. تنسم *tanassum*. Exhaling, sniffing.  
 A. تنصف *tanṣif*. Halving.  
 A. تنظم *tanẓim*. Composing (verses).  
 A. تنعم *tanʿam*. Affluence.  
 A. تنعش *tanʿish*. Exalting.  
 A. تنفر *tanaffur*. Aversion, sion.  
 A. تنفس *tanaffus*. Respiration, sighing.  
 A. تنقص *tanāḡus*. Detriment, deficiency, loss.  
 A. تنكل *tanakkul*. Eating dessert.  
 A. تنقى *tanakká*. Purity.  
 A. تنكب *tanakká*. Investigation.  
 A. تنزه *tanāḡh*. Purgation.  
 P. تنك *tanuk*. Brittle, slender, shallow.  
 P. تنك *tang*. Narrow, tight; a girth.  
 P. تنك آب *tang-áb*. Shallow water.  
 P. تنك جای *tang-jái*. Tightness, closeness.  
 P. تنكار *tangár*. Borax.  
 P. تنك چشم *tang-chashm*. Covetous; insatiate.  
 P. تنك دست *tang dast*. Indigent, parsimonious.

P. تنك دستی *tang-dastí*. Indigence, parsimony.  
 P. تنك دل *tang-díl*. Narrow-minded.  
 P. تنك روزی *tang-rúzi*. Being straitened in means.  
 T. تنكري *Tangrí*. God.  
 P. تنك سال *tang-sál*. A season of scarcity.  
 P. تنك نای *tang-náy*. A difficulty; a defile.  
 P. تنكه *tanga*. A small coin; cash. Tin.  
 P. تنگی *tangí*. Narrowness, distress.  
 A. تنور *tannúr*. An oven, a stove.  
 P. تنومند *tanúmand*. Robust, vigorous.  
 A. تنوین *tanwín*. Doubling a vowel (in Arabic) which then takes the sound of *n*.  
 P. تنومندی *tanúmandí*. Robustness, vigour.  
 P. تنه *tana*. The trunk of a tree; a web.  
 P. تنها *tanhá*. Alone, only.  
 P. تنهای *tanháí*. Solitude.  
 P. تنی چند *taní chand*. A few people.  
 P. تنیدن *tanídan*. To twist, spin.  
 P. تو *tú*. Thou.  
 P. تو *tav*. A fold, plait.  
 A. توابع *tawábi*. Followers. (pl. of تابع.)  
 A. تواتر *tawátur*. Succession.  
 A. توارد *tawárud*. Arriving at the same time. Coincidence.

A. تَوَارِيخ *tawārīkh*. Histories, annals; dates.

A. تواضع *tawāḥuḥ*. Humility.

A. P. تواضع سمرقندی *tawāḥuḥ i Samarḳandī*. False politeness.

A. تَوَافُر *tawāfur*. Abundance.

A. توافق *tawāfuq*. Concord.

A. تَوَالِد *tawālid*. Generation, succession.

A. تَوَالٍ *tawāl*. Continuation, succession.

A. تَوَآم *taw'ām*. A twin.

A. تَوَآمَان *taw'āmān*. Twins.

P. توان *tawān*. Power, strength. It is possible, one can: e.g. تَوَان كَفْتُ *tawān kuft*. One may say.

P. تَوَانَا *tawānā*. Powerful, strong.

P. تَوَانَاي *tawānāi*. Power, ability.

P. تَوَانِسْتَن *tawānistān*. To be able.

P. تَوَانِگَر *tawāngar*. Rich.

P. تَوَانِجَرِي *tawānjari*. Opulence.

P. تَوپ *tōp*. A cannon, artillery.

P. تَوپ انداز *tōp andāz*. A gunner.

P. تُو بَا تُو *tū ba tū*. In folds.

P. تَوِیْهَانَه *topkhāna*. A train of artillery.

P. تَوپ خَالِدَار *tōp-i-khāldār*. A rifled cannon.

P. تَوپ زدن *tōp zadan*. To cannonade.

P. تَوپَك *topak*. A musket.

A. تَوْبَه *taubah*. Penitence.

A. تَوْبِيْخ *taubīkh*. Reproach.

A. تَوْت *tūt*. A mulberry.

P. تَوْتَن *tūtān*. Tobacco.

P. تَوْتِي *tūtī*. A parrot.

P. تَوْتِيَا *tūtīyā*. Tutty; sulphate of zinc for the eyes.

A. تَوَجّه *tawajjuh*. Favour, condescension; going in the direction of any place.

A. تَوَحُّد *tawḥid*. Unitarianism; professing belief in God's unity.

P. تَوَخُّن *tūkhtān*. To desire.

A. تَوَدَد *tawaddud*. Friendship.

P. تَوْدَرِي *tūdārī*. The seeds of the mallow.

P. تَوْدَه *tūda*. A heap, stack.

A. تَوْدِيْع *tawdi'*. Bidding adieu; depositing.

A. تَوَرَع *tawarru'*. Asceticism, abstinence.

P. تَوْرَه *tora*. Law, regulation.

A. تَوْرِيْث *tawriṭ*. The Pentateuch.

A. تَوْرِيد *tawrid*. Blossoming (a tree); painting the cheeks rose-colour.

P. تَوَز *toz*. Plundering; bark used to ornament bows.

P. تَوَزَك *tūzak*. Institute, regulation.

P. تَوَزِيْدَن *tuzīdan*. To plunder.

A. تَوَزِيْع *tawzi'*. Distribution; dealing out.

- A. توس *tūs*. Nature; origin.
- A. توسط *tavassut*. Mediation; adopting a medium course.
- A. توسع *tavassu'*. Amplitude.
- A. توسل *tavassul*. Means, intervention.
- P. توسن *tarasan*. A horse.
- A. توسع *tausi'*. Extension, amplification.
- P. توشان *tush-dān*. A cartridge-box.
- P. توشك *túshak*. A quilt, mattress.
- P. توشك خانه *túshak-klana*. A wardrobe.
- P. توشه *túsha*. Provision for a journey.
- A. توصیه *tarúsiyeh*. Recommendation.
- A. توصیف *tausi'f*. Description, praise.
- A. توضع *tawazzu'*. Ablution.
- A. توضع *tarúzih*. Publication.
- A. توطن *tavattun*. Fixing one's residence; naturalization.
- A. توطه *tauti'yeh*. Trick, dissimulation.
- A. توعر *tau'ir*. Preventing, embarrassing.
- A. توغل *tavaghlul*. Deep research.
- A. توافق *tawaffuq*. Conformity.
- A. توفیر *taufir*. Increase, multiplication.
- A. توفیق *taufik*. The grace (of God).
- A. توفیر *tuwafkur*. Respect, being sedate.
- A. توفع *tawafku'*. Hope, expectation.
- A. توفیر *taufir*. Honour, respect.
- A. توقف *tawafkuf*. Delay, persevering.
- A. توکل *tawakkul*. Trust in God.
- A. توکید *taukid*. Positive injunction.
- A. توکیل *taukil*. Committing to the custody of anyone.
- A. تولی *tawalli*. Forming a friendship.
- A. تولد *tawallud*. Birth.
- P. توله *tuleh*. A puppy, a whelp.
- H. توله *tola*. A weight of  $2\frac{1}{2}$  miskáls.
- P. تومان *túmán*. A gold coin worth about 10s.
- P. تونگر *tarvangar*. Wealthy.
- P. تونگری *tarvangari*. Riches, wealth.
- P. توه *túh*. A fold, plait.
- A. توه *tawallhum*. Suspicion, imagination.
- P. توی *túy*. Inside. توی شهر *túy shahr*. In town. توی این قوطی *túy in kuti*. In this box.
- P. ته *tāh*. A fold, plait; the bottom of anything.
- P. ته *tih*. Empty.
- A. تهاون *tahāwun*. Neglecting, slighting.

- A. *tahattuk*. Disgrace; dissipation.
- A. P. *tah-ihāna*. A cellar.
- P. *tah i dil*. The bottom of the heart.
- *tahdūd*. A threat.
- A. *tahzīb*. Amending, amelioration.
- A. *tahattur*. Perdition, ruin.
- A. *tahlīkah*. Perishing.
- A. *tahlūk*. Destruction.
- A. *tahlīl*. Praising God.
- A. *tulmat*. Accusation, calumny.
- P. A. *tah i nāf*. The abdomen.
- P. *tah-nishn*. Sediment, dregs.
- A. *tahnī-et*. Congratulations.
- P. *tah u bālā*. Topsy-turvy.
- A. *tahanwur*. Fury, temerity.
- P. *tihī*. Empty.
- P. *tihī-dast*. Empty-handed, indigent.
- P. *tihī-gāh*. The hypochondria; the slender part of the body under the short ribs.
- P. *tihī-magħz*. Empty-brained, ignorant.
- A. *tahīyeh*. Readiness, preparation.
- P. *taiyār*. Ready, prepared.
- P. *taiyārī*. Readiness, preparation.
- P. *tīr*. An arrow; the planet Mercury. (Colloquially) the best of anything; as *tīr kun*. Choose the best.
- P. *tīr andāz*. An archer.
- P. *tīr i bandūk*. A musket-ball.
- P. *tīr dān*. A quiver.
- P. *tīr-gar*. An arrow-maker.
- P. *tīr i kishī*. The mast of a ship.
- P. *tīragī*. Obscurity; being turbid.
- P. *tīr-māh*. The first summer-month of the Persian year.
- P. *tīra*. Dark; turbid.
- P. *tīra-bakht*.
- P. *tīra-rūzgār*. ) Unfortunate.
- P. A. *tīra-rāi*. Dark-minded; having cloudy ideas.
- P. *tīra-kerdan*. To tarnish.
- P. *tīz*. Sharp, acrid, swift.
- P. *tīz-āb*. Aquafortis.
- P. *tīz-changī*. Having sharp claws, rapacity.
- P. *tīz-dast*. Diligent.
- P. *tīz-rav*. Swift.
- P. *tīzak*. Cresses.

P. تیزی *tizi*. Sharpness, pungency, swiftness.

A. تیر *tayassur*. Facility.

P. تیشه *tisha*. An axe, hatchet.

P. تیغ *tigh*. A sword, scimitar.

P. تیر *tighá*. A short, broad scimitar.

P. تیر *tímáj*. Calf's skin.

P. تیمار *tímár*. Care; attendance on the sick; grooming a horse.

P. تیمارخانه *tímár-khāneh*. A hospital.

P. تیمار داری *tímár-dári*. Care of the sick.

A. تیم *tayammum*. Purifying before prayer with sand or dust, when water cannot be had.

A. تهمین *tayammun*. Taking a good omen.

A. تین *tín*. A fig.

A. تیه *tih*. A desert. بادیه *Bádiyet et Tih*. The wilderness of the forty years' wandering.

P. تیو *tihú*. A small partridge; a quail.

### ث

ث *sú* or *se*. Š. The fourth letter of the Arabic alphabet. It is never used in words of Persian origin.

A. ثابت *sábit*. Firm, fixed, proof.

A. ثابت قدم *sábit - kadam*. Steady.

A. ثابت کردن *sábit kerdan*. To conform; to prove.

A. ثابته *sábitah*. A fixed star.

A. ثاب *sákib*. Glittering; penetrating.

A. ثالث *sális*. The third; an arbitrator.

A. ثالثی *salishi*. Arbitration.

A. ثآليل *sa'alil*. Warts. (پل، لول، نو.)

A. ثامن *sámin*. The eighth.

A. ثانی *sáni*. The second.

A. ثبات *sabát*. Stability.

A. ثبت کردن *sabt kerdan*. To fix; to inscribe.

A. ثبوت *subút*. Proof by evidence.

A. ثدي *sady*. The breasts.

A. ثراء *sarâ*. Opulence.

A. ثروت *sarwat*. Wealth.

A. ثری *sarâ*. The ground.

A. ثری *sarîy*. Rich, moist.

A. ثریا *suraiyâ*. The Pleiades.

A. ثعلب *sa'bân*. A large serpent.

A. ثعلب *sa'leb*. A fox.

A- ثعلب حصری *sa'leb i misri*. Salep (a medicinal root).

A. ثغور *sughûr* (pl. of ثغر). Ridges, frontiers.

A. ثقات *sikât*. Trusty friends.

A. ثقلات *shakalat*. Heaviness, weight.

A. ثقب *sakb*. Perforation.

A. ثقبه *shukbat*. A hole.

A. ثقل *sikl*. Heaviness.

A. سَكَاة *sikāt*. A trusty friend.

A. سَوَاب *sukūb*. Holes.

A. سَكِيل *sakīl*. Heavy.

A. سَالَات *salās*. Three. ثَلَاث *ṭalāṭ*. In threes.

A. سَالَاتِي *salāši*. Triple, trilateral.

A. ثَلَاث *ṭalāṭ*. A third.

A. سَالَسَاء *salāsā*. Tuesday.

A. سَلْج *silj*. Snow.

A. سَمَمَا *summa*. Then.

A. سَمَر *samar*. Fruit.

A. سَمَرَة *samarat*. Fruit, advantage.

A. سَمَن *saman*. Price, value.

A. سَمْن *sumn*. An eighth.

A. سَمِين *samīn*. Valuable; precious.

A. سَانَا *sanā*. Praise, applause.

A. سَانَاة *sanāʿa*. The act of praising.

A. سَانِيَّة *sanīyet*. A front tooth.

A. سَاوَاب *sawāb*. A good work; reward.

A. سَاوَابَات *sawābāt*. Fixtures; fixed stars.

A. سَاوَب *sawb*. Clothes, dress.

A. سَاوَر *saur*. A bull; the sign Taurus.

A. سَاوَل *sūʿlūl*. A wart; a nipple.

A. سَوْم *sum*. Garlic.

A. سِيَاَب *siyāb*. Clothes, garments.

ج

ج *jīm*. J. The sixth letter of the Arabic and Persian alphabets.

P. جَا *jā*. Place.

P. جَا بَا جَا *jā ba jā*. Here and there; from place to place.

P. جَا جِم *jājīm*. A kind of carpet.

P. جَا دَاد *jā-dād*. A place, station, service.

A. جَادِل *jādīl*. A wrangler.

P. جَادُو *jādū*. Magic.

P. جَادُو كَر *jādū-gar*. A magician.

P. جَادَا *jāda*. A high-road.

A. جَاذِب *jāzīb*. Attractive, absorbent.

A. جَار *jār*. A neighbour.

A. جَار و الْجَار *jār u biljār*. Neighbours and dependants.

P. جَارُو *jārū*. A broom, a brush.

A. جَارُور *jārūr*. A river, a stream.

A. جَارِي *jārī*. Current, running, flowing.

A. جَارِيَّة *jāriyet*. A female slave.

A. جَازِم *jāzim*. Resolving; conclusive.

A. جَاسُوس *jāsūs*. A spy.

A. جَاسُوسِي *jāsūsī*. Spying.

P. جَاكُوج *jākūj*. A sledgehammer. (also جَاكُوتُج *chāktūch*.)

P. جَاغِير *jāgīr*. A grant of lands; pension.

P. *جگر دار* *jágir-dár*. The holder of a *jágir*.

A. *جالس* *jális*. Sitting.

P. *جام* *jám*. A cup, a goblet.

A. *جامد* *jámíd*. Rigid, concrete.

A. *جامع* *jámí*. The great mosque of a city; a collector; all, the whole.

A. *جامعیت* *jámí'iyet*. Universality.

A. *جاموس* *jámús*. A buffalo.

A. *حاشیه* { *jámikāyeh* }

P. *جامگی* { or *jámagú* }

A salary, stipend.

P. *جامه* *jáma*. A garment; cloth.

P. *جامه خانه* *jáma-khāneh*. A wardrobe.

P. *جامه دان* *jáma-dán*. A knapsack, portmanteau.

P. *جامه وار* *jáma-wár*. A flowered piece of *shawl*; chintz.

P. *جان* *ján*. The soul, life, spirit, mind.

P. *جان ازاری* *ján-ázarí*. Cruelty.

P. *جانان* *jánán*. A sweet-heart; (pl. of *جان*) Dear ones.

A. *جنب* *jánib*. A side, part, quarter.

P. *جان باز* *ján-báz*. Risking one's life.

P. *جان بازی* *ján-bází*. Intrepidity.

P. A. *جانبداری* *jánib-dárí*. Partiality.

A. *جانین* *jánibáin*. Both sides; mutual.

P. A. *جان نثار* *ján-nisár*. Devoted.

P. *جاندار* *ján-dár*. A living creature.

P. *جانربا* *ján-rubá*. Captivating the soul.

P. *جانستان* *ján-sitán*. Life-taking; deadly.

P. *جان سوز* *ján-súúz*. Inflaming the mind.

P. *جان نشین* *ján-nishín*. A locum-tenens.

P. *جان فرسا* *ján-farsá*. Wearing out the life.

P. *جان کندن* *ján-kandañ*. To harrow the soul.

P. *جان کاه* *ján-káh*. Weakening the animal spirits.

P. *جان گذار* *ján-guzár*. Heart-breaking; penetrating the soul.

P. *جانگزا* *ján-gazá*. Injuring life.

P. *جانور* *jánvar*. An animal.

P. *جانی* *jání*. A lover, a friend.

P. *جاودان* *jávidán*. Eternal, always.

P. *جاودانی* *jávidání*. Eternity.

P. *جاوید* *jávid*. Eternal, always.

P. *جاه* *jáh*. Pomp, dignity.

A. *جاهد* *jáhid*. Industrious.

A. *جاهل* *jáhil*. Ignorant.

A. *جاهلیت* *jáhiliyet*. Ignorance; the Arabs before *Mohammed's* time.

- P. جای *jáy*. A place.  
 P. جایداد *jáy-dád*. Assets.  
 A. جائر *jáir*. Tyrannical.  
 A. جائز *jáiz*. Permitted.  
 A. جائزه *jáizah*. Examination, trial.  
 P. جایگاه *jáy-gáh*. Station, place.  
 P. جایگر *jáy-gír*. Efficacious.  
 A. جابر *jabbár*. Omnipotent; a tyrant.  
 A. جبال *jibál*. Mountains.  
 A. جبر *jabr*. Power, violence; restoration, setting a bone; reducing fractions to integers in Arithmetic.  
 A. الجبر والمقابلة *aljabr wa'lmu-  
lábalah*. Algebra.  
 A. جبرا *jabran*. Perforce.  
 A. جبروت *jubrút*. Omnipotence; عالم جبروت *Álam i jábrút*. The Empyrean heaven.  
 A. جبرائیل *Jabrá'il*. The Angel Gabriel.  
 A. جبل *jebel*. A mountain.  
 A. جنت *jibillat*. Nature, disposition.  
 A. جبلی *jibilli*. Natural, innate.  
 A. جن *jubn*. Cowardice. Cheese.  
 P. جبه *juba*. An over-coat.  
 A. جبهة *jubhah*. The forehead.  
 A. جبین *jabín*. The temple, the brow. Pusillanimous.  
 A. جنة *jussah*. The body.  
 A. P. جنة داری *jussa-dári*. Corpulence.

- A. جد *jadd*. Grandfather, ancestor.  
 A. جد *jidd*. Effort.  
 A. جدا *jiddan*. Strenuous.  
 P. جدا *juddá*. Separate.  
 P. جدا جدا *juddá-juddá*. Separately.  
 A. حدار *jidír*. A wall.  
 P. جداگاه *judágána*. Separately.  
 A. جدال *jidal*. Dispute; wrangling.  
 A. جداول *jadáwíl*. Columns; astronomical tables. (pl. of جدول *jadwál*.)  
 A. جدای *judái*. Separation.  
 A. جدری *jadaríy*. The small-pox.  
 A. جد صبح *jadd i saḥíh*. Paternal grandfather.  
 A. جدال *jadal*. Altercation.  
 A. P. جدوار *jadwár*. Zedoary, a root.  
 A. جدول *jadwál*. A column; astronomical table.  
 A. جدده صبحه *jaddah i saḥí-  
hah*. Paternal grandmother.  
 A. جدی *jidy*. The sign Capricorn.  
 A. جدی *jaddí*. Ancestral.  
 A. جدید *jadíd*. New, modern.  
 A. جدام *juzám*. Elephantiasis.  
 A. جذب *jazb*. Absorption, attraction.  
 A. جذبة *jazbat*. Strong desire,



- A. جذر *ja'ir*. The square root in arithmetic.
- A. جر *jarr*. Drawing or dragging along; the genitive case.
- P. جرابه *jarābah*. A sock.
- A. جرأت *jarā'at*. Boldness, audacity. كم جرأت *kam-jarā'at*. Timid.
- A. جراح *jarrāh*. A surgeon.
- A. جراحة *jirāhat*. A wound.
- A. P. جراحي *jarrāhī*. Surgery.
- A. جراد *jarād*. A locust.
- A. جراد البحر *jarādu'l bahr*. A shrimp (sea-locust).
- A. جرار *jarrār*. Brave, valiant. (said of an army.)
- A. جرائد *jarā'id*. Registers, books.
- A. جرائم *jarā'im*. Crimes, faults.
- A. جرب *jarab*. The itch, scab.
- A. جرح *jarh*. A wound.
- P. جرس *jaras*. A bell.
- A. جرسام *jirsám*. The pleurisy.
- P. جرشت *jarshast*. A lampoon, pasquinade.
- A. جرعه *jur'ah*. A draught of liquor.
- A. جرم *jirm*. A (celestial) body.
- A. جرم *jurm*. A crime, fault.
- P. جرفار *jaranghār*. The left wing of an army.
- A. جري *jarī*. Bold, brave.

- P. جریان *jarayān*. Flowing, running; a flux.
- A. P. جريان شكم *jarayān i shikam*. Dysentery.
- A. جريب *jarīb*. A land-measure.
- A. جريح *jarīh*. Wounded.
- A. جريد *jarīd*. A lance, spear.
- A. جريده *jaridah*. A register.
- A. P. جرمانه *jarimāna*. } A
- A. جرمة *jarīma*. } fine, penalty.
- P. جز *juz*. Besides, except.
- A. جزء *juz'*. A part; particle; section of the Korān.
- جزء كلام *juz' e kelām*. In short, to sum up.
- A. جزاء *jazā*. Compensation, reward.
- A. جزاك الله *jazāku 'llāh*. May God reward you; bravo!
- A. جزائر *jazā'ir*. Islands.
- A. جزائل *jazā'il*. Dignities; abundancies.
- A. P. جزدان *juz-dān*. A portfolio.
- A. جزر *jazr*. The ebb tide; a carrot.
- A. P. جزسى *juz-rasī*. Knowledge, experience.
- A. جزم *jazm*. Deciding; the orthographical character *jazm*; cutting. عزم بالجزم *'azm bi'l jazm*. A determined resolution.
- A. P. جزوی *juzvī*. A part, a little, few.
- A. جزیره *juzīrah*. An island.

A. *jazil* جزیل. Great, dignified.

A. *jizyeh* جزیه. The capitation tax for dissenters (from the Mohammedan religion).

A. *jasārat* جاسارت. Intrepidity.

A. *jasāmat* جسامت. Corpulence.

P. *jastan* جستن. To leap, to spring, jump.

P. *justan* جستن. To search.

P. *just u jā* جست و جو. Strict search.

A. *jasad* جسد. The body.

A. *jisr* جسر. A bridge.

A. *jism* جسم. The body.

A. *jismānī* جسمانی. Corporeal.

A. *jismānīyet* جسمانیت. Materiality.

A. *jasūr* جاور. Bold, audacious.

A. *jasim* جسم. Corpulent. Majestic.

A. *jushā* جشا. Eructation.

P. *jashn* جشن. A feast, festival.

A. *ja'bah* جبة. A quiver.

A. *jād* جعد. A crisp or curly lock of hair.

A. *ja'fer* جعفر. A little stream; a proper name.

A. P. *ja'ferī* جعفری. The finest kind of gold; parsley.

A. *ja'il* جعل. Forgery, counterfeit.

A. *ja'ilī* جعلی. Forged, false.

P. *jugh* جغ. A yoke for oxen.

P. *jughrāt* جفرات. Curdled milk.

A. *jafā* جفا. Violence, molestation. Coquetry.

A. P. *jafā-kār* جفاکار. } An  
A. P. *jafā-gar* جفاگر. } oppressor.

P. *just* جفت. A pair, couple, brace. *just karrn* جنت گرفتن. to take a partner, to marry.

P. *justī* جنتی. Pairing (of birds).

A. *jafn* جفن. The eyelid.

P. *jafnak* جفتک. Futile, frivolous.

P. *jigar* جگر. The liver.

P. *jilka* جفه. Crest, tuft (in a diadem, &c.).

P. *jigar-band* جگر بند. The intestines; a son.

P. *jigar-gāshah* جگر گوشه. Corner of the liver; a beloved object.

A. *jalla jalāluhu* جل جلاله. May His Majesty be glorified! (said of God).

A. *jull* جل. A housing, horse-cloth.

A. *jall or jull* جل. The sail of a ship.

A. *jalā* جلا. Brightness, polish. *jalā-dādan* جلا دادن. To polish.

A. *jalā* جلا. Emigration.

A. P. *jullāb* جلاب. Any purgative, jalap; (from *ab* آب).

A. *jalājil* جلاجل. Small spherical bells for cattle, drums, &c.

A. جلال *jallád*. An executioner.

A. جلادت *jaládat*. Intrepidity.

A. P. جلا کر *julá-gar*. A polisher; cutler.

A. جلال *jalál*. Majesty.

A. جلالت *jalálat*. Majesty, glory, splendour.

A. جلالی *jeláli*. The new Persian era of *Jelál ud dín, Malik Sháh*, in whose reign the Persian Calendar was reformed, A.H. 465.

A. P. حلا، وطن } *jalá i watan*.

A. P. جلاى وطن } Emigration, expatriation.

A. جلب *jalab*. Attraction, allurement.

A. جلباب *jilláb*. A screen, a veil.

P. جلد *jald*. Quick, speedy.

A. جلد *jild*. The skin, leather; a volume.

A. P. جلد کر *jild-gar*. A bookbinder.

P. جلدی *jaldí*. Speed, haste.

A. जुलुसा *julusá*. Companions, convives, members of an assembly. (pl. of जुस.)

A. جلسه *jalsá*. Meeting of a society; *séance*.

A. جلالدار *jullandár*. A pomegranate-flower.

P. جلو *jalav*. A bridle.

P. جلو ریز *jalav-riz*. Full speed.

P. جلو دار *jalav dár*. Head groom.

A. جلود *julúd*. Skins, volumes.

A. جلوس *julus*. Accession to the throne.

A. جلوه *jilvah*. Splendour; a bridal trousseau.

A. P. جلوه کر *jilva-gar*. Splendid, gracing.

A. جلی *jaly*. Clear; plain.

A. جلیس *jalís*. A companion.

A. جلیل *jilil*. Great, glorious.

A. جماد *jamád*. A fossil; anything inorganic.

A. جمادات *jamádát*. Minerals.

A. جمادی *jamádiy*. Inorganic.

A. جمادی الاولی *jamádát 'l auwel*. The 5th month of the Arabian year.

A. جمادی الثانی *jamádát 'ssáni*. The 6th month of the Arabian year.

A. جماع *jimá*. Copulation.

A. جماعات *jamáat*. Congregation.

A. جمال *jamál*. Elegance, beauty.

A. جماعیر *jamá'ir*. Republics.

A. جمجمه *jumjuma*. A skull.

A. جمد *jumad*. Congealing; freezing.

A. جمرة *jamrat*. An ember.

P. جمشید *Jemshíd*. A mythical hero, King of Persia.

A. جمع *jam*. A collection; the plural; rental.

A. جمعه *jumá'h*. Friday.

A. جمع *jam'iyet*. Collection.

A. P. جمع خاطر *jam'iyet i kháṭir*. Composure of mind.

A. حمل *jamal*. A camel.

A. جمع *jumal*. Sums, totals.

A. P. جملى *jumlagi*. Totality.

A. جملة *jamla*. Sum, total, whole. جملة فى الجملة *fil-jumla*, on the whole.

A. جمود *jumúd*. Congelation, freezing.

A. جمهور *jamhūr*. A republic; the masses.

A. جمع *jamī*. All, universal.

A. جمعا *jamī'an*. Altogether.

A. جميل *jamīl*. Beautiful.

A. جن *jinn*. A genius, demon.

A. جناب *janáb*. Presence, excellency, lordship.

A. جنابات *janábat*. Ceremonial pollution.

A. P. جناب على *janáb i 'ālī*. Your excellency; your highness!

A. جنات *jannát*. Paradises.

A. جناح *janáḥ*. A wing, fin, pinion.

A. جنازة *jenáza*. A funeral. تشيع جنازة کردن *tashyí'i jenáza kardan*. To act as bearer at a funeral.

A. جنان *jinán*. Paradise.

A. جنائب *janá'ib*. Led horses.

A. جنایت *jiniyét*. A crime.

A. جنب *janáb*. A side; by the side of...

P. جان *jumbún*. Shaking, trembling.

P. جنبیدن *jumbánidan*. To put in motion.

P. جنبش *jumbish*. Motion, agitation.

P. جنبیدن *jumbidan*. To move, stir.

A. جنت *jannat*. Paradise.

A. جنى *jannatí*. Heavenly.

A. جند *jund*. An army; troops.

A. جندبیدست *jundbīdast*. Castor; the testicles of a beaver.

A. جنس *jins*. Kind, sort, genus, race, goods.

A. جنبیت *jinsiyet*. Correspondence of species; a generic state.

LAT. جنطیانه *jintiyāna*. Gentian.

P. جنگ *jang*. War, battle.

P. جنگ آوردن *jang áwardan*. To wage war.

P. جنگ آزموده *jang ázmúda*. Skilled in war.

P. جنگو *jang-jú*. Quarrelsome.

P. جنگل *jangal*. A forest, wood.

P. جنگلى *jangali*. Savage, wild.

P. جنگى *jangi*. Warlike.

P. جنگیدن *jangidan*. To fight.

- A. جنوب *janúb*. The south.  
 A. جنوبي *janúbí*. Southern.  
 A. جنود *junúd*. Troops.  
 A. جنون *junún*. Insanity;  
 demoniacal possession.  
 A. جنونى *junúní*. Insane,  
 mad.  
 A. جنين *janín*. An embryo;  
 a fetus.  
 P. جو *jav*. Barley; a grain  
 of silver. جو جو *jav-jav*. Grain  
 by grain.  
 P. جو سم *jav i sím*. A grain  
 of silver.  
 P. جو *jú*. A stream; seek  
 thou.  
 A. جواب *javáb*. An answer.  
 A. P. جواب صاف *javáb i şáf*.  
 A positive answer.  
 A. جواد *javvúd*. Liberal,  
 beneficent.  
 A. P. جواد مطلق *javvúd i*  
*mutlaq*. The universal bene-  
 factor (God).  
 A. جواذب *javúzib*. Attract-  
 ive qualities.  
 A. جوار *jiwár*. Neighbour-  
 hood.  
 A. جوارح *jancárik*. The  
 limbs; beasts of prey.  
 A. جوارش *javárish*. Con-  
 diments; stomachics.  
 A. جوارى *javári*. Female  
 slaves. (pl. of جارية.)  
 A. جواز *javáz*. Lawful,  
 permitted. A custom-house  
 permit (see جواز).  
 A. جواسس *javúsís*. Spies.  
 (pl. of جاسوس.)

- P. جوال *juwál*. A sack, a  
 bag.  
 P. جوال دوز *juwál-dúz*. One  
 who sews sacks; a packing-  
 needle.  
 P. جوال دوزى *juwál-dúzi*.  
 Sack-making.  
 A. جوامع *javámé*. Compre-  
 hensive; mosques.  
 P. جوان *javán*. Young; a  
 youth.  
 A. جوانب *javánib*. Sides,  
 quarters, parts. (pl. of جانب.)  
 P. جوان بخت *javán-bukht*.  
 A promising youth.  
 P. جوان مرد *javán-mard*.  
 Generous, brave, a hero, a  
 gentleman.  
 P. جوان مردى *javán-mardí*.  
 Generosity, manliness.  
 P. جوانى *javáni*. Youth.  
 A. جواهر *javáhir*. Gems,  
 jewels. (pl. of جوهر.)  
 A. جوائز *javáiz*. Gifts, be-  
 nefits, rewards. (sing. جائزة.)  
 P. جوجه *júja*. A fowl.  
 A. جود *júd*. Liberality, mu-  
 nificence.  
 A. جودت *júdat*. Ingenuity.  
 A. جور *jaur*. Violence,  
 tyranny.  
 A. P. جور پشه *jaur-pisha*. A  
 tyrant.  
 A. جوز *javuz*. A nut.  
 A. جوزاء *javúzá*. The sign  
 Gemini. الجوزا *el javúzá*. Orion.  
 P. جوز بوبا *javuz i búyá*. A  
 nutmeg.

P. جوز رومی *jāuz i rūmī*.  
A walnut.

P. جوز هندی *jāuz i hindī*. A  
cocoa-nut.

P. جوز بر کند *jāuz bar gam-  
bad*. A walnut on a cupola,  
i. e. lost labour.

P. جوزغه *jāuzayha*. ) A cot-  
A. جوزق *jāuzak*. } ton-pod.

A. جوزهر *jāuzahr*. The dra-  
gon's head and tail (the nodes).

P. جوسه *jāusa*. ) A lofty  
A. جوسق *jāusak*. } building.

a villa; kiosk.

P. جوش *jāsh*. Ebullition;  
heat.

P. جوش خوردن *jāsh khurdan*.  
To solder.

P. جوشاندن *jāshāndan*. ) To  
P. جوشانیدن *jāshānīdan*. } cause  
to boil.

P. جوشش *jāshish*. Ebulli-  
tion; strong desire.

P. جوشن *jāushan*. A cuirass.

P. جوشن خای *jāushan-khāy*.  
Piercing the cuirass.

P. جوشیدن *jāushīdan*. To boil,  
ferment.

A. جوع *jāu*. Hunger.

A. جوف *jāuf*. Cavity; the  
belly; inside (of a letter, &c.)

A. جوق *jāuk*. A troop.

P. جولان *jāulān*. Galloping;  
careering to and fro.

P. جولانگاه *jāulān-gāh*. A  
plain for exercising or gallop-  
ing horses.

P. حوله *jūlah*. A weaver.  
A spider.

A. حوهر *jauhar*. A gem,  
a pearl; essence, substance.

A. حوهری *jauhari*. A jew-  
eller; the trade of a jeweller.

P. جوی *jūy*. A river, a  
brook.

P. حویا *jūyā*. Search.

P. جوی آب *jūy āb*. A river.

P. حویان *jūyān*. Searching;  
wishing.

P. حویای *jūyāt*. Searching,  
inquiry.

P. حویار *jūy-bār*. A large  
river receiving many streams.

P. حویدن *jūīdan*. To seek.

P. حوین *jūīn*. Made of  
barley.

A. جهات *jihāt*. Directions,  
sides.

A. جهاد *jihād*. A holy war.

A. جهاز *jahāz*. Parapher-  
nalia; trousseau; a ship.

A. جهال *jūkhāl*. Ignorant  
men.

A. جهالت *jūkhālat*. Ignorance.

P. جهان *jahān*. The world.

P. جهان *jihān*. Leaping.

P. جهان آرا *jahān-ārā*. A  
doining the world.

P. جهان آفرین *jahān-āfrīn*.  
The Creator of the world.

P. جهان بان *jahān-bān*. Pro-  
tector of the world. •

P. جهان بانی *jahān-bānī*.  
Government of the world.

P. جهان پناه *jahān-panāh*.  
Asylum of the world; your  
majesty!

P. جهان بین *jahān-bīn*. Seeing, comprehending the whole world.

P. جهان تاب *jahān tāb*. Illuminating the world.

P. جهان جهان *jahān-jahān*. Much, many, very.

P. جهان دار *jahān-dār*. Possessor of the world, a king.

P. جهان داری *jahān-dārī*. Sovereignty.

P. جهان دیده *jahān-dīda*. Experienced; a traveller.

P. جهان روی *jahān rawāi*. Government of the world.

P. جهان ستان *jahān-setān*. A conqueror.

P. جهان کشا *jahān-kushā*. Conqueror of the world.

P. جهان گرد *jahān-gurd*. A traveller.

P. جهان گیر *jahān gīr*. Conquering the world; name of an emperor of Hindustan.

P. جهان گیری *jahān gīrī*. Conquest.

P. A. جهان مطاع *jahān-muṭāʿ*. Obeyed by the world.

P. جهان نما *jahān-numā*. Index or mirror of the world.

P. جهان نورد *jahān-naward*. A traveller.

P. جهانیان *jahānīyān*. People, creatures.

P. جهاندان *jihānīdan*. To cause to leap or spring.

A. جهت *jihat*. Cause; side;

direction. از این جهت *az in jihat*. For this reason. جهت اینکه *jihat i inki*. Inasmuch as. هر جهت *ba har jihat*. Anyhow, in any respect.

A. جهد *jahd*. Effort, diligence.

A. جهرا *jahran*. Aloud, public.

A. جهل *jahl*. Ignorance.

A. جهلا *jahala*. Ignorant man.

A. جهنم *jehannum*. Hell.

P. جهودی *jahūdī*. A Jew; Jewish.

A. جهول *jahūl*. Very ignorant.

P. جهیدن *jihīdan*. To spring, bound, leap.

A. جهیز *jahīz*. Paraphernalia; dowry.

A. جب *jaib*. The collar or breast of a garment, a pocket.

A. جهون *jahūn*. The river Oxus.

A. جد *jaīyid*. Elegant, excellent.

A. جيران *jīrān*. Neighbours.

A. جيش *jaish*. Troops, an army.

P. جغه *jīgha*. i. q. جگه *jīkha*.

A. جغه *jīgha*. A carcass.

A. جيل *jīl*. A generation, a race.

A. جوش *juyūsh*. Armies.

P. جوه *jūvūh*. Quicksilver.

# ج

ج *chím* or *che*. Ch. The sixth letter of the Persian alphabet. It does not occur in Arabic words.

P. چابك *chábuk*. Alert; a whip.

P. چابكخرام *chábuk-khírám*. Swift-paced.

P. چابكدست *chábuk-dast*. Expert.

P. چابكسوار *chabuk-sawár*. A horse-breaker, a jockey.

P. چابكي *chabukí*. Activity.

P. چاپار *chápár*. Courier, the post.

P. چاپ کردن *cháp kardán*. To print.

P. چاپلوس *chápłús*. A flatterer.

P. چاپلوسی *chápłúsí*. Flattery.

P. حادر *cháúlar*. A sheet; a pavilion.

P. چار *chár*. Four.

P. چار بالی *char-bálísh*. A throne; the four elements.

P. چار پایه *char-páya*. A quadruped.

P. چارپای *charpái*. A bedstead.

P. چاربر *chárpar*. A wine-bottle.

P. چار تکبیر *char takbír* *bar ú zad*. He repeated four *takbírs* over him (as they do over a corpse); i. e. abandoned him as dead.

P. چار چشم *chár-chashm*. Meeting, interview.

P. چارت زدن *chárt zadan*. To take a siesta.

P. چارده *chárdeh*. Fourteen

P. چار دیوار *chár-díwár*. Four walls; the elements.

P. چار سو *chár-sú*. Four roads meeting; a market.

P. چار طاق *chár-táq*. Four-arched; a tent with four doors.

P. چار گوشه *chár-gúsha*. Square, quadrangle.

P. چار مغز *chár-maghz*. A walnut.

P. چار نا چار *char ná chár*. Inevitable.

P. چاروا *chárvá*. A quadruped; a pony.

P. چاروا دار *chárvá-dár*. A muleteer.

P. چاره *chára*. A remedy, cure, help.

P. چاره پذیر *chára-pazír*. Curable.

P. چاره کر *chára-gar*. A knave, cheat.

P. چاشت *chásht*. Breakfast; the hours between sunrise and noon.

P. چاشنی *cháshní*. Taste, trial.

P. چاشنی گیر *cháshní-gír*. An assayer of metals; a taster.

P. چاق *chák*. Vigorous, healthy, active.

P. حاك *chák*. A fissure, rent.

P. چاکر *chákar*. A servant.

P. چاکری *chákarí*. Service.



P. چاکو *chákú*. } A pen-  
P. (or چاقو *chákú*. ) knife.  
P. چاکوچ *chákúch*. A sledge-  
hammer.  
P. چالاک *chálák*. Expert,  
active.  
P. چالاکى *chálákí*. Activity.  
P. چالیش *chálísh*. Graceful  
motion: war.  
P. چانه *chána*. The jaw-  
bone.  
P. چانه زدن *chána-zadan*. To  
jaw, to talk long and much.  
T. چاوش *cháush*. A ser-  
geant, mace-bearer.  
P. چاه *cháh*. A well, a pit.  
P. چاهچور *cháh-chúr*. Ladies'  
trousers for out-door wear.  
P. چاه زب *cháh i zamukh*.  
The pit or dimple of the chin.  
P. چاه کن *cháh-kan*. A well-  
digger.  
P. چابان *chabán*. An ulcer,  
abscess.  
P. چای *cháí*. Tea.  
T. چوب *chibúk*. A pipe.  
P. T. چوب چوق *chúb i chibúk*.  
A pipe-stem.  
P. چپ *chap*. The left hand.  
P. چتر *chatar*. An um-  
brella.  
P. چخین *chikhín*. Filthy.  
P. چتر خار *chatar i خار*. A  
mushroom.  
P. چچک *chichak*. Small-pox.  
P. چدن *chadan*. Cast iron.  
P. چرا *cherá*. Why? where-  
fore? why not?  
P. چراغ *chirágh*. A lamp.

P. چراغ پا *chirágh-pá*. Rear-  
ing (a horse).  
P. چراغدان *chirágh-dán*. Stand  
for a lamp.  
P. چراغ گرفتن *chirágh-girif-  
tan*. To snuff the candle.  
P. چراغ کشتن *chirágh-kushtan*.  
To put out the light.  
P. چراگاه *chará-yáh*. A  
pasture; meadow.  
P. چرا دادن *chará-dán*. To  
cause to graze.  
P. چرب *charb*. Fat, greasy.  
P. چرب زبان *charb-zabán*.  
Glib-tongued.  
P. چربه *charba*. Oiled paper.  
P. چربی *charbí*. Grease, fat.  
P. چرخ *charkh*. A sphere,  
a wheel. The sky.  
P. چرخ انداز *charkh-andáz*.  
A cross-bow man.  
P. چرخ زدن *charkh-zadan*.  
To turn, to spin.  
P. چرخه *charkha*. A wheel,  
reel.  
P. چرخى *charkhí*. Celestial,  
spherical. Voluble; a pulley.  
P. چرز *charz*. A kind of  
bustard.  
P. چرغ *chargh*. A species  
of hawk.  
P. چرغد *chirghad*. A cricket.  
P. چرک *chirk*. Filth, dirt.  
P. چرک را گرفتن *chirk-rá girif-  
tan*. To clean off dirt.  
P. چرک گوش *chirk i gúsh*.  
Ear-wax.  
P. چرکین *chirgín*. Filthy,  
nasty; dung.

P. چرم *charm*. • Leather, skin, hide.

P. { چرم ساز *charm-sáz*. }

P. { or چرم گار *charm-gar*. }  
A currier, tanner.

P. چرمینه *charmina*. Leathern, leather.

P. چرنده *charenda*. Grazing; a ruminant animal.

P. چریدن *charídan*. To graze.

P. چسپانیدن *chaspánídan*.

P. or چسپاندن *chaspándan*. }

To cause to adhere.

P. چسپنده *chaspenda*. Adhesive.

P. چسبدگی *chaspídugi*. Tenacity.

P. چسبیدن *chaspídan*. To adhere, to stick.

P. چسپیده *chaspída*. Inclined, attached, addicted to.

P. چست *chust*. Active, alert, brisk.

P. چسته *chusta*. Rennet.

P. چستی *chusti*. Activity.

P. چشاندن *chashándan*. To cause to taste.

P. چشم *chashm*. An eye; hope. چشم داشتن *chasm dáshtan*.

To hope. چشم زدن *chashm zudan*.

To injure by the evil eye; to wink. چشم *ba chashm*. "On my eye," i.e. with pleasure, certainly.

سياه چشم *siyáhi chashm*. The apple of the eye.

چشم سفید *chashm i safíd*. A white-blind eye.

P. چشم بد *chashm i bad*. The evil eye. چشم بد دور *chasm i bad*

*dúr*. May the evil eye be averted! = bravo!

P. چشم پوشی *chashm-púshi*. Connivance.

P. چشمخانه *chashm-khána*. The socket of the eye.

P. چشمداشت *chashm-dáshut*. Hope.

P. چشمدرد *chashm-dard*. Ophthalmia.

P. چشمه *chashma*. A fountain.

P. A. چشمه، جوان *chashma e juiván*. The fountain of life or immortality.

P. چشمه، خور *chashma i hor*. The sun.

P. چشیدن *chashídan*. To taste

P. چغد *chughd*. An owl.

P. چغل *chughul*.

P. چغل خور *chughul khur*. }

A tale-bearer.

P. چغلی *chughulí*.

P. چغل خوری *chughul khurí*. }

Backbiting, informing.

P. چغندر *chughunder*. Beet-root.

P. چق *chik*. A screen made of split bamboos; a venetian blind.

P. چقماق *chakmák*. A flint.

P. چقماقی *chakmáki*. A fire-lock.

P. چقدر *chukundar*. • Beet-root.

P. چکان *chakán*. Dropping, distilling. (in comp.)

P. چکاندن *chakándan*. To distil.

P. چکاوک *chakáwak*. A lark.

P. چکس *chakas*. A perch  
or roost.

P. چکش *chukush*. A hammer.

T. چکمه *chekma*. A boot.

P. چکه *chakla*. A district.

P. چکن *chakin*. Needlework,  
embroidery.

P. چکن دوز *chakin-dúz*. An  
embroiderer.

P. چگونگی *chigúnagi*. Man-  
ner.

P. چگونگی *chigúnat*. How  
art thou?

P. چکیدن *chakídan*. To drop,  
to distil.

P. چل *chil*. Fort.

P. چالپاسا *chalpásá*. A small  
venomous lizard.

P. چلغوز *chilghúza*. A pine-  
cone.

P. چلک *chilk*. A ladle; a  
cask, a tun.

P. چله *chilla*. A bowstring;  
fast of forty days.

P. چلیپا *chalípá*. A cross;  
• a crucifix.

P. چم *cham*. An easy or  
graceful air.

P. چمچه *chamcha* }

P. ( or چمچ *chamcham*. )  
A spoon, ladle.

P. چمن *chaman*. A pasture,  
orchard, flower-garden.

P. چمن زار *chaman-zár*.  
Garden-ground.

P. چمدن *chamúlan*. To walk  
gracefully.

P. چار *chendar*. A plane-tree.

P. چاندن *chundan*. Such.

P. چانچه *chunánchi*. Such  
as; so that; inasmuch as; ac-  
cording to what.

P. چانکه *chunánki*. As; as  
for example; since; so much  
that, &c.

P. چار *chambar*. A circle;  
a hoop.

P. چند *chand*. How many;  
some, few. *taní-chand*.  
A few persons. *rúzi*  
*chand*. A few days.

P. چندان *chandán*. As much;  
so much.

P. چندانکه *chandánki*. In-  
somuch as; notwithstanding.

T. چاندول *chandáwul*. The rear  
of an army, camp-followers.

P. چندن *chandan*. Sandal-  
wood.

P. چندگاه *chandgáh*. Some-  
time.

P. چندی *chandi*. A few,  
some.

P. چندی *chandin*. So much;  
some.

P. چنگ *chang*. A mate;  
fingers; claws.

P. چنگال *changál*. } Talons,

P. چنگل *changul*. } claws.

A hook, a fork.

P. چو *chu*. When; then;  
like; since.

P. چوال *chuwál*. A sack.

P. چوب *chub*. Wood, timber.

P. چوباب *chúbán*. } A shep-

P. چوپان *chúpán*. } herd.

P. چوبدار *chúb-dár*. A mace-bearer.

P. چوبدستی *chúb-dástí*. A walking-stick.

P. چوبشكاف *chúb-shúgáf*. A wedge.

P. چوبك *chúbak*. A drum-stick.

P. چوبك زن *chúbak-zan*. A drummer.

P. چوبين *chúbín*. Wooden.

P. چوخا *chúkhá*. A sort of tunica.

T. چورك *chúreh*. Bread.

P. چوز *chúz*. Pudenda mulieris.

P. چوزه *chúza*. A chicken.

P. چوگان *chaugán*. The club, or bat used in the game of "polo." Name of the game itself.

P. چون *chum*. When; because; like.

P. چو و چرا *chum u cherá*. When and wherefore?

P. چونی *chuní*. How do you do?

P. چه *chi*. What? how?

P. چها *chihá*. What? (pl. of چه).

P. چهار *chéhár*. Four.

P. چهارپایه *chéhár-páya*. A quadruped.

P. چهار دانگ *chéhár-dáng*. The four quarters of the world.

P. چهارده *chéhárdéh*. Fourteen.

P. چهاردهم *chéhárdahum*. Fourteenth.

P. چهار سو *chéhár-sú*. A square or market-place.

P. چهار سواره *chéhár-suivára*. A place where four roads meet.

P. چهار شنبه *chéhár-shemba*. Wednesday.

P. چهار گناه *chéhár-gána*. Fourfold.

P. چهارم *chéhárum*. Fourth.

P. چهار پار *chéhár yár*. The four friends (i.e. *Abubek*, *Omar*, *Osmán*, and *Alí*).

P. چهار يك *chéhár yek*. One of four; a fourth.

P. چبچه *chebacha*. A cistern, a vat.

P. چهره *chihra*. Face, countenance.

P. A. چهره حال *chihra i hál*. State, circumstance.

P. چهره کنای *chihra-kushát*. Displaying the face; coquetting.

P. چه قدر *chi hâdar*. How much?

P. چهل *chihal*. Forty.

P. چهل منار *chihal minár*. The forty minarets, i.e. the ruins of Persepolis.

P. چهلیم *chihiim*. Fortieth.

P. چچک *chíchak*. The small-pox.

P. چندن *chídan*. To gather, pluck, to select.

P. چده *chída*. Select, picked.

P. چیره *chíra*. Bold, valiant; impudent.

P. چیره دست *chíra-dast*. Expert, active.

P. چیره دستی *chíra-dastí*. Exp-  
pertness; victory.

P. چیز *chíz*. A thing.

P. چیزی *chízí*. Something;  
a little, few.

P. چیست *chíst*. What is it?

P. چیستان *chístán*. A riddle,  
an enigma; quality, essence.

P. چین *chín*. A fold, wrinkle.

P. چنه *china*. Grain used  
as a bait or food for birds;  
grain in general.

P. چنه دان *china-dán*. The  
crop of a bird.

P. چینی *chíní*. Chinese; por-  
celain.

## ح

ح. H. The sixth letter  
of the Arabic Alphabet: it  
does not occur in pure Persian  
words.

A. حاتم طای *Hátim Táí*.

• A name of an Arab chief  
celebrated for his generosity.

A. حاجب *hájib*. A chamber-  
lain; a veil; the eyebrow.

A. حاجت *hájat*. Want, ne-  
cessity. (pl. حاجات.)

A. حاجت مند *hájat-mand*.  
Necessitous, indigent.

A. حاجز *hájiz*. Hindering,  
preventing.

A. حاج *hájí*. ) A pilgrim

A. P. حاجی *hájí*. ) to Mecca.

A. حاکم لک *hákí lak-lak*.  
A stork.

A. حاد *hád*. Sharp.

A. حادث *hádís*. New, recent;  
casual.

A. حادثه *hádísa*. An event,  
accident, novelty.

A. حاذق *házíq*. Skilful,  
expert.

A. حارث *hárís*. A husbar d-  
man.

A. حارس *háris*. A sentinel,  
guard.

A. حارص *hárís*. Greedy.

A. حازم *házim*. Wise, pro-  
vident.

A. حاسد *hasíd*. Envious.

A. حاسه *hássá*. One of the  
five senses.

A. حاشا *hášhá*. God forbid.

A. حاشیه *hášhiyeh*. Margin,  
border, brink, edge; foot-notes.

A. حاصل *hásíl*. Produce,  
advantage, duty.

A. P. حاصل کردن *hásíl kerdan*.  
To acquire.

A. حاصلات *hásílat*. Products.

A. حاضر *házir*. Present,  
ready.

A. حاضری *házirí*. Attend-  
ance; (in India) breakfast.

A. حافظ *háfiz*. A guardian;  
one who has learnt the Korán  
by heart. The celebrated Per-  
sian lyric poet.

A. حافظه *háfizah*. A re-  
tentive memory. (the word فوت  
*kúwat* being understood).

A. حاکم *hákím*. A magis-  
trate, ruler, governor.

A. حال *hāl*. Condition; the present time, or tense.

A. حالا *hālā*. Now, at present.

A. حالات *hālat*. pl. حالات *hālāt*. Quality, condition, state.

A. حالي *hālī*. Modern; at present.

A. حاليًا *hāliyan*. Now, at present.

A. حامل *hāmīl*. A carrier, bearer.

A. حاملة *hāmīla*. Pregnant.

A. حامى *hāmī*. A defender, protector.

A. • حوى *hawī*. Comprehending.

A. حائط *hāit*. A wall.

A. حایل *hāyīl*. Intervening; a screen.

A. حب *habb*. ) A grain,

A. حبه *habbah*. } berry, pill.

A. حب *hubb*. Love.

A. حباب *hubāb*. A bubble of water.

A. حبات *habbāt*. Corn, grain, pulse.

A. حبال *hibāl*. Ropes.

A. حبال *habbāl*. A rope-maker.

A. هذا *habbā'ā*. Bravo! Excellent!

A. حبر *hūbr*. A learned (especially Jewish) doctor.

A. حبس *habs*. Retention, confinement.

A. حبشى *Habashī*. An Abyssinian, a negro.

A. حبل *habl*. A rope,

A. حبل الوريد *habl ul warīd*. The jugular vein.

A. حبل *hablā*. A pregnant woman.

A. حبوب *hubūb*. Grains, berries.

A. حبيب *habīb*. A friend, a beloved one.

A. حتى *hattā*. Until; so that.

A. حتى الوسع *hatta 'l was'*. To the utmost extent.

A. حم *ham*. Necessary. Determination.

A. • حجاج *hajj*. The pilgrimage to Mecca.

A. حجاب *hijāb*. Modesty, shame; a veil, curtain.

A. P. حجاب بر دشتان *hijāb bar dāsh-tan*. To unmask.

A. حجاج *hujjāj*. Pilgrims to Mecca.

A. حجارة *hijārat*. Stones.

A. حجار *hajjār*. A lapidary.

A. حجاز *Hijāz*. Mecca and its territory.

A. حجام *hajjām*. A cupper, barber.

A. حجامت *hajāmat*. Cupping, shaving.

A. حجة *hujjat*. Proof, argument.

A. حجر *hajar*. A stone (pl. حجار *hijār*).

A. حجرة *hajrah*. A chamber, closet; magazine.

A. حله *hajalah*. A bridal chamber.

- A. حجم *hajm*. Thickness, size.  
 A. حد *hadd*. A limit; boundary.  
 A. حداثة *hadásat*. Novelty; tender age.  
 A. حداد *haddád*. A blacksmith; a farrier.  
 A. حدافت *hadáfat*. Ingenuity, skill.  
 A. حدائق *hadâik*. Gardens, orchards.  
 A. حدة *hiddat*. Sharpness, vehemence.  
 A. حدث *hadaš*. Novelty.  
 A. حدس *hads*. Thinking, conjecturing.  
 A. حذقة *hadaqah*. The pupil of the eye.  
 A. حدوث *hudús*. Novelty, invention.  
 A. حدود *hudúd*. Boundaries, limits.  
 A. حديث *hadís*. A traditional saying of the Prophet.  
 A. حديد *hadíd*. Iron.  
 A. حديقة *hadíkah*. A garden.  
 A. حذافت *hizáfat*. Ingenuity.  
 A. حذر *hažan*. Caution, prudence.  
 A. حذف *hažf*. Apocopation.  
 A. حر *harr*. Heat, ardour.  
 A. حرر *hurr*. Free-born.  
 A. حرث *hurrás*. Agriculturists.  
 A. حرث *hírásat*. Agriculture.  
 A. حرارت *harárat*. Heat.

- A. حراست *hírásat*. Watching, guarding.  
 A. حرام *harám*. Unlawful, illegitimate.  
 A. P. حرام زاده *harám-záda*. Base-born; a rascal.  
 A. P. حرام خور *harám-khur*. Iniquitous; ill-living.  
 A. P. حرام مغز *harám-maghz*. The spinal marrow.  
 A. حرامی *harámíy*. A robber.  
 A. حرب *harb*. War, battle.  
 A. حرباء *hírbá*. A chameleon.  
 A. حرباء *harbah*. A spear.  
 A. حرث *hars*. Agriculture.  
 A. حرج *hírz*. A sin.  
 A. حرز *hírz*. An amulet.  
 A. حرص *hírs*. Avidity.  
 A. حرف *harf*. A letter; particle.  
 A. P. حرف زدن *harf zadan*. To speak, to talk. با من که حرف ندارد *bá man ki harf na dárád*. It has nothing to do with me.  
 حرفی در مقابل ندارد *harfí dar mukábil na dárád*. There is nothing against it.  
 حرف مفت زدن *harf i muft zadan*. To talk nonsense.  
 شما حرف فارسی می زید *shumá harf i fársí ní zaníd*. Do you talk Persian?  
 A. حرفا عن حرف *harfan 'an-harf*. Letter by letter.  
 A. حرف کبر *harf-gír*. A caviller, critic.  
 A. حرفه *hurfat*. Occupation, trade, skill.

- A. حرق *ḥarq*. Burning.  
 A. حرقة *ḥurqat*. Heat, burning.  
 A. حركة *ḥarakat*. Motion; a vowel-point; a bad action. (pl. حركات.)  
 A. حرركات و سكنات *ḥarakát wa sakanát*. Proceedings; vowels and consonants.  
 A. حرم *ḥaram*. Sacred; a wife; women's apartments. The sacred enclosure at Mecca or Jerusalem.  
 A. حرمان *ḥirmán*. Exclusion, disappointment.  
 A. حرمة *ḥurmat*. Reputation, character, honour.  
 A. P. حرم سرا *ḥaram-sarâ*. A seraglio.  
 A. حروب *ḥurúb*. Wars, battles.  
 A. حرور *ḥurúr*. Heat.  
 A. حروف *ḥurúf*. Letters. (pl. حرف.)  
 A. حرة *ḥurrah*. A free woman.  
 A. حررية *ḥurriyyet*. Freedom, liberty.  
 A. حرير *ḥurír*. Silk.  
 A. حريص *ḥarís*. Covetous; greedy.  
 A. حريف *ḥaríf*. A rival; messmate, companion.  
 A. حريق *ḥarík*. Burnt, fired.  
 A. حريم *ḥarím*. A sanctuary, women's apartments.  
 A. حزب *ḥizb*. A troop, crew, gang.  
 A. حزم *ḥazm*. Vigilance.

- A. حزن *ḥuzn*. Grief, affliction.  
 A. حزين *ḥazín*. Grieved.  
 A. حس *ḥiss*. Sense, feelings.  
 A. حساب *ḥisáb*. Account, reckoning.  
 A. حاسم *ḥusám*. A sword.  
 A. حسب *ḥasb*. According to; a sufficiency.  
 A. حسد *ḥasad*. Envy, malevolence.  
 A. حسرت *ḥasrat*. Regret.  
 A. حس مشترك *ḥiss i mushitarek*. Common sense.  
 A. حسن *ḥusn*. Beauty; goodness.  
 A. حسن خلق *ḥusn i khulk*. Good nature, good manners.  
 A. حسن ظن *ḥusn i ḡann*. Good opinion.  
 A. حسن *Hasan*. Son of the Caliph 'Alí and brother of Husein.  
 A. حسانات *ḥasanát*. Good works. (sing. حسنة.)  
 A. حسود *ḥasúd*. Envious, malignant.  
 A. حسي *ḥissí*. Belonging to the senses.  
 A. حسين *ḥasín*. Good, beautiful.  
 A. حسين *Huseín*. See حسن.  
 A. حشر *ḥashar*. Gathering. The resurrection.  
 A. حشرات *ḥasharát*. Reptiles, creeping things.  
 A. حشم *ḥashm*. Train, retinue, suite.  
 A. حشمت *ḥashmat*. Pomp, equipage.



A. **حشو** *hashw*. The stuffing of a pillow, &c.

A. **خشش** *hashish*. Dry herbage, hay; an intoxicating preparation of *cannabis indica*.

A. **حصى** *heṣá*. Gravel, pebbles.

A. **حساء** *heṣat*. Stone in the bladder.

A. **حصاد** *hiṣád*, or *haṣád*. Reaping; harvest.

A. **حصاد** *haṣṣád*. A reaper.

A. **حصار** *hiṣár*. A fence; fortress.

A. **حبا** *haṣbá*. Gravel, pebbles.

A. **حبة** *haṣbat*. The measles.

A. **حصر** *haṣr*. Restriction; blockading.

A. **حصص** *hiṣṣas*. Shares. (pl. of **حصه**.)

A. **حصن** *hiṣn*. A fort. (pl. **حصون**.)

A. **حصول** *huṣúl*. Produce, profit.

A. **حصة** *hiṣṣah*. A share, lot, part.

A. **حصير** *haṣír*. A mat.

A. **حصين** *haṣín*. Strong, well fortified.

A. **حظار** *huṣṣár*. Spectators; attendants.

A. **حضرة** *haṣrat*. Presence; majesty. (pl. **حضرات**.)

A. **حضور** *huṣúr*. Presence.

A. **حضی** *haṣṣi*. Bottom, lower extremity. **Nadir** (opposite of Zenith).

A. **حطام** *hutám*. Rubbish, trash. **حطام** *hutám ud*

*dunyá*. Worldly considerations; covetousness.

A. **حطب** *hatab*. Firewood.

A. **حظ** *haẓẓ*. Pleasure, delight. **حظ کردن** *haẓẓ kerdan*. To enjoy.

A. **حفاظت** *hiḥfáẓat*. Custody, care.

A. **حفر** *hafr*. Digging, excavation; engraving.

A. **حفظ** *hiḥfz*. Memory; protection.

A. **حفظ** *haḥfz*. A guardian.

A. **حق** *haḥk*. Just, right, true. An attribute of God. (pl. **حقوق** *huḥúk*. Rights, dues.)

**حق داشتن** *haḥk dáshtan*. To have a right. **حق در حق** *dar haḥk*. Respecting, concerning.

A. **حقا** *haḥkan*. In truth.

A. **حکارت** *haḥárat*. Contempt, meanness.

A. **حقیقی** *haḥḳḳání*. True, sincere.

A. **حقیقت** *haḥḳḳáníyet*. Truth, sincerity.

A. **حقایق** *haḥáyyik*. Narrations; truths.

A. P. **حق پرست** *haḥk-parast*. Addicted to the truth.

A. P. **حق پرستی** *haḥk-parastí*. Addiction to truth.

A. P. **حق بین** *haḥk-bín*. Observer of justice.

A. **حق تعالی** *haḥk-ta'álá*. God Most High.

A. P. **حق جو** *haḥk-jú*. Seeking truth.

A. P. *ḥakḥ-dār*. Right-ful owner.

A. P. *ḥakḥ-shinās*. Knowing one's duty; grateful.

A. P. *ḥakḥ-guzār*. Administering justice; upright.

A. P. *ḥakḥ guzīn*. Approving justice.

A. P. *ḥakḥ ná ḥakḥ*. Right or wrong.

A. P. *ḥakḥ ná shinās*. Ungrateful.

A. *ḥakḥna*. A clyster, an enema.

A. *ḥakḥ*. Rights. See *ḥakḥ*.

A. *ḥakḥa*. A casket; a pipe for smoking.

A. P. *ḥakḥa-báz*. A juggler, thimble-rigger.

A. P. *ḥakḥa bází*. Thimble-rig.

A. P. *ḥakḥa bardár*. A pipe-bearer.

A. *ḥakḥayet*. Reality, right; real property.

A. *ḥakḥr*. Mean, contemptible.

A. *ḥakikat*. Explanation, account, truth, fact.

A. *ḥakikī*. Intrinsic, real; own.

A. *ḥakḥ*. Scratching.

A. *ḥakḥák*. A cutter and polisher of precious stones.

A. *ḥakám*. Rulers.

A. *ḥakáyat*. A tale.

A. *ḥakam*. An arbitrator.

A. *ḥukm*. Command, order, sentence; law. *ḥukm* *ánki*. Inasmuch as.

A. P. *ḥukm-andáz*. Obedient to orders; hitting the mark (an archer).

A. *ḥukam*. Philosophers, doctors, sages. (pl. of *ḥakm*.)

A. *ḥikmat*. Wisdom; metaphysics; science; mystery; a device.

A. *ḥikmat iláhi*. Divine mystery.

A. P. *ḥukm-rání*. Rule, dominion.

A. *ḥukumat*. Government.

A. *ḥikkat*. The itch.

A. *ḥakim*. A doctor (of any faculty, but especially a physician).

A. *ḥall*. Solution, loosening.

A. *ḥallák*. A barber.

A. *ḥalál*. Legal, legitimate, lawful.

A. *ḥaláwat*. Sweetness.

A. *ḥalab*. Aleppo.

A. *ḥulba*. Fennigreek.

A. *ḥilti*. Asafetida.

A. *ḥalf*. An oath.

A. *ḥilf*. An alliance.

A. *ḥalk*. The throat.

A. *ḥalkah*. A ring, circle; knocker of a door.

A. P. *ḥalkah ba-gúsh*. Wearing ear-rings; (a slave).

A. *ḥulḥīm*. The gullet, the windpipe.

A. *ḥulḥīy*. Guttural.

A. *ḥulal*. Striped Arabian garments.

A. *ḥilm*. Mildness, clemency. *ḥulm*. Dreaming, nocturnal pollution.

A. *ḥulw*. Sweet.

A. *ḥalwā*. A sweet-meat.

A. *ḥalwā*. A confectioner.

A. *ḥall u 'akl*, (or *ḥall u rabt*).

Loosing and binding; absolute power.

A. *ḥulul*. Alighting, resting on a place.

A. *ḥullat*. Garment, dress.

A. *ḥulā*. Jewels, female ornaments.

A. *ḥilliyet*. Lawfulness.

A. *ḥalīm*. Mild, affable.

A. *ḥilyat*. The external form.

A. *ḥumā*. A fever.

A. *ḥimār*. An ass.

A. *ḥumāṣ*. Sorrel.

A. *ḥimāḥat*. Folly, stupidity.

A. *ḥammāl*. A porter, carrier.

A. *ḥammām*. A bath.

A. *ḥamām*. A pigeon.

A. *ḥammāmī*, (or *ḥammāmchī*).

A bath-keeper.

A. *ḥimāyet*. Protection, aid.

A. *ḥamāid*. Laudable actions.

A. *ḥimāyil*. A sword-belt; a small Koran suspended round the neck as an amulet. The "grand cordon" of an order of Knighthood, &c.

A. *ḥamd*. Praise, thanksgiving.

A. *el ḥamdu lillāh*. Praise be to God.

A. *ḥamr*. Red. (pl. of *ḥamr*).

A. *ḥumrat*. Redness; the erysipelas.

A. *ḥamz*. Sour.

A. *ḥumk*. Stupidity.

A. *ḥumakā*. Block-heads.

A. *ḥamal*. The ram (sign of the Zodiac).

A. *ḥaml*. A burthen; pregnancy. *ḥaml kerdan*. To impute, describe.

A. *ḥamlah*. An attack, an assault.

A. *ḥumūzat*. Acidity.

A. *ḥamūl*. Patient, enduring.

A. *ḥimā*. Forbidden ground; game-preserves.

A. *ḥamīyet*. Ardour; a nice sense of honour.

A. *ḥamid*. Laudable.

A. *ḥamūr*. Asses. (pl. of *ḥamūr*).

A. *ḥamīm*. Hot water.

A. *ḥinnā*. A plant (*Lawsonia inermis*) used to tinge the skin red.

A. حجره *hanjarah*. The windpipe.  
 A. حنطة *hintah*. Wheat.  
 A. حنظل *hanẓal*. A colocyath gourd.  
 A. حنك *hanak*. The palate.  
 A. حوا *hawwā*. Eve, the mother of mankind.  
 A. حواجب *hawājib*. Brows. (pl. of حاجب.)  
 A. حوادث *hawādīs*. Accidents, events. (pl. of حادثه.)  
 A. حوادث زده *hawādīs-zadah*. Unfortunate.  
 A. حواری *hawārīy*. One of the disciples or apostles of our Lord.  
 A. حواس *hawāss*. Sense, perception.  
 A. حواس خمسہ *hawāss-i-khamsa*. The five senses.  
 A. حواش *hawāshī*. Margins; attendants.  
 A. حواصل *hawāsil*. A pelican; the crops of birds.  
 A. حوالات *hawālāt*. Things given in charge, trusts.  
 A. P. حوالدار *hawāldār*. A military officer; "havildar," quartermaster sergeant.  
 A. حوالہ *hawālah*. Custody, consignment, care.  
 A. P. حوالہ کردن *hawāla kerdan*. To entrust, consign.  
 A. حوالی *hawālī*. Environs, parts adjacent.  
 A. حوالہ شہر *hawālī e shehr*. The suburbs of a city.  
 A. حوائج *hawāj*. Necessaries; affairs.

A. حوت *hūt*. A large fish; the sign Pisces.  
 A. حور *hūr*. Lustrous-eyed maidens; virgins of paradise; "houris." (pl. of حوراء.)  
 A. حوز *hawz*. Space, country.  
 A. حوصلہ *hawsulāh*. The crop of a bird, &c.; ambition.  
 A. حوشیہ *hūshīyet*. Misanthropy, savageness.  
 A. حوض *hawẓ*. A reservoir, cistern.  
 A. حول *haul*. Changing; power.  
 A. حویلی *hawīlī*. A house; dwelling.  
 A. حی *haiy*. Alive.  
 A. حیا *hayā*. Modesty, shame.  
 A. { حیات } *haiyāt*. Life.  
 A. { or حیات }  
 A. حیثیت *haiśīyet*. Capacity, ability.  
 A. حیدر *haidar*. A lion;  
 حیدر اللہ *Haider u'llah*. A name of 'Alī.  
 A. حیران *hairān*. Amazed, bewildered.  
 A. { حیرانی } *hairānī*, } Asto-  
 A. { or حیرت } *hairat*. } nish-  
 ment, perplexity.  
 A. حیز *hiz*. A side, part, place.  
 A. حیض *haiṣ*. Menses.  
 A. حیطہ *hitah*. An enclosure.  
 تصرف اور دن *ba hūta itasarruf*  
*āwardan*. To appropriate.  
 A. حیف *haif*. Tyranny; alas!

کردن *haiif u mail kar-dan*. To appropriate unjustly.

A. *هیل* *hīlat*. (pl. *هیلات* *hīyal*.) Artifice, stratagem, ruse.

A. *هیل* *hīlah-sāz*,  
A. or *کار* *hīlah-kār*. } A cheat, a trickster, a cunning fellow.

A. *هین* *hīn*. Time. *هین رفتن* *hīn i raftan*. At the moment of departure.

A. *هین* *hīn i haiyāt*. Life-time.

A. *هوان* *haiwān*. (pl. *هوانات*.) An animal, living creature.

A. *هوانی* *haiwānī*. Animal, brutal.

## خ

خ *Khā*. Kh. The seventh letter of the Arabic and Persian alphabet.

A. *خاتم* *khātam*. A seal, a signet.

A. *خاتمه* *khātimah*. A conclusion, finis.

P. *خاتون* *khātūn*. A lady.

P. *خج* *khāj*. The Christian cross.

A. *خادع* *khādī*. A deceiver.

A. *خادم* *khādīm*. A servant.

P. *خاذه* *khādu*. An oar.

P. *خار* *khār*. A thorn.

P. *خارا* *khāra*. A hard stone.  
or *خاره*

P. *خارست* *khār-bast*. A hedge of thorns.

P. *خارپشت* *khār-pusht*. A porcupine, hedgehog.

P. *خاربن* *khār-bun*. Roots of brambles.

A. *خارج* *khārij*. External.

A. *خارجه* *khārijah*. A catch-word.

A. *خارجی* *khārijīy*. External; a heretic.

P. *خارچنه* *khār-chīna*. Tweezers.

P. *خار خار* *khār-khār*. Anguish.

P. *خار دار* *khār-dār*. Thorny.

P. *خار راه* *khār i rāh*. Impediments in the road.

P. *خارش* *khārish*. The itch, the scab, the mange; a scratch.

P. *خارشت* *khārisht*. The itch.

A. *خارق* *khāriq*. Splitting, tearing.

P. A. *خارق عادت* *khāriq i 'adat*. A miracle; contrary to experience.

P. *خارکش* *khār-kush*. Slippers worn over the boots.

P. *خارکش* *khār-kash*. A poor man who is obliged for the want of an ass to carry thorn-faggots.

P. *خارکن* *khār-kan*. A rooter up of thorns.

P. *خار و خس* *khār u khas*. Rubbish.

P. *خاربدن* *khāridan*. To scratch, to itch.

A. *خازن* *khāzin*. Treasurer, cashkeeper.

P. خانه *khāzanā*. A wife's sister.

P. خاستگی *khāstagi*. An insurrection.

P. خاستن *khāstan*. To rise up; to happen.

A. خاسر *khāsir*. Disappointed.

P. خاشاک *khāshāk*. Rubbish.

A. خاشع *khāshī*. Humble, suppliant.

A. خاشی *khāshī*. Timid, fearful.

A. خاص *khāss*. Particular, special.

A. P. خاसान *khāssan*. Persons of distinction.

A. خاصره *khāssirah*. The abdomen.

A. P. خاصگی *khāssagi*. Peculiarity, speciality.

A. خاص و عام *khāss u 'amm*. Noble and plebeian, every body.

A. خاصیت *khāssiyet*. Property, quality.

A. خاضع *khāẓī*. Humble, submissive.

A. خاطر *khāṭir*. The mind, heart.

A. خاطر جمع *khāṭir-jam*. Collected, composed in mind.

A. خاطر جمعی *khāṭir-jam'i*. Mental composure, ease of mind.

A. P. خواه خاطر *khāṭir-kh'āh*. According to wish.

A. P. داری خاطر *khāṭir-dārī*. Encouragement, comfort.

A. P. نیش خاطر *khāṭir-nishīn*.

Impressed on the mind; learnt by heart.

A. خاطی *khāṭī*. An offender deviating.

A. خافق *khāfiq*. Palpitating. The horizon.

A. خافقین *khāfiqain*. The two horizons; east and west.

P. خاقان *khāqān*. An emperor, king.

P. خاقانی *khāqānī*. Imperial, royal.

P. خاک *khāk*. Earth, dust.

P. خاک یز *khāk-yiz*. A large sieve for sifting gravel, &c.

P. خاک توده *khāk-tūda*. A butt for archers.

P. خاک دان *khāk-dān*. A place for rubbish, a dust-bin; this world.

P. خاک زاد *khāk-zād*. Earth-born.

P. خاکسار *khāk-sār*. Humble.

P. خاکساری *khāk-sārī*. Humility.

P. خاکستر *khākister*. Ashes.

P. خاک کردن *khāk kerdan*. To bury.

P. خاکروب *khāk-rūb*. A sweeper.

P. خاکنی *khākshī*. A small seed used in preparing eye-salve.

P. A. خاک صفت *khāk-sifat*. Earthlike, humble.

P. خاک کش *khāk-kesh*. A harrow.

P. خاک مرده *khāk i 'murda*. The ashes of a dead person.

P. خاکشیں *khāk-nāshīn*. Sitting on the ground; humble.  
 P. خاکہ *khāka*. A sketch.  
 P. خاکی *khāki*. Earthly.  
 P. خاک نہاد *khāk-nihād*. Earth-born, humble.  
 P. خاگہ *khāgīna*. A fried egg; an omelette.  
 A. P. خال *khāl*. A mole; a mother's brother.  
 A. خالد *khālid*. Eternal.  
 P. خاوری *khālari*. Salt-works.  
 A. خالص *khālīs*. Pure, unmixed.  
 A. خالصہ *khālīshah*. Crown property, the exchequer.  
 A. خائب *khālij*. A successor.  
 P. خالق *khālīq*. The Creator.  
 P. خاؤ *khāū*. Maternal uncle.  
 A. خاہ *khāla*. Maternal aunt.  
 A. خالی *khālī*. Empty, vacant.  
 P. خام *khām*. Raw, unripe, inexperienced.  
 P. خام ملمع *khām-tam*. Hoping vainly.  
 P. خام کار *khām-kār*. Unskilful, inexperienced.  
 P. خاموش *khāmūsh*. Silent.  
 P. آتش خاموش شدہ *ātish khāmūsh shuda*. The fire has gone out.  
 P. خاموشیدن *khāmūshīdan*. To be silent.  
 P. خامہ *khāma*. A pen.  
 P. خامہ زن *khāma-zan*. A

piece of wood for nibbing pens upon.

P. خامی *khāmī*. Rawness, immaturity.

P. خان *khān*. Lord, prince, (a title).

P. خان خانان *khān i khānān*. Lord of lords.

P. خاندان *khāndān*. Family, domestics.

P. خانسامان *khānsāmān*. Steward of the household.

P. خانقاہ *khānqāh*. A monastery.

P. خاکی *khānagī*. Domestic, belonging to the house.

P. خانان *khān-nān*,  
 P. or خان و مان *khān u mán*.

Household furniture; real and personal property.

P. خانوادہ *khānavāda*. A family, house.

P. خانہ *khāna*. A house, dwelling.

P. آشپز خانہ *āsh-paz khāna*. A kitchen.

P. خانہ بدوش *khāna ba-dūsh*. A snail; a tramp. Having one's house on one's shoulders.

P. خانہ پردازی *khāna-pardāzī*. Domestic economy.

P. خانہ دار *khāna-dār*. A householder.

P. خانہ داری *khāna-dārī*. Housekeeping.

P. خانہ زاد *khāna-zād*. A slave born in the house.

P. خانہ سوز *khāna-sūz*. Disgracing one's family.

P. خانه کمان *khāna i kamān*.  
The curved parts of a bow.

P. خان *khān*. The title of *Khān*.

P. خاو *khāv*. The pile of velvet, &c.

P. خاور *khāvar*. The east, also the west; the sun.

P. خاوند *khāvand*. Lord, master, husband.

A. خاوی البطن *khāwī 'l baṭan*. Empty-bellied.

A. خاب *khāib*. Unsuccessful.

P. خاسک *khāyisk*. A smith's hammer; malleable.

A. خاض *khāz*. Exploring, diving into.

A. خاف *khāif*. Timid, pusillanimous.

A. خاین *khāin*. A deceiver, traitor.

P. خابه *khāya*. A testicle; an egg.

P. خایدن *khā'idan*. To chew, gnaw.

A. خااست *khābasat*. Wickedness, depravity.

A. خث *khūbs*. The dross of metal.

A. خبر *khabar*. (pl. اخبار). News, intelligence.

A. خبرت *khubrat*. Experience, proof, trial.

A. خاز *khabbāz*. A baker.

A. خااست *khābāis*. Vices, depravities.

A. P. خبر دار *khabar-dār*. Cautious, vigilant. Take care!

A. P. خبر داری *khabar dārī*. Cautiousness.

A. P. خبر گیر *khavar-gīr*. A spy, an informer; a patron.

A. P. خبر گیری *khavar-gīrī*. Spying; aiding.

A. خبز *khūbz*. Bread.

A. خط *khābt*. Madness, infatuation.

P. خبه *khāba*. Strangulation.

A. خبیث *khūbīs*. Wicked, impure.

A. خبر *khābīr*. Informed, skilful.

P. خبره *khābīra*. Sum total; winding, twisting.

P. خبره شدن *khābīra shudan*. To arm oneself, to muster.

A. خاتم *khatām*. Finis.

A. ختم *khatm*. Conclusion, end. قرآن را ختم کردن *Kur'ān-rā khatam kerdan*. To read the Korān through (after a funeral). ختم را بر چیدن *khatam-rā bar chīdan*. To complete the obsequies of a dead person.

A. P. خن *khutan*. Chinese Tartary, Cathay.

A. خنه *khatna*. Circumcision.

A. خجالت *khijālat*. Blushing, bashfulness, shame.

P. خجسته *khujista*. Happy, fortunate, blest.

P. خجسته پی *khujista-pai*. Happy arrival.

P. خجسته فرجام *khujista-farjām*. Ending well.

A. خجل *khajil*. Blushing, modest, bashful.

A. خجالت *khajlat*. See خجالت.



A. خدا *khudd*. A cheek.  
 P. خدا *khudā*. God. خدا *āz khudā mā kh'āham*. I hope to God = I wish for nothing better.  
 P. خدا آفرین *khudā-āfrīn*. God the Creator.  
 P. خدا آگاه *khudā-āgāh*. Knowing God.  
 P. خدا پرستی *khudā-parastī*. Divine worship.  
 P. خدا ترس *khudā-tars*. God-fearing.  
 P. A. خدا حافظ *khudā ḥāfiẓ*. God preserve you; adieu.  
 P. خدا را *khudā-rā*. For God's sake.  
 P. خدا شناس *khudā-shinās*. Knowing God, righteous.  
 A. خدا *khaddā*. A deceiver, impostor.  
 A. خدام *khuddām*. Servants, domestics.  
 P. A. خدا مشرب *khudā mash-rūh*. Religious, pious.  
 P. خداوند *khudāwand*. Lord, master, husband.  
 P. خداوندگار *khudāwandīgār*. God.  
 P. A. خداوند نعمت *khudāwand ī nūmat*. A generous master, patron.  
 P. خداوندی *khudāvandī*. Lordship, sovereignty.  
 P. خدای *khudā'ī*. Divinity.  
 P. خدایا *khudāyā*. O God.  
 P. خدا را *khudā'rā*. For God's sake.

P. A. خدای تعالی *khudāi-ta'ālā*. God most high.  
 A. خدای *khadā'ī*. Frauds, impostures.  
 P. خدایگان *khudāīgān*. Lords, masters.  
 A. خدر *khadar*. Torpor.  
 A. خدش *khadish*. Alas!  
 A. خدعه *khud'at*, or خدع *khad'*. } deceit.  
 A. خدم *khadam*. Servant, retinue.  
 A. خدمات *khidamāt*. Services.  
 A. خدمت *khidmat*. Service; employment. In presence of.  
 A. P. خدمتکار *khidmat-gār*. }  
 A. P. خدمتگذار *khidmat-guzār*. }  
 A servant.  
 P. خدنگ *khadang*. An arrow made of white poplar.  
 A. خدعت *khad'at*. Fraud, imposture.  
 P. خدو *khidv*. A king, mighty monarch.  
 P. A. خدیوی *khidēwī*. The Viceroy of Egypt.  
 A. خذل *khazl*. Failing any one in an emergency.  
 A. خذلان *khizlān*. Weakness, feebleness.  
 A. خذله *khuzalah*. One who leaves another in the lurch.  
 P. خر *khar*. An ass.  
 A. خر *khar*. The dung (of birds, &c.)  
 A. خراب *kharāb*. Desolate, depraved, ruined, lost.  
 P. خرابات *kharābāt*. A tavern, a brothel.

P. خراباتی *kharábātī*. A haunter of taverns, a debauchee.

A. خرابه *kharāba*. A desolate place, a ruin.

A. P. خرابی *kharābī*. Ruin, desolation.

A. خراج *kharāj*. Tribute, tax, revenue.

A. P. خراج گذار *kharāj-guzār*. A tributary.

P. خراخز زدن *kharākharzudan*. To snore.

A. خراد *kharād*. A turning lathe. See خراط.

A. خرادی *kharādī*. A turner.

P. خراسان *khurāsān*. Khurāsān, a province of Persia.

P. خراس *kharāsh*. Scratching, itching.

A. خراشة *khurāshah*. Scales or filings.

P. خراشیدن *kharashīdan*. To scratch.

A. خراط *kharrāt*. A turner.

A. خراطت *kharāṭat*. The art of turning.

A. خراطم *kharāṭim*. Proboscis. (pl. of خرطوم.)

A. خراطین *kharāṭīn*. Earth-worms.

A. خرافات *khurāfāt*. Idle stories. (pl. of خرافة *khurāfeh*.)

P. خرام *kharam*. Graceful in walking (in composition).

P. خرامان *kharāmān*. Walking gracefully, strutting.

P. خرامیدن *kharāmīdan*. To walk gracefully.

P. خرا ابار *khara-ambār*. A crowd.

P. خربان *khar-bān*. An ass-driver or keeper.

P. خربشته *khar-pushta*. A high-pitched roof.

P. خربشه *khar-pasha*. A gadfly.

P. خربق *khurbuk*. Hellebore.

P. خربوزه *khurbūza*, ) A

P. or خربزه *khurbuza*. ) melon.

P. خربزه زار *khurbuza-zār*. A cucumber- or melon-ground.

A. P. خرج *kharch*. Expense, expenditure.

P. خر چنگ *khar-chang*. A crab.

P. خرجه *kharcha*. The costs of a lawsuit.

P. خرچین *khurjīn*. Saddlebags.

P. خرخر *kharkhar*. Purring.

P. خرخرا *kharkharā*. Snoring.

P. خرخره *kharkhara*. A curry-comb.

P. خرخشه *kharkhisha*. A tumult, a riot.

P. خرد *khurd*. Minute, small, young.

P. خرد *khirad*. Wisdom.

P. خرداد *khur-dād*. The third Persian month.

P. خرد پسند *khirad-pasand*. Commendable.

P. خرد پیشه *khirad-pīsha*. Practising wisdom.

P. خرد خان *khur-d-khān*. Dispersed, dissipated.

P. *khār i dashtī*. The wild ass.

A. *kharduḵ*. Broth, soup.

A. *khardal*. Mustard-seed.

P. A. *khīrad-mash-rab*. Practising wisdom.

P. *khīradmand*. Wise, intelligent.

P. *khīradmandāna*. Wisely, prudently.

P. *khīradmandī*. Wisdom, prudence.

P. *khīrad-manishī*. Prudence.

P. *khurdawāt*. Trifles.

P. *khurda*. A particle, small.

P. *khurdahā*. Fractions, fragments.

P. *khurdu-bīnī*. Subtily of genius; cavilling.

P. *khurdī*. Smallness; infancy.

A. P. *khāraz*. Glass beads, &c.

P. *khāz-ahra*. Colocynth.

P. *khirs*. A bear.

P. *khirsak*. A boys' game, leap-frog or blind man's buff.

P. *khursand*. Content, satisfied.

P. *khursandī*. Contentment.

P. *khursang*. A large stone; a rival.

P. *khursheid*. The sun. *nishān i shūr khursheid*. The Order of the Lion and the Sun.

A. *khart*. The art of turning.

A. *khartūm*. The trunk of an elephant.

A. *kharrif*. A decrepit old man.

P. *khurfa*. Purslain.

A. P. *khurfa*. A miracle.

A. *khurfa*. A religious habit. A short pelisse worn in the house in winter-time.

P. *khargāh*. The royal tent, pavilion.

P. *kharak*. A little ass.

P. *khargūsh*. A rabbit, a hare.

من حافظه و خرگوشی دارم *man hāfiẓa e khargūshī dāram*. I have a wretchedly bad memory.

P. *khurram*. Cheerful, pleasant.

P. *khurmā*. A date.

*ham khurmā wa ham šawāb ast*. It is both

a duty and a pleasure; a saying

derived from the practice of

fasting, i.e. to break one's fast

with only a date is both grateful

to the palate and a meritorious action.

P. *kharmast*. Obstinate, stupid.

P. *kharmagas*. The gadfly.

P. خورمن *khirman*. A barn or threshing floor.  
 P. خر مهره *khar-mulera*. A small shell or kowrie.  
 P. خرمى *khurrami*. Gladness, cheerfulness.  
 P. خر نفسه *khar-nafsa*. Magnanim penem habens.  
 P. خروار *khar-wár*. An ass's load.  
 A. خروار *khavár*, pronounced *halvár*. A measure of about 700 lbs.  
 A. خروج *khurúj*. Sallying forth; rebelling.  
 P. خروس *khurús*. A dung-hill-cock.  
 P. خروش *khurúsh*. Clamour, cry.  
 P. خروشدن *khurúshidan*. To cry out, to exclaim.  
 A. خروق *khurúk*. Fissures, cracks.  
 P. خریدار *khavídár*. A buyer, purchaser.  
 P. خریدن *khavídan*. To buy.  
 P. خریده *khavída*. Purchased.  
 A. خریده *khavítah*. A bag, purse, packet.  
 A. خریف *khavíf*. The autumn.  
 A. خریفی *khavífi*. Grown in harvest.  
 A. خز *khaz*. Raw silk.  
 A. خزاف *khazzáf*. A potter.  
 P. خزان *khizán*. The autumn.  
 A. T. خزانه *khezánchí*. Treasurer, cashkeeper.  
 A. خزانه *khizána*. Treasury, granary,

A. P. خزانه عامره *khizána i 'ámirah*. The imperial treasury.  
 A. خزائن *khazáin*. Treasures.  
 A. خرز *khazaz*. The former inhabitants of the shores of the Caspian (بحر الخزر).  
 A. خرف *khazf*. An earthen vessel.  
 P. خرف ویزه *khazf-ríza*. A potsherd.  
 P. خرفی *khazafi*. A potter.  
 P. خزیدن *khazídan*. To creep, crawl.  
 A. خربز *khazíz*. Brambles, fences to walls.  
 A. خزیه *khazína*. A treasury.  
 A. P. خزیه دار *khazínah dár*. A treasurer.  
 P. خس *khaz*. A weed; rubbish, trash; a mean person.  
 P. خس *khaz*. A lettuce.  
 A. خسار *khazár*,  
 A. or خسارت *khazárat*. } Damage, loss.  
 A. خاست *khazásat*. Vileness; being mean or abject.  
 P. خاس *khazán*. Mean persons.  
 P. خاندن *khazándan*. To grind, triturate.  
 P. خاساده *khazánda*. An infusion.  
 P. خاسپاندن *khazspánídan*. To cause to sleep.  
 P. خاس پوش *khaz-púsh*. Covered with weeds.  
 P. خسیدن *khazspídan*. To sleep.

- A. *khissat*. Meanness.  
 P. *khastayî*. Wounding, distress, fatigue.  
 P. *khastun*. To wound.  
 P. *khastû*. The stone of fruit.  
 P. *khasturcâna*. A woollen garment worn by Der-vishes.  
 P. *khasta*. Wounded, hurt, tired; the stone of fruit.  
 P. *khasta-band*. A bandage.  
 A. *khassr*. Damages; loss; fraud.  
 P. *khusr*. A father-in-law.  
 A. *khusrân*. Damage, injury; perfidy.  
 P. *khusr-pûra*. Wife's brother.  
 P. *khusrav*. A king; a royal surname.  
 P. *khusravî*. Royally, kingly.  
 P. *khusrucâna*. Like a king.  
 P. *khassû*. Rubbish.  
 P. *khassûrdan*. To reap.  
 A. *khassûf*. An eclipse of the moon.  
 P. *khassûdan*. To chew.  
 A. *khassîr*. Damaged, injured.  
 A. *khassîs*. Mean, base, miserly.  
 P. *khush* or *khush*. A mother-in-law.

- P. *khassânîdan*. To bite, lacerate.  
 P. *khushâda*. Cultivated fields.  
 A. *khushab*. Wood, timber.  
 P. *khisht*. A brick or tile.  
 P. *khisht i pîrîza*. Turquoise-coloured bricks.  
 P. *khisht-paz*. A brickmaker.  
 P. *khisht i zar*. An ingot of gold.  
 P. *khasshâsh*. A poppy.  
 A. *khasshâb*. A seller of wood.  
 A. *khushshâf*. A bat.  
 A. *khassh*. Humility.  
 P. *khushk*. Dry, withered.  
 P. *khushkâr*. Coarse bread or flour.  
 P. *khushk-rûdî*. A dried-up stream.  
 P. *khushk-sâli*. Drought, famine.  
 P. *khushk-maghz*. Crazy.  
 P. *khushka*. Boiled rice without butter.  
 P. *khushkî*. Dryness, dry land.  
 P. *khushkîdan*. To dry.  
 P. *khasshm*. Anger, rage, fury.  
 P. *khasshm âlûda*. Sullied with anger.

- P. *khāsh-m-ān*. Angry, enraged.  
 P. *khāsh-m-nāk*. Passionate, angry.  
 A. *khushn*. Rough, severe.  
 P. *khushnād*. Contented, happy.  
 P. *khushnādī*. Contentment, pleasure.  
 P. *khushū*. A mother-in-law.  
 P. *khushūdun*. To prune.  
 A. *khushū*. Humility.  
 A. *khushūnat*. Asperity, disdain.  
 A. *khushīy*. Timid; a dried herb.  
 P. *khāshīj*. The contrary; opposite, opposed.  
 A. *khāṣṣāf*. A shoemaker.  
 A. *khīṣāl*. Manners, qualities. (pl. of *khāṣṣa*.)  
 A. *khāṣṣ*. Properties, qualities.  
 A. *khāṣṣād*. Dispositions, qualities.  
 A. *khāṣṣat*. Quality, habit, mode.  
 A. *khāṣam*. An enemy.  
 A. P. *khāṣmāna*. Inimically.  
 A. *khūṣūṣ*. Particularity, speciality.  
 P. A. *dar khūṣūṣ*. Concerning.

- A. *khūṣūṣan*. Especially.  
 A. *khūṣūṣiyāt*. Particularities. (pl. of *khūṣūṣa*.)  
 A. *khūṣūm*. Antagonists, rivals.  
 A. *khūṣāmāt*. Disputes.  
 A. *khūṣāmāt*. Litigation, enmity.  
 A. *khāṣīy*. A castrated animal.  
 A. *khūṣyatāni*. The testicles.  
 A. *khāṣīm*. An antagonist.  
 A. *khāṣīn*. A small axe.  
 A. *khūṣyat*. A testicle.  
 A. *khīṣāb*. Hair-dye.  
 A. *khāṣb*. Dyeing the hair or tinging the nails.  
 A. *Khizir*. The prophet Khizir or Elias.  
 A. *khāṣrā*. Green, fresh. (fem. of *khāṣr*.)  
 A. *khūṣrat*. Greenness.  
 A. *khāṣl*. A pure pearl.  
 A. *khūṣū*. Submission.  
 A. *khāṣīb*. Stained, dyed.  
 A. *khāṭṭ*. A line, a letter, an incipient beard.  
 A. *khāṭā*. A sin, error, mistake.

P. خطای *khatáy*. Scythia, Cathay.

A. خطاب *khatáb*. A title; conversation; address.

A. P. خطا بخش *khatá-bakhs*. Forgiver of sins.

A. P. خط استواء *khatt i istiwa* or خط اعدال الليل و النهار *khatt i 'ilál ullail wa nnahár*. The equator.

A. خطا *khattát*. Calligraphist.

A. خطام *khatám*. A halter, a bridle.

A. خطايا *khatáyá*. Sins.

A. خطب *khatáb*. Orations, sermons.

A. خطب *khatb*. Marrying, betrothing.

A. خطبة *khatba*. The sermon or bidding-prayer recited every Friday in the mosque. Prayer for the sovereign. An oration.

A. خطة *khatiat*. A country, region.

A. خطر *khatar*. Danger, risk; occurring (to the mind).

A. P. خطر ناك *khatar-nák*. Perilous, full of danger.

A. خطره *khatra*. Danger, fear, risk.

A. P. خط سبز *khatt i sabz*. An incipient beard; a black line.

A. P. خط عمود *khatt i 'amúd*. A perpendicular line.

A. P. خط فاصل *khatt i fúsíl*. Line of demarcation.

A. P. خط كش *khatt-kesh*. A ruler for drawing lines.

A. خطل *khatál*. Levity of speech, obscenity.

A. P. خط متوازي *khatt i mutawází*. A parallel line.

A. P. خط مستدير *khatt i mustadír*. A circular line.

A. P. خط مستقيم *khatt i mustakím*. A right line.

A. P. خط منحنى *khatt i munhamí*. A curved line.

A. P. خط محاور *khatt i miḥwar*. Ecliptic line.

A. خطمی *khatmíy*. Marsh-mallows.

A. P. خط نصف نهار *khatt i nisf i nahár*. A meridional line.

A. خطوات *khatawát*. Paces, steps.

A. خطور *khatúr*. Occurring to the mind.

A. خطوط *khatút*. Lines, letters.

A. خطوة *khatwat*. A step, pace.

A. P. خط همايون *khatt i hamáyún*. The Shah's autograph.

A. خطب *khatíb*. A preacher; a notary.

A. خطير *khatír*. Great, important; dangerous.

A. خطاة *khatí-at*. A crime, fault.

A. خطو *khatúw*. Firmness; compactness.

A. خف *khuff*. A boot.

A. خف *khiff*. Light (of weight or conduct).

A. *khafá*. Concealment, secret.

P. *khafácha*. Arab banditti.

A. *khuffásh*. The bat.

A. *khujájl*. Tonguetied.

A. *khafáyá*. Secrets.

A. *kháfat*. Levity of conduct; affront; disgrace.

P. *khufit*. Sleep, a nap.

P. *khufán*. A vest worn under armour.

P. *khufian*. To sleep.

P. *khafcha*. An ingot of gold or silver.

A. *khafr*. Protection.

A. *khafs*. Derision, ridicule.

A. *khafakán*. Palpitation of the heart; waving of a flag.

A. *khafakán*. Subject to palpitation.

P. *khafagi*. Suffocation. (In India) anger.

P. *khafa*. Suffocation; strangling; a sneeze. (In India) anger.

A. *khafiy*. Clandestine, concealed, latent.

A. *khufya*. A secret.

A. *dar khufya*. In secret.

A. *khafiyát*. Secrets.

A. *khafiyah* (*khafiyat*). Hidden, latent, (fem. of *khafiy*).

P. *khafidan*. To sneeze; to be strangled.

A. *khafif*. Light (of weight), undignified.

A. *khall*. Vinegar.

A. *khala*. Vacancy.

P. *kháláb*. Mud, mire.

P. *khálásha*. Rubbish.

A. *khálás*. Free, liberated.

A. *khulásat*. Essence; abstract.

A. P. *khálási*. Freedom, liberation.

A. *khilá*. Dresses of honour.

A. *khiláf*. Contradiction; opposition.

A. *khiláfat*. The office of Caliph; monarchy.

A. *khallál*. The Creator.

A. *khilál*. A toothpick.

A. *khilálat*. Sincere friendship.

A. *khálá-malá*. Unfeigned friendship.

A. *khullán*. Intimate friends. (pl. of *khill*.)

P. *khalanídan*. To prick, to insert.

A. *kháláf*. Successors; caliphs.

A. *kháláik*. Men, people, creatures.

A. *khullat*. Friendship.

P. *khalaaján*. Disquietude.

A. P. *khalkhál*. An anklet; a bangle.

A. *khuld*. Eternity.



A. P. خلد برین *khuld i barîn*.  
The sublime paradise.

P. خلی *khalish*. Disquietude,  
anxiety.

A. خلیص *khilṣ*. A sincere  
friend.

A. خلط *khalt*. Mixture.

A. خلت *khilt*. A humour.

A. خلطة *khultat*. An asso-  
ciation, partnership.

A. خلع *khalf*. Removal from  
office.

A. خلت *khil'at*. A dress of  
honour.

A. خلف *khalf*. A successor,  
an heir, a son.

A. خلفاء *khulafā*. Caliphs,  
emperors.

A. P. راسدین خلفاء *khulafāi  
rāshidīn*. The four orthodox  
(i.e. the first four) caliphs.

A. خلق *khalk*. The creation;  
creatures.

A. P. خنق ازار *khalk āzār*.  
Tormenting or injuring man-  
kind.

A. خلق الله *khalk ullah*. God's  
creatures.

A. خنق *khulk*. Good nature;  
quality.

A. خفان *khulkān*. Tattered  
garments. (pl. of خلق *khalk*.)

A. خفّة *khil'kat*. The crea-  
tion.

A. خلی *khalkīy*. Natural.

A. خل *khalal*. Disturbance,  
confusion, disorder; a leak,  
flaw, &c.

A. P. خال رساندن *khalal rasān-  
īdan*. To damage.

A. خلو *khalw*. Vacuity.

A. خلوت *khalwat*. Retire-  
ment. سرکار شمارا در خلوت خواهم دید  
*sarkār i shurmā-rā dar khalwat  
kh'āham dīd*. I will see you  
privately.

A. P. خلوت خانه *khalwat khā-  
na*. A private apartment.

A. P. خلوت نشین *khalwat-nishīn*.

A. خلوی *khalwatī*.  
A recluse.

A. خلود *khulūd*. Eternity.

A. خلوص *khulūṣ*. Purity,  
sincerity.

P. خلیفه *khālifa*. A bag, purse.

P. خلدگی *khalīdagī*. Punc-  
ture.

P. خلدن *khalīdan*. To prick,  
pierce.

A. خلیفه *khālifa*. A caliph.

A. P. خلیفه کتاب *khālifa i kut-  
tāb*. The monitor of a school.

A. خلیق *khālīq*. Humane,  
polite.

A. خلیل *khalīl*. A friend.

A. خلیل الله *khalīl ullah*. The  
friend of God, Abraham.

P. خم *kham*. Crooked, bent;  
a ringlet, coil, noose.

P. خم کمت *kham-kamand*. A  
noose.

P. خم *khum*. A jar, alembic.

A. خماری *khumār*. The effects  
felt after drinking; crop-sick-  
ness, "hot coppers."

A. خمارة *khammāra*. A  
tavern.

A. *خماسی khumás*. A word of five letters.

P. *خمان khumán*. Bent, curved; a bow.

P. *خمان khumán*. The elder-tree; a bow.

P. *خماندن khamándan*. To bend; to grimace, to mimic.

P. *خمانه kham-khána*. A tavern, a wine-vault, inn.

A. *خمر khamr*. Wine; any alcoholic or fermented liquor.

A. *خمس khams*. Five (fem.).

A. *خمسه khamsa*. Five (masc.).

A. *خمسین khamsín*. Fifty.

P. *خمش khamush*, ) Si-

A. or *خمش khamúsh*. J. lent, see *خاموش*.

P. *خم و چم kham u cham*. Coquetry.

A. *خمر khumúr*. Wines.

A. *خمول khumúl*. Being or rendering oneself of no repute.

A. P. *خمولستان khumúlistán*. The land of oblivion; the grave.

P. *خمی khamí*. Crookedness, curvature.

P. *خمازه khamyáza*. Gaping, yawning.

P. *خمیدن khamídan*. To be bent, crooked, curved or vaulted.

A. *خمیر khamír*. Dough, leaven.

A. *خمس khamís*. The fifth; Thursday.

A. *خنث khinás*. Hermaphrodites.

A. *خنادق khánádik*. Trenches, ditches.

A. *خنزیر khánázír*. Swine, pigs.

A. *خناس khannás*. A demon, devil.

A. *خناسی khannásiy*. Devilish.

A. *خنای khinák*. A rope for strangling.

A. *خنای khannák*. A strangler, hangman.

A. *خناق khunák*. The quinsy.

P. *خنیدن khumbídan*. To beat time.

A. *خنی khunás*. A hermaphrodite.

P. *خن khánj*. Profit, gain; delight. Lost.

P. *خنجر khánjar*. A dagger.

P. *خنجره khánjarí*. A small tambourine.

P. *خندان khándán*. Laughing, merry.

P. *خندانیدن khándánídan*. To cause to laugh.

A. *خندق khandaq*. A foss, moat, trench, ditch.

P. *خنده khanda*. Laughing, a laugh.

P. *خندگی khandagí*. Laughing.

P. *خنده رو khanda-rú*. A smiling countenance.

P. *خندیدن khandidan*. To laugh.

A. *خنزیر khinzír*. A pig.

A. *خنصر khinsar*. The little finger.

A. *خنقی khaniq*. Suffocating, strangling.

P. *khunuk*. Cool, temperate. Happy.  
 P. *khunkâr*. An emperor.  
 P. *khunukî*. Coolness, temperature.  
 P. *khing*. White or gray (horse).  
 P. *khingâ*. Able-bodied.  
 A. *khamû*. Obscenity of speech.  
 P. *khunyâ*. Singing, melody.  
 P. *khunyâ-gar*. A minstrel, musician.  
 P. *khû*. Habit, disposition.  
 P. *kh'âb*. Sleep; a dream.  
 P. *kh'âb âlûda*. Sleepy, drowsy.  
 P. *kh'âbânîdan*,  
 P. or *kh'âbândan*. }  
 To cause to sleep; to make a beast of burden lie down.  
 P. *kh'âb dîdan*.  
 To dream.  
 P. *kh'âb raftan*.  
 To go to sleep.  
 P. *kh'âb kerdan*.  
 To sleep.  
 P. *kh'âbistân*,  
 P. or *kh'âbgâh*. } A  
 dormitory, bed-room.  
 P. A. *kh'âb u khayâl*. Illusion; fancy.  
 P. *kh'âb-nâk*. Sleepy, drowsy.

P. *kh'âbidagî*. Negligence.  
 P. *kh'âbidan*. To sleep.  
 A. *khawâtîm*. Seals; conclusions.  
 P. *kh'âjagân*. Masters.  
 P. *kh'âjah*. A rich merchant, a gentleman.  
 P. *kh'âja-tâsh*. Fellow-servants, schoolfellows.  
 A. *kh'âja-sarâ*. An eunuch.  
 A. *khawâr*. The lowing or bleating of cattle.  
 P. *kh'âr*. Poor, ruined.  
 P. *kh'âr giriftan*, *kerdan*, *shumurdan*, or *dâshtan*. To despise.  
 P. *kh'âr*. (In comp.) eating, or drinking, as *shâr-kh'âr*. Asuckling. *mardum kh'âr*. A cannibal.  
 A. *khawârij*. Schismatics.  
 P. *kh'ârezm*. Chorasnia, the country on the banks of the river Oxus.  
 A. *khawârik*. Miracles.  
 P. *kh'âr u zâr*. Abject and distressed.  
 P. *kh'ârî*. Abjectness, distress.  
 P. *kh'âst*. Wish, request, desire.  
 P. *kh'âstgâr*. Wanting; a petitioner.

P. خواستکاری *kh'ástgári*. Request; asking in marriage.

P. خواستن *kh'ástan*. To want, to wish, to desire.

A. خواص *khawáss*. Domestic; qualities.

A. خواصی *khawássí*. The back seat on an elephant.

A. خواطر *khawáṭir*. Thoughts; the mind.

A. خوافق *khawáfíq*. The four cardinal points.

A. خوافین *khawáfín*. Emperors, kings.

P. خوال *khawál*. Lamp-black.

P. خواه مخواه *kh'áh mal'kh'áh*. Right or wrong, *nolens volens*.

P. خوان *kh'án*. A tray; (in composition) reading, singing.

P. خوان پوش *kh'án-púsh*. Cover of a tray.

P. خواجه *kh'áncha*. A small tray.

P. خواندگی *kh'ándagí*. Reading; calling; adoption.

P. خواندن *kh'ándan*. To read; to call; to invite.

P. خوان سالار *khán-sálár*. A table-decker; a cook.

P. خوان سامان *kh'ánsámán*. A house-steward.

P. خوانندگان *khándagán*. Readers, singers.

A. خوانین *khawánín*. Lords, nobles.

P. خواه *kh'áh*. Wishing, desiring.

P. خواهر *kh'áher*. A sister.

P. خواهش *kh'áhash*. Wish, desire.

P. خاوهل *kh'áhíl*. Crooked, curved.

P. خواهنخواه *kh'áh na kh'áh*. *Nolens volens*.

P. خواهنده *kh'áhenda*. Wishing, a petitioner.

P. خوب *khúb*. Good, well, fine.

P. خوبان *khúbán*. The fair sex; the good.

P. خوبانی *khúbóní*. Apricots stuffed with almonds.

P. خویش *khúbtar*. More excellent.

P. خویشتر *khúbtarín*. Most excellent, best.

P. خوبرو *khúb-rú*. Beautiful in face.

P. خوبصورت *khúb-súrat*. Beautiful in form.

P. خوب منظر *khúb-manẓar*. Of beautiful aspect.

P. خوبی *khúbí*. Goodness, beauty.

P. خوجه *khajah*. An eunuch.

A. خوخ *khaukh*. A peach; the water-melon.

P. خود *khud*. Self.

P. خود *khúd*. A helmet, a crest.

P. خود آرا *khud-ará*. Self-praise.

P. خود بخود *khud ba khud*. Voluntarily, spontaneously.

P. A. خود بدولت *khud ba daulat*. Your excellency in council.

P. خود پرست *khud-parast*.  
Self-conceited.

P. خود پست *khud-pasand*.  
Self-complacent.

P. خود بین *khud-bîn*. Ostentatious, vain.

P. A. خود ثنا *khud-shaná*. A boaster, an egotist.

P. خود خواه *khud-kh'áh*.  
Selfish.

P. A. خود رای *khud-rát*.  
Opinionated, self-willed, capricious.

P. خود رو *khud-rau*. Wild (vegetables).

P. خود سر *khud-sur*. Obstinate, vain, voluntarily.

این امر را خود سر نکردم بمن حکم شد  
*În amr rá khud-sar na kerdam,*  
*imun hukm shud.* I did not  
do this of my own accord, I  
was ordered.

P. A. خود غرض *khud-gharz*.  
Self-interested.

P. خود فروش *khud-furúsh*.  
Boasting, proud.

P. خودی *khudí*. Self-conceit;  
egotism.

P. خور *khur*. Food; the  
sun; (in comp.) eating.

P. خوراك *khurák*. Food,  
victuals.

P. خوراكى *khurákí*. Daily  
food.

P. خوراندن *khurándan*. To  
cause to feed.

P. خورچین *khurchín*. A leather  
wallet.

P. خورد *khurd*. Small,  
young.

P. خوردن *khurdan*. To eat.

P. خوردنی *khurdaní*. Provi-  
sions, food.

P. خورده *khurdu*. Eaten;  
minute, small.

P. خورده ایوان *khurda i amván*.  
Crumbs in a wallet.

P. خورده دان *khurda-dán*. A  
minute investigator.

P. خوردی *khurdí*. Small-  
ness, infancy.

P. خورسد *khursand*. Con-  
tented; happy.

P. خورش *khurish*. Victuals.

P. خورشید *khursheid*. The  
sun.

P. خورم *khurram*. Joyful,  
pleasant.

P. خورنده *khurenda*. An eater.

P. خور و پوش *khur u púsh*.  
Food and raiment.

P. خوره *khwara*. Anything  
that corrodes, as gangrene; the  
leprosy, &c.

P. خوزستان *khúzistán*. A  
province of Persia, the ancient  
Suziana.

P. خوش *khush*. Happy,  
pleasant, good.

P. خوشا *khushá*. Well! very  
well!

P. خوش آمدی *khush ámadí*.

Flattery. خوش آمدید *khush áma-  
díd*. You are welcome.

P. خوش آمدن *khush ámadan*.  
To please.

P. خوش‌اندن *khush-āndan*. To cause to dry up.

P. خوش‌ایند *khush-āyendu*. Pleasant, flattering.

P. خوش‌آواز *khush-āwāz*. Having a sweet voice.

P. خوش‌باش *khush-bāsh*. Independent, well off.

P. خوش‌بو *khush-bū*. Fragrance, perfume.

P. خوش‌بودار *khush-bū-dār*. Fragrant, aromatic.

P. خوش‌تر *khush-tar*. Sweeter, pleasanter.

P. A. خوش‌تقریر *khush-takrīr*. Eloquent.

P. A. خوش‌حال *khush-hāl*. Happy, glad.

P. خوش‌خبر *khush-khabar*. Glad tidings.

P. خوش‌خرید *khush-kharīd*. Ready-money purchase.

P. A. خوش‌خط *khush-khatt*. Fine writing.

P. خوش‌خو *khush-khū*. Good-natured.

P. خوش‌خوان *khush-khān*. Having a sweet voice.

P. خوش‌دامن *khush-dāman*. A mother-in-law.

P. خوش‌دماغ *khush-dimāgh*. Pleasant, merry.

P. خوش‌ذائقه *khush-ẓāiqah*. Savour, pleasant to the taste.

P. خوش‌طبع *khush-tabʿ*. Well-disposed.

P. خوش‌کام *khush-gām*. Quick-paced.

P. خوش‌گفتار *khush-guftār*. Eloquence.

P. خوش‌گل *khush-kal*. Pretty, pleasing.

P. خوش‌کوار *khush-guwār*. Wholesome, digestible.

P. خوش‌مزه *khush-marza*. Delicious.

P. A. خوش‌معامله *khush-muʿāmilah*. Dealing fairly.

P. A. خوش‌منظر *khush-manẓar*. Of good aspect.

P. خوش‌نما *khush-numā*. Beautiful, neat, pretty.

P. خوش‌نود *khush-nūd*. Contented, happy.

P. خوش‌نویس *khush-nawīs*. A calligraphist.

P. خوش‌وقت *khush-waqt*. Happy, pleased.

P. خوشه *khūsha*. A cluster, bunch, an ear of corn. The constellation Virgo.

P. خوشی *khushi*. Gladness, pleasure.

P. خوشیدن *khūshīdan*. To be parched, shrivelled.

A. خوش *khawṣ*. Mature consideration.

A. خوف *khawf*. Fear, dread.

A. P. خوفناک *khawf-nāk*. Dreadful, tremendous.

P. خوک *khūk*. A hog, a sow, a pig.

P. خوک‌درا *khūk-i-daryā*. A porpoise (sea-hog).

P. خوگر *khūgar*. Accustomed to.

P. *khū-gūr*. A pad, stuffing of a saddle.

P. *khūlījān*. The herb gallingale.

P. *khūn*. Blood.

P. *khūnāb*. Bloody water, a torrent of blood; vermillion.

P. *khūn āshām*. Blood-thirsty.

P. *khūn-bār*. Shedding or raining blood.

P. *khūn-bahā*. The fine paid for murder.

P. *khūn i jigar khurdan*. Deep anxiety or study, lit. to consume the blood of one's liver. The idea being that the heart supplies the liver and the liver the brain.

P. *khūn - kh'ār*. Sanguinary, cruel.

P. *khūn - kh'ārī*. Bloodshed.

P. *khūn-rīz*. Shedding blood.

P. *khūn-girifta*. Charged with murder.

P. *khūn-kār*. The title given in Persia to the Sultan of Turkey as having the power of life and death.

P. *khūnī*. A murderer, a homicide.

P. *khūnīn*. Bloody.

P. *khūy*. Temper; sweat.

P. *khawūd*. Unripe or green corn.

P. *khawīdan*. To chew the cud.

P. *kh'ish*. Own, self; kinsman, son-in-law.

P. *kh'ishān*. Relations, kindred.

P. *kh'isāwend*. A kinsman.

P. *kh'ishtan*. He, himself.

P. *kh'ishā*. Relationship.

P. *kh'aydan*. To perspire.

P. *khah*. Ridicule, derision.

P. *khī*. A skin for holding water.

P. *khīyābān*. A parterre, an avenue.

A. *khīyār*. Election; a cucumber.

A. *khayārī*. A kind of violet.

P. *khīyār i chamber*. Cassia fistularis.

A. *khayāshīm*. The cartilages of the nose.

A. *khayyāt*. A tailor.

A. *khīyāt*. A needle.

A. *khīyātāt*. Sewing.

A. *khayāl*. Imagination, fancy.

A. *khayālāt*. Imaginations, phantoms.

A. P. *khayāl-parasht*. A visionary.

A. P. خال خام *khayál i khám*.  
Vain imagination.

A. خالی *khayálí*. Fanciful,  
imaginary.

A. P. خال بستن *khayál bastan*.  
To fancy.

A. خام *khayám*. Tents, pa-  
vilions. (pl. of خیمه.)

A. T. خام باشی *khayám bāshí*.  
Inspector general of tents.

A. خام *khayyám*. A tent-  
maker.

A. خیانت *khayánat*. Perfidy,  
treason, dishonesty, embezzle-  
ment.

A. خیر *khair*. Good, good-  
ness; well.

A. خیره *khairat*. Good-na-  
ture.

A. خیرات *khairát*. Good  
things, alms, charity.

A. P. خیر باد *khair bād*. Fare-  
well!

A. P. خیر خواه *khair-kh'áh*.  
Well-wisher.

P. خیرگی *khíragí*. Malig-  
nancy; obscurity.

P. خیرو *khírá*. The flower  
of the mallow.

A. خیر و عافیت *khair u 'áfiyat*.  
Health and welfare.

P. خیره *khíra*. Malignant,  
wicked; dark.

P. A. خیره رای *khíra-ráí*. Of  
mean intelligence; grovelling.

A. خیریت *khayiriyat*. Welfare;  
safety.

P. خیز *khíz*. (In comp.)  
Raising; a leap.

P. خیزاب *khíz-áb*. A wave,  
billow.

A. خیزران *kháizurán*. A cane,  
rod, wand.

P. خیزیدن *khízidan*. To rise  
up.

P. خیسانده *khísánda*. A cold  
infusion.

P. خیسیدن *khísidan*. To moist-  
en, to infuse.

A. خیشوم *kháishúm*. The  
bridge of the nose.

A. خیه *kháitah*. Sewing  
thread.

P. خك *khák*. A skin for  
carrying water.

A. خیل *kháil*. A body of  
men, a troop; cavalry.

A. P. خیالش *kháil-tásh*. Fel-  
low-soldier, comrade.

P. خیلی *kháili*. Many, too  
much; very, exceedingly.

P. خیلی خوب *kháili kháb*. Very  
well! all right!

A. خیم *khíyam*. Tents.

A. خیمه *kháima*. A tent.

A. P. خیمه زدن *kháima zadan*.  
To pitch a tent.

A. P. خیمه گاه *kháimah-gáh*.  
A camp.

P. خوی *khív*. Saliva.

A. خول *khuyúl*. Horses,  
troops, tribes.



## د

د *dāl*. D. The eighth letter of the Arabic and Persian alphabets.

A. دام *dā*. Disease, infirmity.

A. دأب *da'b*. Custom, institution.

A. دابة *dābbah*. Beast, quadruped.

A. داج *dāj*. Darkness.

A. داجن *dājīn*. Tame, domestic (animal).

A. داخل *dākhil*. Arrival, entrance; the interior part.

A. داخه *dākhila*. A receipt, entry in an account.

P. داد *dād*. Justice; a gift.

P. دادار *dādār*. The distributor of justice (God).

P. داد خواه *dād-kh'āh*. A plaintiff.

P. داد دل *dād i dīl*. The heart's desire.

P. داد دهنش *dād-dihish*. Munificence.

P. داد رس *dād-ras*. Administering justice.

P. داد ستد *dād-sitad*. Give and take, traffic.

P. داد سخن *dād i sukhan dālan*. To write or speak with a nice appreciation of the beauties of the language.

P. داد گری *dād-gar*. An administrator of justice.

P. دادگری *dād-garī*. Administration of justice.

P. دادن *dādan*. To give.

P. دادانی *dādānī*. Fit to be given; advance of money on account.

A. دار *dār*. A house, dwelling.

P. دار *dār*. A gibbet, scaffold.

P. دار *dār*. (In composition) possessing, having.

P. دارا *dārā*. A sovereign, Darius.

P. دارای *darāī*. Sovereignty.

A. دار الآخرة *dār ul ākhirat*. The last home; future life.

A. دار الارشاد *dār ul irshad*. Ardebil.

A. دار الامان *dār ul amān*. The mansion of safety, the towns of Koum or Kirman.

A. دار لقا *dār ul baqā*. Eternal life.

A. دار البوار *dār ul barwār*. The mansion of perdition, hell.

A. دار الحرب *dār ul harb*. An enemy's country.

A. دار الخلافت *dār ul khilāfat*. The metropolis, Teheran.

A. دار السورور *dār us surūr*. Tiflis.

A. دار السلام *dār us salām*. The mansion of peace, Bagdad.

A. دار السلطنة *dār us saltanat*. The seat of empire, capital. Tebriz, Kazwin and Isfahán.

A. دار الشفا *dār us shefā*. An hospital, infirmary.

A. دار الضرب *dār uẓ ṣarb*.  
The mint.

A. دار العبادة *dār ul 'ibādat*.  
Yezd.

A. دار الفتا *dār ul faná*. The  
house of transience, this world.

A. دار القضاء *dār ul qazá*.  
The tribunal of justice.

A. دار الملك *dār ul mullk*. The  
capital.

A. دار النشاط *dār un nishát*.  
Ourmiah.

P. دار بار *dār-bár*. A rope-  
dancer.

P. دار چینی *dār-chíní*. Cin-  
namon.

A. دارع *dári*. Armed with  
a coat of mail.

P. دار فلفل *dār-filfil*. Long  
pepper.

P. دارتند *dárenda*. Having,  
possessing.

P. دارو *dáru*. Medicine, any  
remedy.

P. داروغه *dáruḡha*. A super-  
intendent; an overseer.

P. دارو فروش *dáru-farúsh*.  
A druggist.

P. دار و کُهر *dár u kír*. Tu-  
mult, conflict.

A. دارین *daráin*. The two  
abodes, i.e. the present and  
future life.

P. داس *dás*. A sickle, a  
scythe.

P. داستان *dástán*. Tale,  
history, fable.

P. داشتن *dáshtan*. To have,  
to hold, to keep.

A. داعی *dá'í*. A claimant,  
pretender, petitioner.

A. دایه *dá'iyeh*. Petition,  
demand, wish.

P. داغ *dágh*. Mark, scar,  
stain.

P. داغ دار *dágh-dár*. Scarred,  
stained.

P. داغی *dághí*. Spotted,  
damaged.

A. دافع *dáfi*. Repulsing,  
averting.

P. دال *dál*. An eagle; a  
great fish.

A. دال *dáll*. Indicating, de-  
noting.

P. دالان *dálán*. A vestibule.

P. دالان دار *dálán-dár*. The  
porter at a caravanserai.

P. دام *dám*. A net, snare.

A. دام *dáma*. May it be  
perpetual! دام اقباله *dama ikbá-  
luhu*. May his prosperity con-  
tinue!

P. داماد *dámád*. A son-in-  
law.

P. دامن *dámán*. The skirt,  
hem, &c.

A. دامع *dámí*. Shedding  
tears, tearful.

A. دامغه *dámigha*. A wound  
or concussion of the brain.

P. دامن *dáman*. The skirt  
of a garment.

P. دامن or دامنه *dámaneh*. The  
foot of a mountain.

P. دامن گیر *dáman-gír*. At-  
taching one's self to a patron;  
a client.

P. دان *dán*. (In composition) knowing; as زبان دان *zabân-dân*. A linguist. Having, holding; as شمع دان *sham'dân*, a candlestick.

P. دان *dânû*. Learned, wise.

P. دانای *dânâi*. Wisdom, knowledge.

P. دانستی *dânistagi*. Knowledge.

P. دانستن *dânistan*. To know, acknowledge.

P. دانش *dânish*. Science, knowledge.

P. دانیشمند *dânishmand*. Wise, learned.

P. دانیشور *dânishwar*. Wise, intelligent.

P. دانیشوری *dânishwari*. Wisdom, science.

A. دانق *dānaq*, } The sixth

P. or دانك *dānak*. } part of a dram, &c.; a small silver coin.

P. دانك *dānk*. The fourth part of a dirhem.

P. داننده *dānenda*. Knowing, intelligent.

P. دانه *dāna*. A grain; a berry; a pimple. يك دانه سیب *yak dāna i seib*. One apple. دو دانه در *dū dāna i durr*. Three pearls.

P. داو *dāv*. A stroke at play; a bet.

A. داود *dāūd*. David.

P. داور *dāvar*. God; a sovereign.

P. داورى *dāvārī*. Sovereignty.

P. داه *dāh*. A maid-servant.

A. داهیت *dāhiyat*. A calamity.

P. داهم *dāhim*. Dominion, a diadem.

A. دایر *dāir*. Revolving; circling.

A. دایر و سایر *dāir u سایر*. Going in the assize circuit (a judge).

P. دایره *dāirah*. A circle; circumference, circuit, orbit.

A. دایره استواء *dāira i istiwa*. The equator.

A. دایره افق *dāira i ufq*. The horizon.

A. تربیع الدائرة *tarbi' ud dāirah*. Squaring the circle.

A. دائم *dāim*. Perpetual, enduring.

A. دائماً *dāiman*. Always; for ever.

A. دایمی *dāimī*. Perpetuity; eternal.

A. دایه *dāya*. A nurse; midwife.

A. دب *dubb*. A bear.

A. دب اکبر *dubb i akbar*. The great bear (constellation).

A. دب اصغر *dubb i asghar*. The lesser bear.

A. دبار *dabār*. Destruction.

A. دباغ *dabbāgh*. A currier, tanner.

A. دباغت *dibāghat*. The art of tanning or dyeing.

P. دبدبه *dabdaba*. Pomp.

A. دبر *dhubr*. The back side.

P. دبستان *dabistān*. A school.

A. دبی *dibk*. Birdlime.

A. دبیکی *dabīkī*. Gold tissue manufactured at Dabīk in Egypt.

A. دوس *dabús*. A club, cudgel or mace.

P. دبه *daba*. Ruptured, a rupture.

P. دبه *dalba*. An oil-flask or butter-cooler.

A. ديب *dabib*. Creeping; crawling.

A. دیر *dabir*. A writer, a secretary, editor.

A. دجال *dajjál*. Antichrist (usually described as having only one eye and riding upon an ass).

A. دجاج *dajáj*. } A fowl,

A. دجاجة *dajájah*. } hen.

A. دجلة *Dijlah* or *Dajlah*. The river Tigris.

A. دخان *dukhán*. Smoke.

P. دختر *dukhht*. A daughter.

P. دختر *dukhhtar*. A daughter, girl, virgin.

P. دخترک *dukhhtarak*. A little girl.

P. دختردر *dukhhtandar*. Daughter-in-law.

A. دخل *dakhil*. Entrance, possession, occupancy; rent; income. بمن دخی ندارد *ba man dakhli na dārad*. It has nothing to do with me.

A. دخل و خرج *dakhil u kharch*. Receipt and disbursement.

P. دخمه *dakhma*. A "tower of silence;" building used by Parsees for the disposal of their dead.

A. دخول *dukhul*. Entrance, access.

A. دخیل *dakhil*. Admitted; one who implores the protection of another.

A. P. دخیل کار *dakhil-kār*. Admitted, possessed.

P. دد *dad*. A beast of prey.

P. در *dar*. In; a door.

P. در پیش کردن *dar pish kerdan*. To shut the door.

P. در وا کردن *dar wā kerdan*. To open the door.

A. در *durr*. A pearl.

P. در ا *der á*. Enter thou; *dará*, a bell.

A. دراج *durráj*. A kind of partridge.

P. دراز *daráz*. Long.

P. دراز دستی *daráz-dastí*. Tyranny, oppression.

P. A. دراز قد *daráz-ḥadd*. Tall of stature.

P. دراز گوش *daráz-gúsh*. Having long ears (the ass).

P. A. دراز نسی *daráz-nafásí*. Being long-winded or prolix.

A. دراست *dirásat*. Study, instruction, lesson.

P. در آشفتن *dar áshuftan*. To be disturbed, thunderstruck.

A. دراعه *durráah*. An upper garment of cotton.

A. درام *darrám*. A hedgehog.

P. در آمد بر آمد *dar ámad bar ámad*. Ingress and egress; receipt and disbursement.

P. در آمدن *dar ámadan*. To enter, to arrive.

P. در آموختن *dar amákhtan*.  
To teach.

P. در انداختن *dar anlákhtan*.  
To hurl, cast.

P. در آوردن *dar ávarlan*.  
To produce.

P. در آویختن *dar áwikhtan*.  
To suspend, to hang up.

A. درهم *daráhim*. Dirhems,  
drums.

A. درایت *diráyet*. Apprehen-  
sion, sagacity.

P. A. با درایت *bá diráyet*. Ju-  
dicious.

P. A. در باب *dar báb*. With  
regard to; respecting.

P. در باختن *dar-bákhtan*. To  
trifle, to play, to gamble, to  
lose at play.

P. در بار *dar-bár*. A prince's  
court, a levee.

P. در باره *dar-bára*. In be-  
half of; respecting.

P. در بان *dar-bán*. A porter,  
doorkeeper.

P. در بدر *dar badár*. From  
door to door, a vagabond.

P. در بدر شدن *dar ba dar  
shudan*. To be reduced to  
beggary.

P. در بند *dar-band*. A diffi-  
cult pass; confined. A town  
of the Caucasus.

P. در پی *dar-pai*. At the  
heels; in the track of.

P. در پیش *dar-pish*. Before,  
under consideration.

P. در پیوستن *dar paivastan*.  
To be engaged in; to join.

A. درج *darj*. A casket.

A. درج *darj*. Enfolding;  
comprising.

A. درجات *daraját*. Steps,  
degrees.

A. درجه *darjah*. A degree,  
rank; step of a ladder.

P. A. در حال *dar hál*. In-  
stantly, immediately.

P. A. در حضور *dar huzúr*.  
Ready, at hand.

P. A. در حق *dar hakk*. Con-  
cerning; on behalf of.

P. A. در حقیقت *dar hakikat*.  
In reality.

P. در خانه *dar-khána*. The  
Imperial Court.

P. درخت *dirakht*. A tree.

P. درخش *duruksh*. Splen-  
dour, brightness.

P. درخشان *durukhshán* and }  
P. درخشنده *durukhshenda*. }

Shining, flashing.

P. درخشیدن *durukhshídan*.  
To shine, to flash.

P. درخواست *dar-kh'ást*. Re-  
quest, petition, wish.

P. درخواستی *dar-kh'ástan*.  
To request, to desire.

P. در خور *dar-khúr*. Suit-  
able, proper, convenient.

P. درد *dard*. Pain.

P. درد *durd*. Dregs, lees.

P. دردا *dardá*. Alas! Oh!

P. درد آلود *dard álúd*. Painful.

P. در دختن *dar dukhtan*. To  
sew; accuse.

P. در رویدن *dar rahûdan*. To seize, snatch away; to rescue.

P. در رسانیدن *dar rasânîdan*. To bring in.

P. درد سر *dard i sar*. The headache.

P. درد دم *dar dam*. Instantly.

P. درد مند *dard-mand*. Compassionate, sympathetic.

P. دردمندی *dardmandî*. Sympathy.

P. درد ناک *dard-nâk*. Afflicted.

A. دور *durâr*. Pearls. (pl. of *durrah*.)

P. در ساختن *dar sâkhtan*. To do with; to agree with.

P. درز *darz*. A salvage, suture, seam.

P. در زمان *dar zamân*. Instantly.

P. دوزی *darzî*. A tailor.

A. درس *dars*. Lecture, lesson, teaching.

A. P. دوس دادن - گفتن *durs dâdan, guftan or khândan*. To teach.

P. A. در ساعت *dar sâat*. Instantly.

P. درست *durust*. Right, true.

P. درست کردن *durust kerdan*. To amend, to set right, to attend to.

P. درستی *durustî*. Propriety, amendment, reform. بدوستی *ba-durustî*. Verily.

P. درشت *durusht*. Harsh, stiff, severe, rough.

P. درستی *durushî*. Severity, harshness.

P. در شدن *dar shudan*. To enter, penetrate.

A. درع *dir*. Armour; a coat of mail.

P. A. در عقب *dar 'aqlab*. Behind, after.

P. درفش *dirafsh*. An awl; a flag.

P. درفشان *dirafshân*. Shining, splendid; trembling.

P. درخیدن *dirafshidan*. To shine; to tremble.

A. درق *darak*. Leatheren bucklers. (pl. of *darqah*.)

T. درك *dirak*. A beam.

A. درك *dark*. Knowledge, perception.

A. درکات *darakât*. Descending steps; lowest degree.

P. درکار *dar-kâr*. Necessary, requisite.

P. درگاه *dar-gâh*. A place, court, threshold, door; a mosque.

P. در گذاشتن *dar guzâshtan*. To decline, to leave off.

P. در گذاشتن *dar-guzâshstan*. To mix, confuse; to pass by or over.

P. در گرفتن *dar giriftan*. To take effect, make an impression on.

A. درم *diram*, } Andirem,  
A. or درهم *dirham*, } money.

P. درمان *darmân*. Remedy, medicine.

P. در ماندگی *dar-mândagi*. Distress, want.

P. *dar-mānūh*. To be fatigued or helpless.

P. *dar-māndū*. Distressed, helpless.

P. *darman*. Drugs, remedy,

P. *dirmana*. Worm-wood.

P. *dar miyān*. Between, in the midst; the interior; under consideration.

P. *darendū*. Rending, tearing; ravenous, fierce.

P. *dirang*. Slow, dilatory; tardiness.

P. *dar narardan*. To travel.

P. *dar narardān*. To fold, wrap together; to obliterate.

P. *dirav*. The harvest; reaping.

P. *dir-wīza*. A door, gate.

P. A. *dar wāq*. In fact, verily.

A. *darāb*. Obsequious; tractable.

P. *durūd*. Blessing, salutation. Timber; a plank.

P. *durūdgar*. A carpenter.

P. *durūdha*. To reap, mow.

A. *durūz*. Joints, seams, sutures. (pl. *darz*.)

A. *durūs*. Obliterating; lectures.

P. *durūgh*. A lie, falsehood.

P. *durūgh-gā*. A liar.

P. *darān*. In, within; interior; heart.

P. *diravenda*. A reaper, a mower.

P. *darānī*. Internal, intrinsic.

P. *diravīdan*. To reap.

P. *darwīza*. Beggary.

P. *darvish*. Poor, indigent; a dervish, monk.

P. *darvishī*. Poverty; being or becoming a dervish.

P. *dara*. A valley or pass between two mountains.

P. *dar-ham*. Intricate, confused. *dar-ham uftāda*. Fallen into confusion.

P. *rūy dar-ham keshīdan*. To frown.

A. *dirham*. A direm, money.

P. *darī*. The Persian language.

P. *daryā*. A river, sea.

P. *bālā āmadan i daryā*. The flow of the tide.

P. *furū āmadan i daryā*. The ebb of the tide.

P. A. *darya i mu-ḥīf*. The ocean.

P. *dar yāb*. Know thou; knowing. (from *yāftan*.)

P. *daryā-bār*. Abounding in rivers.

P. *daryā-band*. A port, haven.

P. دریا بده *dar-yābanda*. Intelligent.  
 P. دریاچه *daryāche*. A rivulet.  
 P. دوبا دل *daryā-dil*. A heart bountiful as the sea.  
 P. دریافت *dar-yāft*. Perception, understanding.  
 P. دریافتن *dar-yāftan*. To perceive.  
 P. دریا کیش *daryā kesh*. An insatiable drunkard.  
 P. دریا گوش *daryā-gūsh*. Seaears, a kind of shell.  
 P. دریا نورد *daryā-navard*. A traveller by sea.  
 P. دریای *daryāi*. Marine.  
 P. دریای شور *daryāi shūr*. The salt sea.  
 P. A. در یاقم *durr i yatīm*. A unique pearl.  
 P. دریچه *darīche*. A window, a wicket.  
 P. دریدن *darīdan*. To tear.  
 P. دریده *darīda*. Torn, rent.  
 P. دریغ *darīgh*. A sigh, sorrow; refusal, grudging. Ah!  
 P. دروغا *darīghā*. Ah! alas!  
 P. درین *darīn*. In this.  
 P. درپوزه *daryūza*. Beggary.  
 P. دژ *dazh*. A fortress, castle.  
 P. دزد *durd*. A thief, robber.  
 P. دژدار *dazh-dār*. Governor of a fort.  
 P. دزد ریک *durd-rīg*. A quicksand.  
 P. دزدی *durdi*. Theft, robbery.

P. دزدیدن *durdīdan*. To rob, to steal.  
 P. دژگاه *dizghāla*. A citadel, a tower.  
 P. دژم *dizham*. Melancholy, cropsick.  
 A. دسام *disām*. A plug, spigot, bung.  
 A. دساتیر *dasātīr*. A commonplace book; copies, exemplars.  
 P. دست *dast*. The hand; superiority.  
 P. دستار *dastār*. A turban.  
 P. دستار خوان *dastār-khān*. A table-cloth.  
 P. دست افراز *dast-afraz*. A tool, implement.  
 P. دست آمدن *dast āmadan*. To be fluxed.  
 P. دست آموز *dast-āmūz*. Trained by the hand.  
 P. داستان *dastān*. A tale.  
 P. دست اوین *dast āwīz*. Motive, argument.  
 P. داستان سرای *dastān sarāt*. A reciter of stories.  
 P. دستاه *dastāna*. A glove.  
 P. دستاویز *dast āwīz*. A certificate, voucher; bond.  
 P. دست بدست *dast ba dast*. From hand to hand.  
 P. دست برد *dast burd*. Superiority, victory.  
 P. دست برداشتن *dast bar dāsh-tan*. To withdraw the hand, to leave alone.



P. دست بر فشاندن *dast bar fash-andan*. To rub the hands together for joy.

P. دست پرینج *dast-baranjan*. A bracelet.

P. دست بوسی *dast-búsi*. Kissing or shaking hands.

P. دست پیمان *dast-paimán*. An agreement ratified by shaking hands; a marriage portion.

P. دست تنگ *dast-tang*. Indigent, poor.

P. دست چپ *dast i chap*. The left hand.

P. A. دستخط *dast-khatt*,  
P. A. OR دست *das-khatt*. }  
Signature, sign, manual.

P. A. دستخط خاص *daskhatt i kháss*. Royal signature; to give the hand.

P. دست دادن *dast-dádan*. To promise; to strike a bargain.

P. دست درازی *dast-darází*. Tyranny, oppression.

P. دست راست *dast i rást*. The right hand.

P. دست رس *dast-ras*. Power, means.

P. دست رنج *dast-ranj*. Hire, pay.

P. دست شستن *dast shustan*. To wash the hand; relinquish.

P. دست شکن *dast-shikan*. Bruising the hand; a curling lock.

P. دست شوی *dast-shúy*. A wash-hand basin.

P. دست فال *dast-fúl*. Handsel.

P. دست *dastak*. Clapping the hands; the hands of a watch.

P. دستکار *dast-kár*. An artificer.

P. دستکاری *dast-kárí*. Handicraft.

P. دستگاه *dast-gáh*. Power, strength.

P. دست زدن *dastak-zadan*. To clap the hands.

P. دست کش *dast-kesh*. A glove.

P. دست کشادن *dast-kushádan*. To open the hand; to give alms.

P. دستگیر *dast-gír*. A patron; a captive.

P. دستگیری *dast-gírí*. Patronage, protection.

P. دستمال *dast-mál*. A napkin, handkerchief.

P. دست ماه *dast-máya*. Stock-in-trade.

P. دست مزد *dast-muzd*. Wages, hire.

P. دستبویه *dastambúya*. A perfume.

P. دستواره *dast-wána*. A gauntlet.

P. دستور *dastúr*. Custom, usage, fee. A prime minister.

A. دستور العمل *dastúr ul 'amal*. Regulation, rule of conduct.

P. دستوری *dastúrí*. Leave, permission.

P. دسته *dasta*. A handle; pestle; a quire of paper (see also *فوج*).

P. *دسته گل* *dastah i gul*. A nosegay.

P. *دستی* *dasti*. Whatever can be held in the hand.

P. *دستباب* *dast-yâb*. Procurable, ready to hand.

P. *دستیار* *dast-yâr*. An assistant, coadjutor.

P. *دستیارى* *dast-yârî*. Assistance, succour.

P. *دست یافتن* *dast-yâftan*. To acquire, to conquer.

A. *دسم* *dasim*. Greasy.

P. *دشت* *dasht*. A desert, a plain.

P. *دشتى* *dashti*. Wild, savage.

P. *دشحوار* *dushk'âr*. Difficult.

P. *دشحوارى* *dushk'ârî*. Difficulty, trouble.

P. *دشمن* *dushman*. An enemy.

P. *دشمنى* *dushmanî*. Enmity, hostility.

P. *دشنام* *dushnâm*. Reproach, abuse.

P. *دشه* *dashna*. A dagger.

P. *دشووار* *dushvâr*. Difficult, arduous, painful.

P. *دشووارى* *dushvârî*. Difficulty, trouble.

A. *دعا* *du'â*. Invocation, prayer.

A. P. *دعا گو* *du'â-gû*. One who prays.

A. *دعائ* *du'ât*. Invocations, prayers.

A. *دعام* *du'am*. Pillars; a column.

A. P. *دعای خیر* *du'âi kheir*. A benediction.

A. *دعوى* *da'wâ*. Claim, pretension, plaint.

A. *دعوت* *da'wat*. A benediction; an invitation.

P. *دغا* *daghâ*. Imposture; deceit.

P. *دغاباز* *daghâ-bâz*. A cheat, impostor.

P. *دغابازى* *daghâ-bâzî*. Fraud, villainy.

P. *دغدغه* *daghdagha*. Tumult, alarm; titillation.

A. *دغر* *daghr*. Strangling, choking.

P. *دغل* *daghal*. False, base, spurious.

P. *دغلى* *daghalî*. Treacherous, treachery.

P. *دف* *daf*. A small tambourine.

P. *دفاتر* *dafâtir*. Volumes, registers. (pl. of *دفتر*.)

A. *دفائن* *dafâin*. Hidden treasures.

P. A. *دفتر* *daftar*. A book, register.

P. *دفتر خانه* *daftar khâna*. An office, counting-house, exchequer.

P. *دفتر نویس* *daftar-navîs*. A clerk, register.

P. *دفترى* *daftari*. An office-keeper.

A. *دفتن* *daffatîn*. Pasteboard; the two covers of a book.

A. *دفع* *daf*. Repulsion; time.

- A. P. دفع انداختن *daf' andákh-tan*. To defer, refuse, postpone.
- A. دفعات *daf'át*. Times.
- A. دفعدار *daf'-dár*. An officer of cavalry.
- A. دفعه *daf'ah*. One time, once.
- دفع یک *yek daf'ah*. One time, once.
- A. دفن *dafn*. Burying, interment.
- A. دفینه *dafínah*. Buried or hidden treasure.
- A. دق *dak*. Beating, bruising.
- A. دق *dik*. Vexation; a hectic fever.
- A. دقائق *daká'at*. Subtilities; minutes.
- A. دقت *dikhat*. Uneasiness; abstruseness.
- P. دق و لقی *dak u lak*. An extensive uncultivated plain.
- A. دقیق *dakik*. Abstruse; subtle; minute.
- A. دقیقه *dakíkah*. A minute; a subtlety.
- A. P. دقچه باب *dak'kah-yáb*. Discovery, subtilities.
- A. دکان *dakákin*. Shops.
- A. P. دکان *dukán*. A shop, a workshop.
- P. دکانچه *dukánche*. A small shop.
- P. دوکانه *dugána*. See دوکته.
- P. دیگر *digar*. Another, again, anew.
- P. دیگر بار *digar bár*. Another time.
- P. دیگرگون *digar gún*. Of another colour.
- T. دکمه *dukme*. A button.
- P. دل *dil*. The heart, the mind.
- P. دل آرام *dil-árám*. A mistress, sweetheart.
- P. دل ازار *dil-ázár*. A sweetheart; cruel.
- P. دل ازورده *dil-ázurda*. Displeased, provoked.
- P. دلا *dil-ásá*. Comfort, soothing.
- A. دلاک *dallák*. A waiter at baths; a barber.
- A. دلال *dallál*. A broker.
- A. دلالت *dalálat*. Indication.
- A. دلاله *dallálah*. A procuress.
- A. دلالی *dalláli*. Brokerage.
- P. دلاور *diláwer*. Brave, intrepid.
- P. دلاوری *dilávarí*. Intrepidity.
- P. دل اوخته *dil-áwíkhá*. Enamoured, loved.
- P. دلاویز *dil-áwíz*. Heart-ravishing.
- A. دلائل *dalá'il*. Demonstrations.
- P. دلبازی *dil-bázi*. Rashness.
- P. دلپذیر *dil-pazír*. Heart's desire, amiable.
- P. دلبر *dil-bar*. A ravisher of hearts; a sweetheart.
- P. دلبری *dil-barí*. Captivating hearts.

P. *dil-bastagī*. دل بستگی. Attachment; anguish.

P. *dil-basta*. دل بسته. Attached; addicted.

P. *dil-pasand*. دل پسند. Agreeable, plausible.

P. *dil-band*. دل بند. The bowels; lovely.

P. *dil-tang*. دل تنگ. Sad, distressed.

P. *dil-jū*. دل جو. Striving to please.

P. *dil-kharāsh*. دل خراش. Excruciating.

P. *dil-khasta*. دل خسته. Afflicted mind.

P. *dil-kl'āh*. دل خواہ. Beloved, desired object.

P. *dil-khush*. دل خوش. Contented, cheerful.

P. *dil-dāda*. دل داده. One who has given his heart, a lover.

P. *dil-dār*. دل دار. A lover, a mistress.

P. *Duldul*. دلدل. The famous mule of 'Alī.

P. *dil-dārī ker-dan*. دل داری کردن. To console.

P. *dil-dūz*. دل دوز. Piercing the heart.

P. *dil-rubā*. دل ربا. Seizing the heart.

P. *dil-rīsh*. دل ریش. Heart-wounded.

P. *dil-sāz*. دل ساز. Pleasing the heart.

P. *dil-sitān*. دل ستان. Heart-stealing.

P. *dil-sard*. دل سرد. Cold-hearted.

P. *dil-sāz*. دل سوز. Compassionate.

P. *dil-sāzī*. دل سوری. Compassion.

P. *dil ī shab*. دل شب. Midnight.

P. *dil-shuda*. دل شده. Heart-bereft.

P. *dil-shikesta*. دل شکسته. Broken-hearted.

P. *dil shigufā*. دل شکفته. Heart-expanded.

P. *dil-ferūz*. دل فروز. Enlightening the heart.

P. *dil-farīb*. دل فریب. Ensnaring the heart.

P. *dil-figār*. دل فگار. With heart rent; a lover.

P. A. *dulfin*. دلفین. A dolphin.

A. *dalak*. دلق. A dervish's habit.

P. A. *dil-hawī*. دل فوی. Confidence.

A. *dalk*. دلك. Friction.

P. *dil-gudāz*. دل گداز. Melting the heart.

P. *dil-gerān*. دل گران. Displeased.

P. *dil-gerānī*. دل گرانى. Displeasure.

P. *dil-kesh*. دل کش. Heart-attracting.

P. *dil-kushā*. دل کشا. Heart-expanding, exhilarating.

P. *dil-gīr*. دل گیر. Sad, sorrowful, annoyed.

P. *dil-nishīn*. دل نشین. Satisfying the heart.

P. *dil-nigārānā*. دل نگرانی. Sorrow,

P. *dil-nawáz*. دل نواز. Soothing the mind, conciliating.

P. *dil-nihád*. دل نهاد. Attention.

A. *dalw*. دلو. A bucket; the sign Aquarius.

T. *deli*. دلی. Foolish, mad.

P. *dikr*. دگر. Brave, intrepid.

P. *dilirina*. دلیرانه. Boldly, heroically.

P. *dilirí*. دلیری. Intrepidity.

A. *dalil*. دلیل. An argument, proof, indication.

A. P. *dalil i káfi*. دل قطع. A decisive proof.

P. *dam*. دم. The breath, life; boasting; a moment.

*dam bar áwardan*. دم بر آوردن. To draw a breath. *dam zadan*. دم زدن. To breathe; to proceed; to boast.

A. *dam*. دم. Blood.

P. *dum*. دم. A tail.

P. *dama*. دما. The asthma.

P. *damádám*. دامادم. Continually, always.

A. P. *damár*. دامار. Ruin, destruction; the root of a tree, &c.

P. A. *damár bar áwardán az*. دامار بر آوردن از. To annihilate, exterminate.

A. P. *dimágh*. دماغ. The brain; conceit, pride, fancy.

A. *dam ul akháráin*. دم الانون. Dragon's blood.

P. *damáma*. دامامه. A small drum, a trumpet.

P. *damán*. دمان. Fierce, strong, swift.

A. *damámil*. دامامل. Boils.

P. *Demávend*. دماوند. Name of a mountain near Teheran.

P. *dam ba dam*. دمدم. Incessantly.

A. *damiš*. دمث. A soft, sandy place.

P. *dum-dár*. دمدار. Having a tail.

P. *dam dar keshidan*. دم در کشیدن. To cease to breathe, to be silent, hold one's breath.

P. *damdama*. دمدمه. A raised battery.

P. *dam-sáz*. دم ساز. A confidant, friend.

P. *dam-sází*. دم سازی. Intimacy, confidence.

A. *Demeshk*, دمشق. دمشق. Damascus. *Demeshk*, دمشك الشام. دمشك الشام.

A. *dam*. دم. A tear.

P. *dam-gáh*. دمگاه. A forge.

A. *dumal*. دمل. A boil, a swelling.

A. *dumú*. دموع. Tears. (pl. of *dam*.)

A. *damavóy*. دامووی. Plethoric, bloody.

P. *duma*. دمه. A pair of bellows.

P. *damí*. دمی. Inflated, puffy, windy.

P. *damí chand*. دمی چند. A few minutes.

- A. دیماتی *Dimyāṭīy*. Dimity.  
 P. دمیدن *damīdan*. To blow;  
 to grow up; to appear.  
 P. دمیده *damīda*. Blown,  
 budded, shot up.  
 A. دناوت *danāūt*. Baseness,  
 meanness.  
 A. دنانیر *danānīr*. Dinars,  
 coins. (pl. of دينار *dīnār*.)  
 P. دنبال *dumbāl*. A tail;  
 hinder part, after. A rudder.  
 P. دنبول *dumbul*. A boil,  
 bubo.  
 P. دنبه *dumba*. The fat of  
 a sheep's tail.  
 P. دندان *dandān*. A tooth.  
 P. دندانه *dandāna*. The teeth  
 of a saw; the wards of a lock.  
 P. دنده *danda*. A rib, the  
 side of the body. دنده اش نرم شود  
*danda ash nīram shawad*. Let  
 him try it.  
 P. دنگل *dangil*. A cuckold.  
 A. دنی *danīy*. A worthless  
 man.  
 A. دنیا *dunyā*. The world.  
 A. P. دنیا پرست *dunyā-parast*.  
 Worldly-minded.  
 A. P. دنیا دار *dunyā-dār*. A  
 wealthy man, worldling.  
 A. P. دنیا داری *dunyā-dārī*.  
 Economy; mammon.  
 A. دنیوی *dunyawīy*. Belong-  
 ing to this world.  
 P. دو *duv*. Running; a race.  
 P. دو *dū*. Two.  
 A. دوا *dawā*. Medicine, a  
 remedy.  
 A. دواب *dawābb*. Quadru-  
 peds, beasts, cattle,

- A. دوات *dawāt*. An ink-  
 stand.  
 A. دوار *dawwār*. Revolving.  
 A. دوار *duwār*. Giddiness,  
 the vertigo.  
 P. دوازده *duwāzda*. Twelve.  
 P. دوازدهم *duwāzdahum*. The  
 twelfth.  
 P. دواسه *dū-aspa*. A trooper  
 who has two horses; a mes-  
 senger.  
 A. دواعی *dawā'ī*. Pretensions;  
 claims.  
 P. دوال *duwāl*. A leathern  
 strap, a belt.  
 P. دوالی *duwālī*. A cheat,  
 juggler, prestidigitator.  
 A. دواب *dawālib*. Water-  
 wheels. (pl. of دواب.)  
 A. دوام *dawām*. Perpetuity.  
 P. دوان *davān*. Running  
 fast.  
 P. دوازدن *davānīdan*. To  
 cause to run.  
 A. دوازدن *dawāwīn*. *Dīwāns*,  
 collected odes. (pl. of دیوان q. v.)  
 A. دواپر *dawā'ir*. Circles  
 (pl. of دایره.)  
 P. دو باره *dū-bāra*. Double,  
 double-distilled.  
 P. دوا بالا *dū-bālā*. Excessive.  
 P. دو پازه *dū-piyāza*. A  
 fricassee of butter, onions, &c.  
 P. دو تا *dū-tā*. Twice, double;  
 bent. Colloquially the particle  
 ت is used after all numerals as  
 دو تا *dū-tā*. Two; سه تا *seh-tā*.  
 Three.  
 P. دو چار *du-chār*. Meeting,  
 interview; three or four.

P. دور دو چن *dú-chand*. Twice, double.

P. دور جهان *dú-jehán*. The present and future life.

A. دونه *dauhat*. An orchard, bower.

P. دوخت *dúkht*. A seam, suture.

P. دوختن *dúkhtan*. To sew, stitch.

A. دود *dúd*. A worm.

P. دود *dúd*. Smoke.

A. دود الحرير *dúd ul harír*. A silkworm.

P. دود دل *dúl i dil*. A sigh.

P. دود کشتن *dúl-kesh*. A chinney.

P. دود دل *dú-dil*. Of two minds, irresolute.

P. دودمان *dúdmán*. An illustrious race.

P. دوده *dúda*. Soot.

P. دوده چراغ *dúda i chirágh*. Lampblack.

A. دور *daur*. Revolution; an age; around. دور گرفتن *daur giriftan*. To surround.

P. دور *dúr*. Remote, far, distance.

P. دور افتاده *dúr uftáda*. Strayed away, gone afar off.

A. دوران *daurán*. Time, age.

P. دور اندیش *dúr-andísh*. Provident, foreseeing.

P. دور باش *dúr-básh*. Have a care! stand off!

P. دور بین *dúr-bín*. Fore-sighted; a telescope.

A. P. دور چرخ *daur i chirkh*. The revolutions of the heavens.

P. دور دست *dúr-dast*. Afar off, distant.

P. دور رنگ *dú-rang*. Of two colours; a hypocrite.

P. دور رنگی *dú-rangí*. Hypocrisy.

P. دور روی *dú-rút*. Two-faced, a deceitful villain.

A. دوره *daurah*. A revolution, circuit.

P. دوری *dúrí*. Distance, separation.

P. دور ریشه *dú-rísha*. A handkerchief.

P. دوزخ *dúzakh*. Hell.

P. دوزخی *dúzakhi*. Hellish; a glutton.

P. دوست *dúst*. A friend.

P. دوستانه *dústána*. Friendly.

P. دوست کام *dúst i kám*. As one's friends could wish, prosperous.

P. دوستی *dústi*. Friendship.

P. دو سه *dú-seh*. Two or three.

P. دوسیدن *dusidan*. To cement, to plaster.

P. دوش *dúsh*. The shoulder; last night.

P. دوشا *dúshá*. Any animal giving milk.

P. دوشاب *dúsh-áb*. The expressed juice of dates, &c.

P. دوشک *dú-shákha*. The pillow; bifurcated.

T. دوشک *dúshek*. A mattress.

P. دوشنبه *dú-shamha*. Monday.

P. دوشنده *dushenda*. A milker; milking.

P. دوشه *dúshana*. A milk-pail.

P. دوشیدن *dúshidan*. To milk, to draw.

P. دوشیزگی *dushízagi*. Virginity.

P. دوشیزه *dúshíza*. A virgin.

P. دوغ *dúgh*. Sour milk, curds, buttermilk.

P. دوغ زن *dúgh zadan*. To churn.

P. دوک *dúk*. A spindle.

T. دوکمه *dúkmeh*. See دگمه.

P. دوکارد *dú-kárd*. A pair of scissors.

P. دوکان *dúkán*. A shop.

P. دوگان *dú-gán*. In twos, double.

P. دوکان دار *dúkán-dár*. A shopkeeper.

P. دوکانی *dúkání*. Shop-keeping.

P. دوگانه *dú-gána*. Double; a prayer in which two genuflections or inclinations of the body are made.

P. دوکدان *dúk-dán*. A spindle-case.

A. دول *dawal*. Riches. (pl. of دولة.)

P. دول *dúl*. A bucket; the sign Aquarius.

P. دولاب *dul-ab*. A wheel for raising water.

A. دولت *dawlat*. Fortune, wealth, dynasty, state; the government,

A. P. دولت بر انداز *dawlat-bar-andáz*. Destroying the government.

P. دولت پناه *dawlat-panáh*. The asylum of empire.

P. دولت خانه *dawlat-khána*. A palace.

P. دولت خواه *dawlat-khí-áh*. A well-wisher.

A. P. دولت عظمی *dawlat-i-ú-má*. The mighty empire.

A. P. دولت مند *dawlat-mand*. Fortunate, rich.

P. دولچه *dúlche*. A small bucket.

P. دوم *duwum*. Second; inferior.

P. دو مغز *dú-maghz*. An almond.

A. دون *dún*. Mean, base, ignoble.

P. دونده *davenda*. A runner, running.

A. دونی *duní*. Baseness, inferiority.

P. دو نیم *dú-ním*. Divided in two, two halves.

A. دوی *dawíy*. Disease; sick.

P. دوی *dú*. Duality, duplicity.

P. دویدن *davidan*. To run; to spring up.

P. دویست *duwíst*. Two hundred.

P. دویل *duwíl*. Fraud; a kind of silk.

P. دوم *dúyum*. The second.

P. ده *dah*. Ten.



P. ده *dih*. A village; giver; give thou.

P. دخت *dihát*. The country.

P. دهاتی *diháti*. A villager.

A. دهاتین *dihákin*. Villagers. (pl. of دهان.)

P. دهان *dahák*. The place of the tens in arithmetic.

A. دهم *duhám*. Black; a stallion-camel.

P. دهان *dahán*. The mouth; orifice.

P. دهانه *dahána*. The bit of a bridle.

P. دهانیدن *dahándan*. To cause to give.

P. دهائی *dahái*. The tenth part.

P. T. ده بی *dah-bíshí*. A commander of ten men.

P. ده بست *dah-bist*. Ten or twenty.

P. ده خدا *dih-khudá*. The head-man of a village.

A. دهر *dahr*. Time; the world.

A. دهری *dahríy*. Worldly, temporal.

A. دهریا *dahríyá*. An atheist.

P. دیش *dihish*. A present.

A. داهشت *dahshat*. Fear.

P. دهقان *dihkán*. A villager, ploughman.

P. دهقان *dihkání*. Husbandry.

P. دهل *duhul*. A drum.

P. دهلزن *duhul-zan*. A drummer.

P. دهلی *dehlí*. The city of Delhi.

A. P. دیلی *dihlí*. A portico.

P. دهم *dahum*. The tenth.

P. دهان *dahan*. The mouth; an orifice.

A. دهن *duln*. Oil.

P. دهده *dihenda*. A giver.

A. دهور *duhúr*. Ages, times. (pl. of دهر.)

P. دهم *dihím*. The crown worn by Persian kings.

P. دی *dai*. Winter.

P. دی *dí*. Yester, as دیروز *dí-rúz*. Yesterday.

A. دیشب *dishub*. Yesternight.

A. دیار *diyár*. Inhabited country, district. (pl. of دیار *dár*.)

A. دیار بکر *Diyár Bekr*. Mesopotamia.

A. دیان *daiyán*. A judge, an umpire.

A. دیانیت *diyánat*. Integrity, piety.

A. P. دیانیت دیار *diyánat-dár*. Honest, pious.

A. دیا *dibá*. Brocade, cloth of gold.

P. دیباچه *dibáche*. Preface, exordium.

A. دیب *diyát*. The mullet or compensation for manslaughter.

A. دیان *disán*. The night-mare.

A. دیور *daijúr*. Darkness, obscurity.

P. دیدار *didár*. Interview; look, face.

A. دیدان *didán*. Worms. (pl. of دیود.)

P. دید بان *did-bán*. A watch, a guard, one who keeps a lookout.

P. دیدن *didan*. To see, to observe.

P. دیده *dida*. Seen; the eye, the sight.

P. دیده ور *dida-war*. Perspicacious.

A. دیر *dair*. A monastery; a tavern.

P. دیر *dír*. Delay; slow; late.

P. دیر پا *dír-pá*. Lasting, permanent.

P. دیر باز *dír-báz*. Long, long ago; the world.

P. دیر رنج *dír-ranj*. Long-suffering.

P. دیروز *dí-rúz*. Yesterday.

P. دیر *dírí*. Lateness, slowness.

P. دیریدن *dírídan*. To break, rend asunder.

P. دیرینه *dírína*. Old, ancient.

P. دی شب *dí-shab*. Last night.

P. دیک *díg*. A kettle, pot.

A. دیک *dík*. A cock.

P. دیکچه *dígche*. A small kettle.

P. دیکدان *díg-dán*. A stove, trivet.

P. دیگر *dígar*. Another.

P. دیگرانه *dígarána*. Secondly, otherwise.

P. دیم *dím*. Leather.

P. دیمک *dímek*. A white ant.

P. دیمی *dímí*. Land not needing artificial irrigation.

A. دین *dín*. Faith, religion.

دین دنیا فروختن *dín ba dunyá fêrukhtan*. To sell the next world for this.

A. دین *dáin*. Debt.

A. دینار *dínár*. The name of a coin; a ducat, dinar.

A. P. دینار سرخ *dínár i surkh*. A gold coin.

A. P. دین پرور *dín-parwar*. Promoter of religion.

A. P. دین پناه *dín-panáh*. The asylum of religion.

A. P. دین دار *dín-dár*. Religious, faithful.

A. دینی *díní*. Belonging to religion.

P. دیو *dív*. A demon, devil.

P. دیوار *dívár*. A wall.

P. دیوالی *dívalí*. Bankruptcy.

A. P. دیوان *díván*. A tribunal; a steward; a collection of odes arranged in alphabetical order of rhymes; the *Diván i Háfiz* is the most celebrated.

P. دیوان باغ کردن *díván i bálh kerdan*. A phrase used to express an unjust sentence.

P. T. دیوان یکی *díván begí*. An officer of state.

P. دیوانگی *dívánagí*. Insanity.

P. دیوانه *díváng*. Insane.

P. دیوانی *dívání*. The office of dewan.

P. دیو باد *dív-bád*. The devil's wind, a whirlwind.

P. دیو دار *dīv-dār*. A demoniac, a juniper-tree.  
 P. دیو ستان *dīv-setān*. A demoniac.  
 P. دیوستان *dīvistān*. A desert; a haunted spot.  
 P. دیوک *dīvāk*. See دیوک.  
 P. دیو کردار *dīv-kerdār*. An evildoer.  
 P. دیو لاله *dīv-lālūh*. A haunted spot, desert.  
 A. دیون *düyān*. Debts. (pl. of دین *duīn*.)  
 P. دیو *dīva*. A silkworm; mushrooms.  
 P. دیه *dīha*. A village.  
 P. دیه بان *dīhbān*. The chief of a village.  
 P. دیهور *dīhūr*. Heaven.  
 P. دیهم *dīhim*. A crown or diadem.

### ذ

ذ The ninth letter of the Arabic and Persian Alphabets.

A. ذ *zā*. Lord, master; endowed with.

A. ذاب *zābūh*. A sacrificer, a slaughterer.

A. ذات *zāt*. The essence, nature; person; caste; fem. of ذو *zū* possessor.

A. ذات شریف *zāt i sherīf*. A noble personage.

A. ذاتی *zātī*. Natural, essential.

A. ذخر *zākhir*. Fat.  
 A. ذاکر *zākir*. Remembering; praising God.  
 A. ذائب *zānīb*. A follower; coming behind.  
 A. ذاهب *zāhib*. Going, passing away.  
 A. ذاهل *zāhil*. Careless, forgetful.  
 A. ذائب *zāīb*. Liquid; melting.  
 A. ذائق *zāiḡ*. Tasting.  
 A. ذائفة *zāiḡah*. The sense of tasting, the palate.  
 A. ذباب *zūbāb*. A fly; a bee.  
 A. ذی *zābī*. A sacrifice, slaughter.  
 A. ذبول *zūbūl*. Emaciating; languishing.  
 A. ذبی *zābīh*. Sacrificed, slaughtered.  
 A. ذخرة *zūkhra*. Provisions, stores.  
 A. ذخیره *zāzkhira*. Store, treasure. (pl. ذخایر.)  
 A. ذرات *zarrāt*. Atoms, particles.  
 A. ذراری *zarārī*. Progenies, descendants.  
 A. ذراع *zīrā* (pl. ذرائع). A cubit; the fore-arm.  
 A. ذرع *zar*. A cubit, two bright stars in the head of Gemini.  
 A. ذروه *zurwah*. The summit; pomp.  
 A. ذره *zarrah*. An atom, particle, little.

A. ذرية *zarriyyet*. Progeny, race.

A. ذرعة *zar'ah*. A cause, means; request addressed from an inferior to a superior.

A. ذفن *zahn*. The chin.

A. ذكاء *zahâ*. Acuteness of intellect.

A. ذكوات *zakhawât*. Brightness of genius.

A. ذكر *zakar*. Male, membrum virile.

A. ذكر *zakar*. Remembrance, commemoration. Reading the Corân through. A religious service performed by the Derwishes, during which the name of God is frequently repeated.

A. ذكور *zukur*. Males.

A. ذكورات *zukurât*. The male sex.

A. ذكى *zakiy*. Ingenious, acute.

A. ذل *zull*. Abjectness, baseness.

A. ذلات *zalâlat*. Baseness.

A. ذلة *zillat*. Disgrace, vileness.

A. ذى *zulf*. Small or apenosed.

A. ذلق *zalk*. Quick, sharp, ready.

A. ذك *zâlik*. That.

A. ذليل *zâlih*. Mean, abject.

A. ذم *zamm*. Blame, reproach.

A. ذمائم *zamâim*. Misdeeds. (pl. of ذميمة.)

A. ذمه *zimma*. Trust, charge, responsibility.

A. ذمى *zimmiy*. A client; a person not being a Mohammedan who pays a capitation tax for permission to practise his religion.

A. ذمى *zamim*. Blameable.

A. ذنب *zanab*. A tail.

A. ذنب *zamb* (pl. ذنوب *zunûb*). A crime, sin, fault.

A. ذو *zu*. Lord, master; endowed with.

A. ذوات *zawât*. Fem. plural of *zu*, as ذوات الأربع *zawât ul arba*. Quadrupeds.

A. ذوالجلال *zu'l jellâl*. The Lord of Glory.

A. ذوالحجة *zu'l hijjah*. The twelfth Arabian month.

A. ذوالنظار *zu'l fahâr*. Vertebrate; the two-edged sword of Ali.

A. ذوالقربى *zu'l kurbâ*. A kinsman.

A. ذوالقعدة *zu'l ka'dah*. The eleventh Arabian month.

A. ذوقون *zu funûn*. Cunning, skilful.

A. ذوق *zauk*. Taste, relish, delight.

A. ذوى *zawî*. Masters, possessors. (pl. of ذو.)

A. ذهاب *zihâb*. Departure.

A. ذهب *zahab*. Gold.

A. ذهان *zahan*. Genius; ability.

A. P. ذهن تنين *zahan-nishîn*. Understood, remembered.

A. ذبول *zuhûl*. Oblivion.

A. **زَاهِن** *zhāhín*. Ingenious, sagacious.

A. **زَى** *zī*. A master; endowed with. (oblique case of **زُو** *zu*.)

A. **زَيْشَان** *zī-shān*. Endowed with dignity.

A. **زَيْب** *zīb*. A wolf.

A. **زَيْفَان** *zīfān*. Venom, poison.

A. **زَيْت كَيْت** *zait-kait*. So and so, thus.

A. **زَيْل** *zail*. The skirt; supplementary part; margin.

A. **زِي فَار قَصِيل** *zi far qasīl* *kerūr i tefṣīl i zail*. As detailed below, in accordance with the following statement.

A. **زِيُول** *zuyūl*. Skirts; appendices. (pl. of **زِيل**.)



**ر** *Rā*. R. The tenth letter of the Arabic and Persian alphabets.

P. **رَا** *rā*. The sign of the oblique case.

A. **رَابِع** *rābiḥ*. Gainful, usurious.

A. **رَابِط** *rābiṭ*. A chain, ligature.

A. **رَابِطَة** *rābiṭah*. A conjunction (in grammar); a catch-word.

A. **رَابِع** *rābi*. The fourth.

A. **رَابِعَا** *rābī'an*. Fourthly.

A. **رَاتِب** *rātīb*. Daily bread, provision.

A. **رَاتِبَة** *rātība*. Salary, pay.

A. **رَاجِح** *rājih*. Preferable; preponderating.

A. **رَاجِع** *rāji*. Returning; relative (in grammar).

A. **رَاجِل** *rājil*. A pedestrian.

A. **رَاجِي** *rājī*. Hoping; asking.

A. **رَاح** *rāh*. Wine.

A. **رَاحَة** *rāḥat*. Repose, ease, tranquillity; the palm of the hand.

A. **رَاحِل** *rāḥil*. A traveller.

A. **رَاحِلَة** *rāḥilah*. A caravan.

A. **رَاحِم** *rāḥim*. Pitying, pardoning.

A. **رَادِع** *rādī*. Repelling, prohibiting.

A. **رَادِف** *rādīf*. Coming after, sitting behind.

P. **رَاز** *rāz*. A secret, mystery; a mason.

P. **رَاز دَار** *rāz-dār*. A confidant; private and confidential (a letter).

A. **رَاز دَان** *rāz-dān*. Knowing a secret; a confidant.

A. **رَازِق** *rāzīḥ*. Providing; Providence.

P. **رَازِيَانَة** *rāziyāna*. Aniseed.

A. **رَأْس** *rās*. The head, chief; top.

A. P. **رَأْس دُو** *rās i asp*. Two head of horses.

A. **رَأْس الْحَيْدِي** *rās ul jidy*. The winter solstice.

A. راس الصرطان *râ's ys saratân*.  
The summer solstice.

A. راس المال *ra's ul mál*, }  
A. or راس مال *râs mál*. }

Capital, stock in trade.

A. راسب *râsib*. Sediment.

P. راست *râst*. True, right; straight.

P. راست باز *râst-bâz*. Faithful, just.

P. رستا *râstâ*. A road.

P. راستاد *râstâd*. A pension.

P. راست بین *râst-bîn*. Impartial.

P. راست سخن *râst-sukhân*. Truthful.

P. راست کردار *râst-kerdâr*. Fair dealing.

P. راست گو *râst-gû*. Truthful.

P. راست نما *râst-numâ*. Appearing upright.

P. راستی *râstî*. Rectitude; truth.

P. راستی و درستی *râstî u durustî*. Honesty and fidelity.

A. راست *râsikh*. Firm, rooted; constant.

A. P. راست دم *râsikh-dam*. Firm in mind, constant.

P. راسو *râsû*. A weasel.

A. راشد *râshid*. Orthodox.

A. راشی *râshî*. Receiving a bribe.

A. راسد *râsid*. An observer (of the stars).

A. راضی *râzî*. Satisfied, content.

A. راطب *râtib*. Humid.

A. راعی *râ'î*. A shepherd, guardian.

P. راغ *râgh*. A meadow, a declivity.

A. راعب *râghib*. Wishing, desiring.

A. رافت *râfat*. Pity, tenderness.

A. رافض *râfiẓ*. Refusing; abdicating.

A. رافضی *râfiẓî*. A heretic.

A. رافع *râf'î*. Raising; ad-  
ducing.

P. رافه *râfâ*. A herb re-  
sembling garlic.

A. راقب *râqib*. An observer.

A. راقم *râqim*. A writer.

A. رانی *râqî*. An enchanter.

A. راکب *râkib*. A rider.

A. راکع *râkî*. Performing inclinations of the body at prayers.

P. رام *râm*. Tame, obedient.

A. رامیج *râmiĵ*. A decoy-bird.

P. رامش *râmish*. Cheerful-  
ness.

P. رامش کر *râmish-ĵar*. A musical performer.

A. رامی *râmi*. An archer.

P. ران *rân*. The thigh.

P. راندن *rândan*. To drive, banish.

P. رانی *râni*. Driving

A. راوی *râwî*. A historian, reciter.

P. راه *râh*. A way, road.

A. راه از چه راه *az chi râh*. How?

P. راه خلی *kheili rāh*. A long way.  
 P. راه رفتن *rāh-raftan*. To walk.  
 P. راه آورد *rāh-āvard*. A present, offering.  
 A. راهب *rāhib*. A monk.  
 P. راهبان *rāhbān*. A traveller; a sentinel.  
 P. راهبر *rāh-bar*. A road-guide.  
 P. راه بردن *rāh burūdan*. To travel.  
 P. راه دادن *rāh-dādan*. To admit.  
 P. راه دار *rāh-dār*. A road-patrol; collector of customs or excise duties.  
 P. راه داری *rāh-dārī*. A passport; customs or excise duties (see گمرک).  
 P. راه رو *rāh-rav*. A traveller.  
 P. راه زن *rāh-zan*. A high-wayman.  
 P. راه گذار *rāh-guzār*. Pass-sage.  
 A. راجن *rāhin*. Mortgager.  
 P. راه نبرده *rāh na-burda*. Untravelled.  
 P. راه نما *rāh-numā*. A guide.  
 P. راه نمونی *rāh numānī*. Guidance.  
 P. راهوار *rāh wār*. An ambler.  
 P. راهی *rāhī*. A traveller.  
 A. رای *rāi*. Counsel, wisdom, opinion.

A. رایات *rāyāt*. Standards.  
 A. رآب *rāib*. Doubting.  
 A. رایت *rāyāt*. A standard.  
 A. رای *rāij*. Usage, currency.  
 A. P. رای زدن *rāi-dādan*. To give an opinion.  
 A. رایحه *rāiḥa*. Odour.  
 A. رایش *rāiṣ*. A horse-breaker.  
 A. رائق *rāiḳ*. Wonderful, beautiful.  
 P. رایگان *rāigān*. Gratis.  
 A. رب *rabb*. The Lord.  
 A. رب *rub*. Inspissated juice, syrup.  
 P. ربا *rubā*. (In comp.) seizing, robbing.  
 A. ربا *riba*. Usury.  
 A. P. رباب *rabāb*. A rebeck, a kind of guitar.  
 A. P. ربا خور *ribā-khur*. A usurer.  
 A. رباط *ribāt*. An inn; a monastery.  
 P. رباعی *rubāʿiy*. A quatrain.  
 A. ربنا *rabbānā*. O our Lord!  
 A. ربانی *rabbānī*. Divine.  
 P. ربانیدن *rubānīdan*. To seize, rob.  
 P. ربانده *rubānīda*. Ravisher; rapacious.  
 P. ربانیدن *rubānīdan*. To seize, to rob.  
 A. ربا *ribh*. Profit, interest, usury.  
 A. ربا *rabt*. A tie, joining.  
 A. ربع *rubʿ*. A fourth.

A. ربع مسكون *rab' i maskūn*.  
The inhabited quarter of the world.

A. ربيعى *rib'iy*. Vernal; born in spring.

A. ربه *ribha*. A collar; yoke.

A. ربابيت *rabābiyat*. Deity, divinity; dominion.

P. رباون *rabūdan*. To seize, ravish.

A. ربيب *rabīb*. A step-son.

A. ربيه *rabība*. A step-daughter.

A. ربيع *rabī*. The spring.

A. ربيع الآخر *rabī ul ākhir*.  
The fourth Arabian month.

A. ربيع الاول *rabī ul auwal*.  
The third Arabian month.

A. رتبة *rutbat*. Rank, degree.

A. رتق *ratk*. Repairing; reformation.

A. رتق وفتح *ratk u fatk*.  
Shutting and opening.

A. رزج *rajj*. Moving, trembling.

A. رجا *rijā*. Hope.

A. رجاء *rija*. Return.

A. رجال *rijāl*. Men.

A. رجالى *rijālīy*. Footmen, infantry.

A. رجب *rejab*. The seventh Arabian month.

A. رجز *rejez*. A species of verse.

A. رجزى *rijs*. Uncleanliness.

A. رجع *raj*. Returning, repeating.

A. رجة *rajat*. Answering a letter.

A. رحن *rajī*. Tremour, emotion.

A. رحن *rajul*. A man.

A. رجن *rijl*. A foot.

A. رجم *rujum*. Shooting stars.

A. رجم *rujm*. Stoning to death.

A. رجوع *rujū*. Return, repetition.

A. P. رجوع کردن *rujū kerlan*.  
To refer, to appeal.

A. رجوليت *rujālīyet*. Virility, manhood.

A. رحن *raha*. A hand-mill.

A. رحلت *rihlāt*. Marching; death.

A. رحم *rahm*. Mercy, compassion.

A. رحم *rahim*. The womb.

A. رحمان *rahmān*. Merciful (God).

A. رحمت *rahmat*. Mercy.

A. راحل *rahāl*. March, departure.

A. رحم *rahīm*. Merciful (God).

P. رخ *rukh*. The cheek; side.

A. رخام *rukham*. Marble, alabaster.

A. رخاوت *rukhawāt*. Being loose and flabby; laxity.

P. رخت *rakht*. Furniture.

P. رخت خواب *rakht i kl'āb*. Bed-clothes.

P. رخت زنانه *rakht i zanāna*. Women's attire.



P. رخت *rakt-kesh*. A beast of burden.

P. رخسار *rukhsār*. } The

P. رخاره *rukhsāra*. } cheek, face.

P. رخشان *rakhshān*. Shining.

P. رخشیدن *rakhshīdan*. To shine, flash.

A. رخت *rukhsat*. Permission to retire; leave.

P. رخنه *rakhna*. A fracture; a notch, crevice, hole.

A. رخوت *rikhwat*. Laxity.

A. رد *radd*. Repulsion, refutation.

A. ردا *ridā*. A cloak or mantle.

A. رداآت *radāat*. Depravity.

A. P. رد جواب *radd i jawāb*. A rejoinder.

A. P. رد کلام *radd i kalām*. Refutation.

P. رده *rada*. A line; rule; row.

A. ردى *radīy*. Wicked, depraved.

A. ردیف *radīf*. One who rides behind; auxiliary forces.

A. ردم *radīm*. A worn or torn habit.

A. رذیل *raẓīl*. Mean, base.

A. رذیلة *raẓīlat*. Baseness, mean. (pl. رذایل.)

P. رز *raz*. A vineyard; a grape.

A. ریز *ruzz*. Rice.

A. رزاز *razzāz*. A rice-seller

A. رزاق *razzāq*. Providence.

A. رزات *razānat*. Firmness, strength.

A. رزایا *razāyā*. Afflictions, misfortunes.

P. رزبان *raz-bān*. The keeper of a vineyard.

A. رزق *rizq*. Subsistence, daily bread.

P. رزم *razm*. War, combat.

P. رزم *razam*. (From رزیدن) I stain.

P. رزگاه *razm-gāh*. The field of battle.

P. رزیدن *razīdan*. To dye, tinge, colour.

P. رزین *razīn*. Strong (fort).

P. رس *ras*. (In comp.) arriving.

P. رسا *rasā*. Capable; arriving.

A. رسالت *risālat*. A legation; mission.

A. رساله *risāla*. A treatise, letter; a troop of horse.

A. رسام *rassūm*. A designer, describer.

P. رسان *rasān*. Bring thou. (In comp.) bringing.

P. رساندن *risāndan*. } To

P. رسانیدن *risānīdan*. } cause to arrive.

P. رسائی *rasāī*. Access.

A. رسائل *rasāil*. Letters, treatises.

P. رست *rast*. Liberated, escaped.

P. رست *rust*. It grew; growing

P. رستخیز *rustakhíz*. The resurrection.

P. رستخیز *rustakhíz*. Newly sprung up.

P. رستاکار *rustakár*. Liberated, escaped.

P. رستم *rustam*. Rustam, the Persian Hercules.

P. رستن *rustan*. To escape.

P. رستن *rustan*. To grow.

P. رستان *rustan*. To twist, spin; to buzz.

P. رستنی *rustani*. A vegetable.

P. رسد *rasad*. Supply of provisions.

A. رسیغ *rusygh*. The wrist, fetlock.

A. رسول *rusul*. Prophets. (pl. of رسول.)

A. رسم *rasm*. A rule, custom. (pl. رسوم.)

A. رسم الخط *rasm ul khutt*. Prescribed form of writing.

A. رسمًا *rasman*. Officially.

A. رسمی *rasmíy*. Customary.

A. رسمیات *rasmíyát*. Rules, usages.

A. P. رسن *rasan*. A rope, cord.

P. راسن‌گر *rasan-gar*. A rope-maker.

P. رسن لنگر *rasan i lungar*. A ship's cable.

P. رسوا *ruswá*. Infamous, dishonoured.

P. رسوایی *ruswái*. Infamy, disgrace.

A. رسوب *rusúb*. Sediments.

P. رسوخ *rusúkh*. Firmness, stability.

A. رسول *rasúl*. A messenger; a prophet.

A. رسوم *rusám*. Customs, fees; diagrams.

P. رسیدن *rasídan*. To arrive.

P. رسید *rasíd*. A receipt; arrival.

P. رسیده *rasída*. Arrived; mature.

P. رسیدگی *rasídugí*. Maturity.

A. رش *rash*. Sprinkling, aspersion.

A. رشادت *rashádat*. Rectitude of conduct; bravery. نشان رشادت و رشادت *nishán i je-ládat u rashádat*. Decorations for distinguished military service.

P. رشت *resht*. Very dry, friable, crumbling.

P. رشت *resht*. The capital of Ghílán.

P. رشتن *rishtan*. To spin, twist.

P. رشته *rishta*. A thread; relationship.

P. رشته دار *rishta-dár*. A relation.

A. رش *rash*.

A. رشحه *rashah*. } Sprinkling, moistening.

A. رشد *rushd*. Rectitude; orthodoxy.

A. رشف *rashf*. A drop, sip.

P. رشک *rashk*. Jealousy, envy.

P. رشک خور *rashk-khur*. Envious.

A. رشوت *rishwat*. A bribe.  
 A. P. خورتن رشوت *rishwat khurdan*. To take a bribe.  
 A. رشد *rashûl*. Orthodox.  
 A. رصد *raṣṣād*. An astronomical observer.  
 A. رصاص *raṣās*. Lead; tin.  
 A. رصانت *raṣānat*. Solidity.  
 A. رصد *raṣad*. Observing (the stars).  
 A. P. رصد گاه *raṣad-gāh*. An observatory.  
 A. رصد *raṣid*. Watching, observing.  
 A. رصين *raṣīn*. Strong, solid.  
 A. رضا *riṣā*. Acquiescence, consent, leave.  
 A. P. رضا جوی *riṣā-jūi*. Striving to please.  
 A. رضاع *riṣā*. Suckling.  
 A. P. رضا مندی *riṣā-mandī*. Consent, permission; satisfaction.  
 A. رضع *raṣṣ*. A suckling infant.  
 A. راضيه *raṣīyeh*. Laudable.  
 A. رطب *raṭb*. Moist, tender, fresh.  
 A. رطوبت *raṭābat*. Moisture.  
 A. رواف *ruwāf*. Bleeding at the nose.  
 A. رعايا *ru'ayā*. Subjects. (pl. of رعية.)  
 A. رعايت *ri'ayat*. Care, attention, regard.  
 A. رعب *ra'b*. Terror, fear.  
 A. رعد *ra'd*. Thunder.  
 A. P. رعد صدا ميکند *ra'd sadā mi kunud*. It thunders.  
 A. رعدة *ru'shū*. Tremour.

A. رعا *ra'na*. Beautiful, amiable.  
 A. رعونت *ru'ānat*. Pride, haughtiness.  
 A. رعبت *ru'iyat*. A subject, peasant, rvot.  
 A. رغبت *raghbat*. Desire, avidity.  
 A. رغد *raghd*. Affluence.  
 A. رغبم *raghm*. Abhorrence, contempt. عل رغب *alā raghm*. In spite of.  
 A. رغوت *raghwat*. Froth (on milk).  
 A. رغب *raghīf*. A thin cake.  
 A. رفاده *rifāda*. A bandage.  
 A. رفافت *rifākat*. Society, companionship.  
 A. رفافت *rafāhat*,  
 A. OR رفاهت *rafāhiyet*. } Comfort, tranquillity.  
 P. رفتار *raftār*. Walking; conduct.  
 P. رفتن *raftan*. To go, walk, proceed.  
 P. رفتن *rustan*. To sweep.  
 P. رفه رفه *rafta rafta*. By degrees.  
 A. رفرف *raṣraf*. A shelf; green cloth.  
 A. رفع *raf*. Elevation; removing; decision.  
 A. رفعت *rif'at*. Sublimity, altitude.  
 A. رفیق *rif'ik*. Benevolence.  
 A. رفا *ruṣūkā*. Compassions.

A. رفقة *rafka*. A company of fellow-travellers; association, companionship.

P. رفو *rafú*. Sewing, darning.

P. رفو كر *rafú-gar*. A darning.

A. رفيع *rafí*. High, elevated.

A. رفيق *rafíq*. A friend, a companion.

A. رقيق *rafík*. Thin; parchment.

A. رقيق *rafík*. Servitude; thin.

A. رقيب *rafíq*. Guarding; necks. (pl. of رقة *rafka*.)

A. رقايات *rafáyat*. Waiting, watching.

A. رقص *rafkas*. A dancer.

A. رقايع *rafá*. Short letters, notes. (pl. of رقة.)

A. رقائق *rafáik*. Subtilties.

A. رقائمه *rafáim*. Epistles, writings; sorts.

A. رقاب *rafá*. Watchers.

A. رقبة *rafbat*. The neck; a slave.

A. رقة *rafkat*. Pity; tenderness; delicacy.

A. رقص *rafks*. A dance, dancing.

A. P. رقصان *rafksán*. To dance.

A. رقة *rafah*. A short letter.

A. P. رقع بر رقع *rafah bar rafah*. Patch upon patch.

A. رقم *rafam*. Writing; a figure, notation; embroidery. An act (of a play). A letter written by a Prince of the blood Royal.

A. رقم يدر *rafam pazir*. Committed to writing.

A. P. رقم زدن *rafam zadan*. To write.

A. P. رقم زده *rafam zada*. Signed.

A. رقوم *rafúm*. Characters, inscriptions.

A. رقيب *rafíq*. A watcher, guardian; a rival, a competitor.

A. رقية *rafíyah*. Incantation, a spell.

A. رقبة *rafíyat*. Slavery.

A. رقيق *rafík*. Thin, delicate.

A. رقم *rafím*. A writing.

A. رقيمه *rafímah*. An epistle, writing.

A. رقاب *rafá*. A stirrup.

P. رقاب *rafá*. A dish, a plate.

A. P. رقابدار *rafá-dár*. A butler; a stirrup-holder.

P. رقاب *rafá*. A dish, plate.

A. ركاكت *rafakat*. Weakness, languor.

A. ركة *rafkat*. The knee.

P. ركة *raf*. A vein.

P. ركة جان *raf i ján*. An artery.

P. ركة جنده *raf i jhendá*. A pulsating artery.

P. ركة زدن *raf zadan*. To open a vein.

P. رَاغَزَن *rag-zan*. A phlebotomist.

A. رُكْعَة *ruk'ah*. An inclination of the body in prayer.

A. رُكْن *rukn*. A pillar; a foot (of verse).

A. رُكْن الدَوْلَة *rukn ud daulah*. Title given to Princes and other dignitaries in Persia.

A. رُكُوب *rukúb*. Riding.

A. رُكُوع *rukú'*. Performing a *ruk'ah* q. v.

A. رُكِبْدَن *ruk'idan*. To mutter.

P. رَاكِب *rakík*. Thin, flimsy; weak, worthless.

P. رَم *ram*. Elopement.

P. رَم كَرْدَن *ram kerdan*. To run away (said of horses).

A. رِمَاه *rimáh*. Spears.

A. رِمَاد *ramád*. Ashes.

A. رَمَال *ramál*. A soothsayer, a fortune-teller; lit. one who practises *raml* or geomancy.

A. رُمَان *rummán*. A pomegranate.

P. رَمَان *ramán*. Timid, fugitive.

P. رَمَانِيدَن *ramánídan*. To terrify.

A. رِمَايَت *rimáyet*. Shooting, archery.

A. رَمَائِم *ramáim*. Rotten, corrupted things.

A. رُمْه *rumh*. A spear, a lance.

A. رَمَد *ramad*. Ophthalmia.

A. رَمَز *ramz*. A nod, signal; secret; cypher, cryptogram.

A. رَمَازَان *ramazán*. The ninth Arabian month during which a fast is kept.

A. رَمَق *ramak*. The last breath.

A. رَمَل *raml*. Sand.

A. رَمَل *ramal*. Geomancy.

A. رَمَنَدَه *ramenda*. Timid, fugitive.

A. رُمُوز *rumúz*. Signs, mysteries.

A. P. رُمُوز دَان *rumúz-dán*. Skilled in mysteries.

P. رَمُون *ramún*. Earnest money.

P. رَمَه *rama*. A herd, flock.

P. رَمِيدَن *ramídan*. To be scared, to flee.

A. رَمِيز *ramíz*. Intelligent; moveable.

A. رَمِيم *ramím*. Putrid, carious.

P. رَنَج *ranj*. Distress, trouble.

P. رَنَجَانِيدَن *ranjánídan*. To distress.

P. رَنَجِش *ranjish*. Affliction, annoyance.

P. رَنَجِش آمِز *ranjish-ámíz*. Angry, annoyed.

P. رَنَجُور *ranjúr*. Sick, afflicted.

P. رَنَجُور دَار *ranjúr-dár*. An attendant on the sick.

P. رَنَجَه *ranja*. Trouble.

P. رَنَجِيدَن *ranjídán*. To be vexed.

P. رَنَجِيدَا *ranjída*. Displeased, afflicted.

P. رِنْد *rind*. A drunkard, debauchee.

P. رندش *randish*. Sawdust, shavings, filings, chips.

P. رنده *runda*. A joiner's plane.

P. رنگ *rang*. Colour, manner.

P. رنگا رنگ *rang-á-rang*. Of various sorts or kinds.

P. رنگ آمیز *rang-ámíz*. Coloured, fickle.

P. رنگ آمیزے *rang-ámízé*. Painting; stratagem.

P. رنگ پریدن *rang-parídan*. To grow pale.

P. رنگ ریز *rang-ríz*. A dyer.

P. رنگار *rang-sáz*. A painter.

P. رنگ کردن *rang kerdan*. To paint.

P. رنگین *rangín*. Coloured, figurative; racy.

P. رو *rú*. The face, surface; motive, sake.

P. روا *ravá*. Allowable.

P. روا داشتن *ravá dáshtan*. To allow, sanction.

A. روابط *rawábít*. Ligatures, conjunctions.

A. رواة *ruwát*. Historians, narrators. (pl. of *ráwí*.)

A. رواج *rawáj*. Being current.

A. P. رواج داشتن *rawáj-dáshtan*. To be current.

A. راول *rawáhl*. Caravans.

P. روا دار *ravá-dár*. Permitting.

P. روارو *ravá-rav*. Proceeding, travelling.

P. روارو *rú-á-rú*. Face to face.

A. روافض *rawáfiz*. Heretics.

A. رواق *riwák*. A portico.

P. روان *ráván*. The soul.

P. روان *ruván*. Flowing, passing.

P. روان شدن *ráván or ruvána shudan*. To depart.

P. روان کردن *ráván kerdan*. To send away.

P. روانه *ravána*. A passport.

P. روان اسا *ráván-ásá*. Refreshing.

P. روانه کردن *ravána kerdan*. To despatch.

A. روايا *rawáyá*. Narrations, traditions.

A. روايت *riwáyat*. A tradition, relation. A various reading (in a manuscript).

A. روايش *rawáish*. Odours.

P. روب *rúb*. Wipe or sweep thou, (in comp.) sweeping.

P. روبان *rúbán*. Sweeping.

P. روباه *rúbáh*. A fox.

P. روباه بازے *rúbáh-bázé*. Craftiness.

P. رو برو *rú-ba-rú*. In presence of; face to face.

P. رو برو کردن *rú-ba-rú kerdan*. To confront.

P. رو بکار *rú-bakár*. Under consideration.

P. رو بکاری *rú-ba kárá*. Proceedings (of a lawsuit).

P. رو پوش *rú-púsh*. Absent, concealed.

- P. *rūbah*. See *رویه*.  
 P. *rūbahék*. A young fox, a cub.  
 P. *rūbādan*. To wipe, sweep.  
 H. *rūpiya*. A rupee.  
 A. *rūh*. The soul, spirit.  
 A. *rūhānī*. Spiritual.  
 A. *rūh ul amīn*. The faithful spirit, Gabriel.  
 A. *rūh ul kuds*. The Holy Ghost.  
 A. *rūh ullāh*. The spirit of God; Jesus Christ.  
 A. P. *rūh i hai-wūn*. The animal spirit.  
 A. P. *rūh i nabātī*. The vegetable spirit.  
 P. *rūd*. A river.  
 P. *ravad*. He goes (from رفتن).  
 P. *rūdād*. A narrative; an event.  
 P. *rūdādān*. To happen.  
 P. *rūd-bār*. The bed of a river; abounding with rivers.  
 P. *rūda*. An intestine, a gut.  
 P. *rūz*. A day. در روز روشن *dar-rūzi raushan*. By daylight.  
 روز *hama rūz*. Every day, all day.  
 P. *rūz-afzūn*. Increasing daily.  
 P. *rūzāna*. Daily.

- P. *rūz ba rūz*. Day after day.  
 P. *rūz i pasīn*. The last day.  
 P. *rūz-bih*. Improving daily.  
 P. *rūz i dād*. Day of retribution.  
 P. *rūz-dār*. A day-labourer.  
 P. *rūz-gār*. The world; service; time.  
 P. *rūz-gar bur-dan*. To live, associate.  
 P. *rūz-kūr*. Purl-blind.  
 P. *rūz-marra*. Daily; common discourse.  
 P. *rūz i mah*. Day of the month, date.  
 P. *rūz i maidān*. The day of battle.  
 P. *rausan*. A window; chimney.  
 P. *rūz-nāma*. )  
 P. *rūz nāmcha*. )  
 A diary, a journal, an almanack.  
 P. *rūz-nāma navīs*. A government reporter.  
 P. *rū-numā*. A wedding present (from the bridegroom).  
 P. *rauzena*. A hole.  
 P. *rūza*. Fasting.  
 P. *rūza giriftan*. To fast.  
 P. *rūza khurdan*. To avoid fasting.  
 P. *rūzi*. Daily; daily food.

P. روزے چند *rūzī chand*. Several days.

P. روزی خوار *rūzī-kh'ār*. An eater of daily bread, a living creature.

P. روزی دو سه *rūzī dū sih*. Two or three days.

P. روزی کتاد *rūzī kunād*. May God prosper him!

P. روزیه *rūzīna*. Daily allowance.

A. رؤس *rū'ās*. Heads.

A. رؤسا *rū'sā*. Chiefs, leaders.

P. روسی *rūspī*. A prostitute.

P. روستا *rūstā*. } A village;  
P. روستای *rūstāi*. }

a villager.

P. روستا زاده *rūstā-zāda*. Rustic, village-born.

P. روستا *rū-siyāh*. A sinner, criminal.

P. روش *ravish*. Mode, custom.

P. روشن *raushan*. Light, enlightened, manifest.

P. روشن کردن *raushan ker-dan*. To light.

P. روشناسی *rū-shinās*. An acquaintance.

P. روشناسی *rū-shināsī*. Acquaintance.

P. روشناسی *rūshnāi*. Light; ink.

P. روشندان *raushan-dān*. A sky-light.

P. روشن کهر *raushan-kuhar*. Bright-souled, intelligent; sparkling like a gem.

P. روشنی *raushanī*. Light, splendour.

A. روضه *rauzaḥ*. A garden.

P. روغن *raughan*. Oil, grease, varnish.

P. روغن تفت *raughan i talkh*. Oil of mustard-seed.

P. روغن زرد *raughan i zard*. Melted or clarified butter.

P. روغن گرفتن *raughan girif-tan*. To go into training (a horse); when trained it is called سوغانی *savagānī*.

P. روغنی *rauganī*. Oily, greasy.

A. رؤف *ra'ūf*. Benign (God).

P. رؤفت *ru'ūfat*. Benignity.

P. روگردان *rū-gardān*. Disobedient.

P. روگردانیدن *rū-gardānīdan*. To desert, to abandon.

P. رو حال *rū-māl*. A handkerchief.

A. روم *rūm*. Greece, Asia Minor, Turkey.

A. رومی *rūmī*. Greek, Turkish.

P. روضه *ravenda*. A traveller; a passport.

A. رونق *raunak*. Splendour, elegance, beauty.

P. روئیده *rū'ida*. Growing, vegetating.

P. روئیدن *rū'idun*. To grow, to vegetate.

P. روئین *rū'in*. Brass.

P. روئین چنگ *rū'in-chang*. Brazen-clawed.



P. روتده *rúyanda*. Growing.

P. روی *rúy*. The face, surface.

P. روی *rúvî*. Thou goest (from رفتن).

P. روی از *az rú i*. By way of.

A. رویا *rúyâ*. A dream.

A. روت *rú'yat*. Sight, vision, opinion.

P. روت *rúyat*. Thy face.

P. روتداده *rúydad*. State of facts.

P. روی زرد *rúy zard*. Pale-faced, ashamed.

P. راه *rah*. A road.

P. رها *rahâ*. Liberated, escaped.

P. رها کردن *rahândan*. } To re-

P. رها کردن *rahâkerdan*. } lease.

P. رهای *rahâi*. Liberation, escape.

A. رهبان *ruhbân*. Monks.

A. رهبانیت *ruhbânîyat*. Monasticism, monkery.

P. رهبر *rah-bar*. A guide.

P. ره بردن *rah-burdan*. To find the way.

P. رهبر *rah-barî*. Guidance.

P. رها دار *rah-dâr*. See رها دار.

P. راه رو *rah-rav*. A traveller.

P. راه زن *rah-zan*. A highway-robber.

P. راه گزر *rah guzar*. A high road.

A. رهن *rahn*. A pledge, pawn.

P. ره ندما *rah-numâ*. A guide.

P. رهوار *rah-vâr*. An ambling horse.

P. ره ور *rah-var*. A traveller; a guide.

P. رهی *rahî*. A servant, a slave.

P. رها کردن *rahîdan*. To escape, to be liberated.

A. رهن *rahîn*. Pledged, pawned.

P. رای *rai*. Rai, the ancient Rhagis, the ruins of which are near Teheran.

A. ریا *riyâ*. Hypocrisy.

A. ریاح *riyâh*. Winds; odours.

A. ریاحین *riyâhîn*. Odoriferous herbs.

A. ریاست *riyâsat*. Government, sway.

A. ریاض *riâz*. Gardens, meadows. (pl. of روضه.)

A. ریاضت *riyâzat*. Abstinence, austerity.

A. P. ریاضت کش *riyâzat kîsh*. Practising austerity.

A. ریاضی *riyâzî*. Mathematics.

A. P. ریا کار *riyâ-kâr*. A hypocrite.

P. ریال *riyâl*. A dollar.

P. نیم ریال *nîm-riyâl*. A half-dollar.

A. رایان *raiyan*. Fresh.

A. رایب *raib*. Doubt, suspicion.

A. ریه *rih*. Wind; odour.

A. رایحان *raihán*. Sweet basil, or any odoriferous herb.

P. ریختن *rikhtan*. To pour; to break in pieces.

A. ریخته *rikhta*. Scattered, crumbled, spilt; mortar; the mixed dialect of Hindústání, also called Urdú.

P. ریذن *ridán*. *Stercorare*.

P. ریزان *rízán*. Pouring, scattering.

P. ریزش *rízish*. Effusion.

P. ریزه *ríza*. A fragment, chip. حساب ریزه *hisáb i ríza*. The items of an account.

P. ریزه خور *ríza-khur*. A gleaner.

P. رستن *rístan*. To twist.

P. رسمان *rísmán*. A rope, cord, thread.

P. ریسدن *rísídan*. To twist, spin.

P. ریش *rísh*. A beard.

P. ریش *rísh*. A wound, a sore; (in comp.) wounded, sore.

P. ریشخند *rísh-khand*. Ridicule; flattery.

P. ریشم *rísham*. Silk.

P. ریشه *rísha*. Fibre; fringe.

P. ریحان *raihán*. The flower of youth; shining.

P. ریغ *rígh*. Hatred, malevolence.

A. ريق *rik*. Spittle, saliva.

P. ريق على *alá rik*. On an empty stomach, fasting.

P. ريك *rig*. Sand.

P. ریکا *riká*. A police-agent.

P. T. ریکا باشی *riká-báshí*. Chief of the agents of police.

P. ريك دان *rig-dán*. A sand- or pounce-box.

P. ريك زار *rig-zár*. A sandy region.

P. ريم *rím*. Pus, matter.

P. رو *riv*. Fraud, deceit.

P. ربوند *rívand*. Rhubarb.

P. ريويد چي *rívand i chiní*. China rhubarb.

A. ريس *raís*. A chief, leader, head.

A. ريس دولت جمهور *raís i dawlat i jamhúr*. President of the Republic.

A. P. ريس مدرسه دار العلوم *raís i madrasa i dar ul 'ulúm*. The Rector of a University.

## ز

ز *zain*. Z. The eleventh letter of the Arabic and thirteenth of the Persian alphabets.

\* zhá. Zh. The fourteenth letter of the Persian alphabet.

P. ز *zi*. See ز.

A. زابل *zábil*. Short, dwarfish.

P. زاج *zāj*. Vitriol.

P. A. زاج ابر *zāj i abyaz*. Alum.

P. زاج سبز *zāj i sabz*. Green vitriol.

P. زاج كود *zāj i kabúd*. Blue vitriol.

A. زاحف *zákhif*. Fatigued.

A. زاکھر *zákhir*. Full; swelling (the sea).

A. زاد *zād*. Provisions for a journey.

P. زاد *zād*. (In comp.) born.

P. زاد بوم *zād-būm*. Native country.

P. A. زاد واه *zād i rāh*. Provision for a journey.

P. زادگی *zādagi*. Birth.

P. زادن *zādan*. To be born, to beget.

P. زاد و بود *zād u būd*. Goods and chattels.

P. زاده *zāda*. Born; offspring.

P. زار *zār*. Lamentation; (in comp.) a place where anything grows, as لاله زار *lāla-zār*. A tulip-bed.

P. زار زار *zār-zār*. Great lamentation.

P. زاری *zārī*. Lamentation.

P. زاریدن *zārīdan*. To lament, to cry.

P. زار *zhāzh*. Idle speech.

A. زار خای *zhāzh-khāy*. A trifle, idle speaker.

P. زاغ *zāgh*. A crow, a raven.

P. زاهر *zāghar*. The crop of a bird.

P. زک *zūg*. Vitriol.

P. زاکاب *zāg-āb*. Water of vitriol.

P. زال *zāl*. An old man, or woman; the father of the hero Pustam.

P. زالو *zālū*. A leech

P. زالو انداختن *zālū an-dākhtan*. To apply leeches.

P. زاله *zhāla*. Hail, dew.

P. زان *zān*. From that.

P. زانکه *zānki*. From that time, since.

P. زانو *zānū*. The knee.

P. زانو زدن *zānū-zadan*. To sit on the hams, to kneel.

A. زانی *zānī*. An adulterer.

A. زانیه *zāniyeh*. An adulteress.

P. زاولانه *zāwalāna*. A fetter, a chain.

A. زاویه *zāwiyyeh*. An angle, corner.

A. P. قائمه زاویه *zāwiyyeh i kāimah*. A right angle.

A. P. حاده زاویه *zāwiyyeh i hāddeh*. An acute angle.

A. P. منفرجه زاویه *zāwiyyeh i munfarījeh*. An obtuse angle.

A. زاهد *zāhid*. A hermit, a devotee.

A. زاهدانه *zāhidāna*. Like a recluse.

A. زاهدی *zāhidī*. The life of a recluse.

A. زاهر *zāhir*. Shining, vivid, florid.

A. زاهری *zāhirī*. Fragrance; clearness.

P. زایدگی *zāidagi*. Child-birth.

P. زاییدن *zāīdan*. To bring forth young, to be born.

P. زایچه *zāiche*. Horoscope; one's natal star.

A. زاید *zāid*. Redundant, additional.

A. زاید الوصف *zāid ul wasf.* Beyond description. •

A. زائر *zāir.* A visitor; pilgrim.

A. زایل *zāil.* Transitory; exterminated.

P. زاینده *zāyenda.* Bringing forth, productive. Unfailing (a spring or well).

P. زائده *zāidā.* Bringing forth, begotten.

A. زباد *zabād.* Civet.

P. زبان *zabān.* The tongue, language.

P. زبان اور *zabān-āvar.* Fluent in speech.

P. زبان بسته *zabān-burūla.* Tongue-tied, silent.

P. زبان دادن *zabān-dādan.* To promise.

P. زبان دان *zabān-dān.* A linguist.

P. زبان دراز *zabān-darāz.* Abusive.

P. زبان رانی *zabān-rānī.* Conversation.

P. زبان زده *zabān-zada.* Spoken of.

P. زبان کشادن *zabān-kushādan.* To speak, to open one's mouth.

P. زبان کوفتن *zabān-kūftan.* To stammer.

P. زبان کبر *zabān-gīr.* A spy; a caviller; stammering.

P. زبانه *zabāna.* A flame.

P. زبانی *zabānī.* Verbal.

A. زبد *zabad.* Butter; froth.

A. زبد *zabdah.* Cream; the best part of anything.

P. زبر *zabar.* Above, superior; the vowel point *fathah*.

P. زبر تنگ *zabar-tung.* A sureingle, girth.

P. زبرد *zabarjad.* A topaz.

P. زبردست *zabar-dast.* Powerful, strong; overbearing.

P. زبردستی *zabar-dastī.* Force, oppression.

P. زبرین *zabarīn.* Superior, upper.

P. زبل *zibl.* Dung, manure.

A. زبور *zabūr.* The psalms of David.

P. زیون *zabūn.* Bad, vile, ill.

P. زیونی *zabūnī.* Badness.

A. زیب *zabīb.* Raisins.

P. زبای در آوردن *zi pāi dar āwardan.* To throw down.

P. ز پس *zi pas.* After, behind.

A. زجاج *zujāj.* Glass.

A. زجاج *zujāj.* A glass-blower.

A. زجاجه *zujājah.* A bit of glass, a wine-glass.

A. زجر *zajar* or *zajr.* Threatening, molesting.

P. زجه *zaja,* } A woman  
P. زچه *zacha.* } in childbed.

A. زحل *zihal.* The planet Saturn.

A. زحمت *zahmat.* Disquietude.

A. زحمت دادن *zahmat dādan.* To give trouble.

A. زحمت کشیدن *zahmat keshīdan*. To take trouble.

A. زجر *zahūr*. Twisting of the guts, dysentery.

A. زخارف *zakhārif*. Ornaments, embellishments. (pl. of زخرف *zakhraf*.)

P. زخم *zakhm*. A wound, sore.

P. زخمه *zakhma*. The bow of a violin, &c.

P. زخمخورد *zakhm-khurda*.

P. زخم دار *zakhm-dār*.

P. زخم زده *zakhm-zada*.

P. زخمی *zakhmī*.

Wounded.

A. زخج *zakhkh*. Flaring.

P. زد *zad*. Striking; a blow.

P. زدا *zidā*. Polishing; scouring.

P. زدن *zadan*. To strike, beat.

P. زد و خورد *zad u khurd*. Conflict, battle.

P. زودن *zūdan*. To polish; to erase.

P. زد و کوب *zad u kūb*. Beating, assault and battery.

P. زر *zar*. Gold, money.

P. A. زر اصل *zar i asāl*. Principal sum.

A. زراعت *zirā'at*. Agriculture.

P. زراف *zarāf*. The camelopard.

P. زر اندودن *zar andūdān*. To gild; to acquire money.

P. زر بخت *zar-baḥt*. Cloth of gold.

P. A. زر جفري *zar i jāfari*. The purest gold.

P. زرد *zard*. Yellow, pale, vivid.

P. زرد آب *zard-āb*. Gall, bile.

P. زرد آو *zard-ālū*. An apricot.

P. زرد چوب *zard-chūb*. Turmeric.

P. زرد رو *zard-rū*. Pale, bashful.

P. زرد قام *zard-fūm*. Yellowish.

P. زردك *zardak*. A carrot.

P. زر دوز *zar-dūz*. Embroidered with gold.

P. زر دوزی *zar-dūzī*. Gold embroidery.

P. زرده دخی *zarda-dihī*. Pure gold.

P. زردی *zardī*. Yellowness.

P. زر سرخ *zar i surkh*. Red gold.

P. زرشك *zirishk*. Barberries.

P. زر شناس *zar-shinās*. A banker or goldsmith.

A. زرع *zar*. A sown field.

P. زرف *zharf*. Deep, steep.

P. زرفا *zharfā*. Depth.

P. زرفان *zarfān*. A decrepit old man.

P. زرق *zark*. Deceit.

P. A. زرق برق *zark-barq*. Glittering, magnificence.

P. A. زر قلب *zar i qalb*. Base coin.

P. زرك *zarak*. Gold-dust.

P. زر کار *zar-kár*. Gilt.  
 P. زر کار *zar-gar*. A goldsmith.  
 P. زر گری *zar-garí*. The business of a goldsmith.  
 P. زر کش *zar-kash*. A gold-wire-drawer.  
 P. زر کوفت *zar-káft*. Plated with gold.  
 P. زر مغربى *zar i maghribí*. Pure gold.  
 P. زرنگ *zarunk*. Magnificence; intelligent.  
 P. زر نكار *zar-niyár*. Inlaid with gold, gilded.  
 P. زربش *zarníkh*. Orpiment; gold paint.  
 P. زره *zireh*. Armour, mail.  
 P. زرين *zarín*. Golden.  
 P. زستن *zistan*. To live.  
 P. زشت *zisht*. Ugly, bad.  
 P. زشت خوى *zisht-khúy*. Ill-tempered.  
 P. زشى *zishtí*. Deformity, ugliness.  
 A. زعاف *zu'áf*. Sudden death.  
 A. زعرور *zu'rúr*. A medlar.  
 A. زعزع *za'za'*. A hurricane.  
 A. زعفران *za'farán*. Saffron.  
 A. زعم *za'm* or *zu'm*. Opinion, arrogance.  
 P. زغال *zughál*. Live embers.  
 P. زغن *zaghan*. A kite.  
 P. زغند *zaghand*. A jump, leap.  
 A. زفاف *zifáf*. Matrimonial consummation.  
 A. زق *ziké*. A skin for holding any liquid.

A. زككهم *zukkám*. A thorny tree.  
 A. زكك *zukkát*. Being pure, pious, just.  
 A. زكات *zukkát*. Alms; purity.  
 A. زكام *zukkám*. Defluxion, a catarrh.  
 A. زكوت *zukkát*. Ingenuity; purity.  
 A. زكوت *zukkát*. Alms of a 40th part (see زكات).  
 P. زكور *zukkúr*. A miser; a curling lock.  
 A. زكى *zukkíy*. Ingenious, pure, pious.  
 P. زكدن *zukkídan*. To mutter in a rage.  
 P. زكل *zukkíl*. A wart.  
 A. زل *zall*. A slip, error. (pl. زلات *zallát*.)  
 A. زلازل *zallázil*. Trembling, earthquakes.  
 A. زلال *zallál*. Limpid water.  
 A. زلزال *zall-zál*. Tremour, agitation.  
 A. زلزله *zill-zilah*. An earthquake.  
 A. زلت *zalt*. A quick pace.  
 P. زلف *zulf*. A ringlet.  
 A. زلى *zalat*. Erring, blundering.  
 P. زلو *zalu*. A leech.  
 A. زلخا *zuleikhá*. Potiphar's wife.  
 P. زم *zam*. Cold; a cheek, a jaw.  
 A. زمام *zimám*. A bridle, a rein. (pl. زمام *zimamát*.)

- A. زمان *zamán*. Time, an age; the world.  
 P. زمانه *zamána*. Time; fortune; calamity.  
 P. زمانه ساز *zamána-sáz*. A time-server.  
 P. زمانی *zamáni*. Temporal, worldly.  
 P. زمانیان *zamániyán*. People of the world.  
 P. زمخش *zumulshk*. Astrigent, styptic.  
 A. زمرد *zumurruđ*. An emerald.  
 P. زمردین *zumurruđín*. Emerald-coloured.  
 A. زمرة *zumra*. A body of men.  
 A. زمزم *zemzem*. A famous well at Mecca.  
 A. زمزمه *zemzemeh*. Murmur; modulation.  
 P. زمستان *zamistán*. The winter.  
 A. زم *zamam*. Intention, design.  
 A. زمن *zaman*. Time.  
 P. زمین *zamidan*. To chew.  
 P. زمین *zamín*. The earth, soil.  
 A. زمین دار *zamín-dár*. A landholder.  
 P. زن *zun*. A woman.  
 A. زنا *ziná*. Adultery.  
 A. زنبیر *zanábír*. Wasps. (pl. of زنبور *zambúr*.)  
 A. زنادیق *zanádík*. Pagans, heretics; pl. of *zindík*.
- A. زننار *zunnár*. The Brahminical thread; the gueb're's belt.  
 A. P. زنار دار *zunnár dár*. One who wears the thread last mentioned.  
 A. P. زنا کار *ziná-kár*. An adulterer, a fornicator.  
 P. زنانه *zanána*. Womanly; a seraglio.  
 P. زن بار دار *zan í bár-dár*. A pregnant woman.  
 A. زبور *zambúr*. A wasp, &c.  
 A. P. زبور خانه *zambúr-khána*. A wasp's nest.  
 A. P. زبور سرخ *zambúr í surkh*. A hornet.  
 A. زبور عمل *zambúr í 'asal*. A bee.  
 T. P. زنبورک *zambúrak*. A small cannon carried on a camel's back.  
 P. زنبوره *zambúra*. A kind of guitar; a bee.  
 P. زنبیل *zambíl*. A basket.  
 A. زنجار *zinjár*. Verdigris.  
 A. زنجبیل *zanjabíl*. Dry ginger.  
 P. زنجرف *zinjarf*. Red lead, vermilion.  
 P. زنجف *zinjaf*. Lining for a fringe, edging.  
 P. زنده *zanche*. A prostitute.  
 A. زنجیر *zinjír*. A smack of the fingers.  
 P. زنجیر *zanjír*. A chain.  
 P. زنجیره *zanjira*. Lace.

P. **چین** *zanakh*. The chin.  
P. **چندان** *zanakh-dán*. The  
pit or dimple in the chin.

P. **زن خواست** *zan khástan*.  
To marry.

P. **زند اوسته** *zend-ávesta*. The  
book of Zoroaster.

P. **زند** *zend*. The book of  
Zoroaster; a steel (for striking  
fire with).

P. **زندان** *zindán*. A prison.

P. **زندانیان** *zindániyán*. Pri-  
soners.

P. **زند خوان** *zend-khan*. A  
follower of the Zendavesta.

P. **زندگانی** *zindagání*. Life,  
living, subsistence.

P. **زندگانی دوم** *zindagání dūm*.  
The next life.

P. **زندگی** *zindagi*. Life, ex-  
istence.

P. **زندوست** *zan-dúst*. Ad-  
dicted to women.

P. **زنده** *zinda*. Living, alive.

P. **زنده** *zhanda*. Old, patched.

P. **زنده گشتن** *zinda gashtan*.  
To revive, to come to life.

P. **زنده دل** *zinda-dil*. A man  
of piety.

P. **زنده کردن** *zinda kerdan*.  
To animate, enliven.

P. **زندقی** *zindiq*. A fire-  
worshipper; atheist.

A. P. **زنجه** *zan-kahbah*. One  
whose wife is disreputable.

P. **زان** *zang*. Rust; a small  
bell.

P. **زان خورده** *zang-khorda*.  
Corroded, rusted.

P. **زن کردن** *zan kerdan*, }  
P. **زن گرفتن** *zan giriftan*. }  
To marry.

P. **زنگوله** *zangúla*. A little  
bell, a rattle, a musical note.

P. **زنگه** *zanyah* for **زنگاه**  
*zányáh*. From that time.

P. **زنگی** *zangi*. An Ethi-  
opian, negro.

P. **زنده** *zanenda*. Striking,  
a striker.

P. **زینهار** *zinhár*. Protection.  
(An exclamation) Take care!

P. **زو** *zú*. From him.

A. **زواجر** *zawájr*. Admo-  
nitions.

A. **زواد** *zawád*. Provision.

A. **زوار** *zawár*. Pilgrims.

A. **زوال** *zawál*. Decline, de-  
cadence.

P. **زواله** *zawálu*. A globular  
mass of leaven.

A. **زوان** *zawán*. Darnel;  
tares; a flame.

A. **زواهر** *zawáhér*. Flowers,  
ornaments.

A. **زواپا** *zawáyá*. Corners,  
angles. (pl. of **زاویه**.)

A. **زوائد** *zawáid*. Superflui-  
ties. (pl. of **زائد**.)

A. **زوج** *zauj*. A pair; a  
husband.

A. **زوجه** *zauja*. A wife.

P. **زود** *zúd*. Soon, quick,  
swift.

P. **زودی** *zúdi*. Haste, swift-  
ness.

P. **زور** *zúr*. Strength; vio-  
lence, power.



P. زور *zúr ázmá*. An athlete, a wrestler.

P. زور *zúr-ávar*. Powerful, robust; violent.

P. زور *zúr-ávarí*. Violence, strength.

P. زور خانه *zúr-khána*. A gymnasium.

P. زورق *zauraq*. A ship, vessel.

P. زورمند *zúr-mand*. Strong, powerful.

P. زورمند *zúr-mandí*. Strength, violence.

P. زوره *zaura*. The backbone.

P. زوله *zaulána*. A fetter.

P. زویدن *zhúkidan*. To be entangled or intricate.

P. زویده *zhúlída*. Intricate, entangled.

P. زه *zih*. A bow-string; brink of a well; excellence. Bravo!

A. زاهد *zuhád*. Recluses. (pl. of زاهد.)

A. زاهدات *zuhádat*. A religious life.

P. زحار *zahár*. The lower parts of the belly.

A. زحید *zuhlí*. The life of a recluse.

P. زهدان *zihdán*. The womb.

P. زهر *zahr*. Poison, venom.

A. زهره *zahra*. A flower; beauty, grace.

P. زهر دار *zahr-dár*. Venomous, poisonous.

P. زهر دارو *zahr-dáru*. Bezoar; an antidote against poison.

P. زهر ناك *zahr-nák*. Poisoned, envenomed.

P. زهره *zahra*. The gall-bladder; bile; choler.

P. زهره *zuhra*. The planet Venus.

P. زحكر *zih-gír*. A thumb-stall for archers.

A. زهور *zuhúr*. Shining (as a lamp, &c.)

P. زهی *zihí*. O excellent! bravo!

P. زهیدن *zihídan*. To bring forth young.

P. زی *zí*. Life.

P. زی *zí*. Limit, side.

A. زیاد *ziyád*. Augmentation, excess. زیاد لطف *but fí shumá ziyád*. Thank you.

A. زیادت *ziyádat*. Increase, abundance.

A. زیادہ *ziyáda*. More, much.

A. P. زیاده سری *ziyáda-sarí*. Vanity, conceit.

A. زیارت *ziyárat*. Pilgrimage, visiting.

P. زبان *ziyán*. Damage, loss.

P. زبان *zhíyán*. Fierce, furious.

P. زیان کیر *ziyán-kár*. Hurtful; a sinner.

P. زیب *zíb*. Ornament, elegance, beauty.

P. زیبا *zíba*. Beautiful, adorned.

P. زیبای *zibái*. Beauty, gracefulness.

P. زیت *zibak*. Quicksilver.

P. زینده *zibenda*. Adorning.

P. زینت و زیب *zib u zinat*. Grace and beauty.

P. زیندن *zibidan*. To adorn, to suit. این از برای شما می زیند *in az barái shumá mi zibad*. This suits you.

A. زيت *zeit*. Olive-oil.

A. زيتون *zeitún*. An olive.

P. زیت *zich*. An ephemeral;

a mason's rule.

A. زيد *zeit*. A fictitious name employed in scholastic and legal treatises.

P. زیر *zir*. Under, below; the vowel point.

P. زیرا *zirá*. Because.

P. زیرا که *ziráki*. Because that, since.

P. زیر بار *zir-bár*. In embarrassed circumstances, indebted.

P. زیر بند *zir-band*. A martingale.

P. زیر پوش *zir-púsh*. An under garment.

P. زیر جامه *zir-jama*. Breeches, drawers.

P. زیر چوب *zir-chúb*. Under correction.

P. زیر دست *zir-dast*. A subject; under command.

P. زیر زمین *zir-zamín*. An underground cellar or cave.

P. زیرك *ziruk*. Intelligent, sagacious.

P. زیرکی *ziraki*. Sagacity.

P. زیر و بالا *zir u bálá*.

P. زیر و زبر *zir u zabar*.

Topsy-turvy.

P. زیره *zira*. Cummin-seed, aniseed.

P. زیره رومی *zira i Rómí*. Caraway-seed.

P. زیرین *zirín*. Inferior.

P. زیست *zist*. Life, existence.

P. زیستن *zistan*. To live.

P. زیش *zish*. A pipe; a little tube.

P. زغال *zighál*. A cup, a goblet.

P. زین *zin*. From this; a saddle.

P. زین پوش *zin-púsh*. A saddle-cloth.

A. زینب *zeinab*. A woman's name.

A. زینت *zinat*. Ornament; decoration.

P. زین ساز *zin-sáz*.

P. زین گار *zin-gár*.

P. زینهار *zinháar*. Care, caution, defence.

P. زینیه *zina*. A ladder, stairs, steps.

P. زب *ziv*. A ship-worm; deceit.

P. زیور *ziwar*. Jewels, ornaments.

## س

**س** *sin*. S. The twelfth letter of the Arabic, and fifteenth of the Persian alphabets.

P. سا *sá*. (In comp.) like, resembling.

P. س *sá*. Tribute.

A. ساب *sábi*. The seventh.

A. سابغ *sábigh*. Ample, full.

A. سابق *sábīq*. Preceding, former.

A. سابقا *sábīkan*. Before this, formerly.

A. سابقه *sábiká*. The past. ماسبق *masbūq* *ba* *sábika*. Based on a precedent.

A. سابقین *sábikīn*. Predecessors.

P. سابو دانه *sábū-dāna*. Sago.

P. سابوره *sábūra*. A hermaphrodite, a sodomite.

A. ساتر *sátir*. Covering, hiding.

P. ساتین *sát-gín*. A cup, a bumper.

P. ساج *síj*. The teak-tree.

A. ساجد *sújjil*. Prostrate, adoring.

A. ساجع *sáji*. Speaking rhythmically.

A. ساحت *sáhat*. An area, a plain.

A. ساحر *sáhir*. A magician.

A. ساحق *sáhiq*. One who brays, grinds or pounds.

A. ساحل *sáhil*. The shore.

P. ساختن *sákhitan*. To make, to do.

P. ساخته *sákhita*. Made, artificial.

A. ساخر *sákhir*. A mocker.

A. سادات *sádát*. Princes. (pl. of سید)

P. سادج *sádij*. Indian spike-nard.

A. سادس *sádis*. The sixth.

P. سادگی *sádagi*. Artlessness, plainness.

P. ساده *sáda*. Plain, simple, artless.

P. ساده دل *sáda-dil*. A simpleton. Sincere.

P. ساده رو *sáda-ru*. Beardless, smooth-faced.

P. سار *sár*. (In comp.) abounding in. A starling; a camel.

P. سارا *sárá*. Pure, excellent.

P. ساربان *sár-bán*. A camel-driver.

A. سارق *súrik*. A thief.

P. ساراک *sáarak*. A species of starling.

A. ساری *sári*. Pervading; infecting.

P. ساز *sáz*. Apparatus, musical instrument. (In comp.) making, doing.

P. سازش *sázish*. Combination, collusion.

P. سازگار *sáz-kár*. Salutary, proper, salubrious.

P. سازگاری *sáz-kári*. Concordance.

P. سازنده *sāzenūdu*. A maker; a musician.

P. سازیدن *sāzīdan*. To make.

P. ساس *sās*. A bug, a louse.

A. ساطع *sāṭi*. Shining, clear, evident.

A. ساطور *sātūr*. A butcher's knife.

A. ساعات *sā'āt*. Hours; a clock.

A. ساعت *sā'at*. An hour; a space of time. A watch.

است چاند ساعت *chand sā'at ast*. What o'clock is it?

یک ساعت *yek sā'at*. One o'clock.

یک ربع ساعت *yek rub' sā'at*. A quarter of an hour.

نیم ساعت *nīm-sā'at*. Half an hour.

ساعت تند کار می کند *sā'at tund-kār*. The watch is fast.

ساعت کند کار می کند *sā'at kund-kār*. The watch is too slow.

ساعت را کوب کردند *sā'at-rā kūk kerdan*. To wind up a watch.

A. ساعت ساعت *sā'at ba sā'at*. Hourly.

A. P. ساز ساعت *sā'ut-sāz*. A watch-maker.

A. ساعد *sā'id*. The forearm.

A. ساعور *sā'ūr*. A furnace, a stove.

A. ساعی *sā'iy*. Assiduous.

P. ساق *sāghār*. A cup, bowl, goblet.

A. سافر *sāfir*. A traveller.

A. سافل *sāfil*. The inferior part, mean.

A. ساق *sāk*. The leg, stem, stalk.

A. ساقط *sākiṭ*. Fallen.

A. ساقی *sāki*. A cup-bearer.

A. ساکب *sākib*. Flowing (blood or water).

A. ساکت *sākit*. Silent.

A. ساکن *sākin*. Quiescent (a letter); an inhabitant.

A. ساکوت *sākūt*. A silent man.

A. سال *sāl*. A year.

A. سالار *sālār*. A chief, leader.

A. سالانه *sā'āna*. Yearly.

A. سالیب *sālīb*. A plunderer, ravisher.

P. سال خورده *sāl-khūrūdu*. Very old.

P. A. سال شمسی *sāl i shamsiy*. A solar year.

A. سابق *sālif*. Preceding, predecessor.

P. A. سال قمری *sāl i kamariy*. A lunar year.

A. سالک *sālik*. A traveller, a disciple.

P. سالکی *salagi*. (In composition) age.

P. سالم *sālim*. Safe; entire, perfect.

P. سال ماه *sāl-māh*. Date of the year and month. Continually.

P. سالوس *sālūs*. Hypocritical, deceitful.

P. سالوس *sālūs*. Deceit, hypocrisy.

P. سالوک *sālūk*. A highway robber; courteous.

P. سال *sāla*. The rear of an army; age, years.

P. سالها *sālha*. Years.

P. سالی *sālī*. A year. سالی چند *sālī chand*. A few years.

P. سالان *sāliyān*. Years; life.

P. سالیقانه *sāliqāna*. Salary.

A. سام *sām*. Shem, the son of Noah; gold.

P. سام *sām*. Sām, a Persian hero, grandfather of Rustam.

P. ساما خچه *sāmākhe*. A bodice.

P. سامان *sāmān*. Furniture, proportion.

A. سامک *sāmīk*. Liberal; affable, gentle.

A. سامع *sāmī*. A hearer.

A. سامعه *sāmīah*. The sense of hearing.

A. سامن *sāmin*. Fat, plump.

A. سامی *sāmī*. Sublime, exalted.

P. سان *sān*. A whetstone; (in comp.) mode, like, manner.

P. سان دادن *sān-dādan*. To review troops.

A. سانیه *sāniyah*. A casualty.

P. سای *sāy*. Filing, polishing, rubbing.

P. سايان

P. سايان *sāyabān*. A canopy, & parasol.

A. ساير *sāir*. Travelling; the whole; the remainder; tax, custom.

A. سايي *sāiī*. Driving; one who pursues another.

A. سايل *sāil*. Flowing; a question; a beggar.

P. سایه *sāya*. Shade, shadow; protection. سایه شما کم نشود *sāya ī shumā kem nashavad*. May I never be deprived of your protection.

P. سایه پرورده *sāya-parvarda*. Brought up delicately.

P. سایدن *sāidan*. To grind.

A. سائیس *sāis*. A groom.

A. سب *sabb*. Reviling; reproach.

P. سبا *sipā*. A trivet, a tripod.

A. سبابه *sabbāba*. The forefinger.

P. سپارش *sipārish*. A recommendation.

P. سپاریدن *sabārīdan*. To plough, break ground.

P. سپاریدن *sipārīdan*. To give in charge; to recommend.

P. سپاس *sipās*. Thanksgiving.

A. سباسب *sabāscb*. Deserts.

A. سباع *sibā*. Beasts of prey. (pl. of سباع *sabū*.)

A. سبالک *sabbāk*. A melter, a smelter.

P. سپاه *sipāh*. A soldier; an army.

P. سپاهگری *sipāhgarī*. Soldiership.

P. سپاهی *sipāhī*. A soldier.

A. سبب *sabab*. Cause, motive.

A. سبحان الله *subhān Allāh*. Gracious God!

A. *subha*. **A** rosary for prayers.

P. *sabad*. A basket.

P. *sipar*. A shield.

P. *sipar andákhtan*. To submit.

P. *sipar-báz*. A skilful warrior.

P. *sipur*. Trust.

P. *sipurdan*. To entrust, to consign.

P. *sipurdaní*. Fit to be trusted.

P. *supurz*. The spleen.

P. *siparí shrudan*. To be finished.

P. *sabz*. Green.

P. *sabza*. Verdure.

P. *sabzi*. Greenness, verdure; greens.

P. *sipus*. After, afterwards.

A. *sabt*. A daughter's son; a tribe.

A. *sab'*. Seven.

A. *sab'in*. Seventy.

A. *sabk*. Pre-eminence; a lesson.

A. P. *sābk burdan*. To surpass, overcome.

A. P. *sabkat*. Precedence.

A. P. *sabkat giriftan*. To take precedence of, to anticipate.

P. *sabuk*. Light, not heavy; unsteady.

P. *sabuk-pá*. Swift-footed.

P. *sabuk-bár*. Unencumbered.

P. *sabuk-par*. Swift-winged.

P. *sabuk-khíz*. Vigilant.

P. *sabuk-dust*. Expert.

P. *sabuk-ráh*. Light-souled, merry, jovial.

P. *sabuk-sár*. Light-headed; contemptible.

P. *sabuk-sir*. Soon satisfied.

P. *sabukí*. Levity; disgrace.

A. *subul*. Ways. (pl. of *subul*).

A. *sabalat*. Whiskers, mustachios.

A. *sipanj*. A loan.

P. *sipanjí saráy*. This world.

P. *sabú*. A jar, a goblet.

P. *sabúkhtan*. To pierce.

P. *sabús*. Bran.

P. *sabúsa*. Scurf on the head.

P. *sipah*. An army.

P. *sipah-bad*. A general; an emperor.

P. *sipih*. The sphere; time; a halting-place where one stays for a few days only.

P. *sipah-sálár*. Commander of an army.

P. *sipah-kish*. general.

P. سپيد *sapeid*. White (see سفيد).

P. سپيدآب *sapeid-áb*. White-leard.

P. سپيده دم *sapeida-dam*. Day-break.

A. سيل *subíl*. A road; mode.

A. ست *sitt*. Six.

P. ست *siti*. (In comp.) one who praises.

P. ستان *sitúdan*. To stand; to carry away.

P. ستار *sitár*. A kind of guitar.

P. ستاره *sitúra*. A star.

P. ستاره دم دار *sitúra i dum-dár*. A comet.

P. ستان *sitún*. Seizing, capturing.

P. ستان *stán*. A termination signifying place, country, &c., as گلستان *gulistán*. A rose-garden. هندوستان *Hindústán*. India.

P. ستاندان *sitándan*. To seize, to take.

P. ستانيدان *sitáidan*. To praise.

P. ستايش *sitáyish*. Praise.

P. ستير *sitabr*. Thick, coarse.

P. ستيري *sitabri*. Thickness, coarseness.

P. ستان *sitadan*. To take, seize.

A. ستر *sitr*. A veil, a covering.

P. ستر *sutur*. Shaving; a razor.

P. ستردن *suturdan*. To shave, to scrape.

P. سترگ *suturg*. Bulky, big; brave.

P. ستم *sitam*. Oppression.

P. ستم ديد *sitam-dida*. Oppressed.

P. ستم كار *sitam-kár*. A tyrant.

P. ستودن *sitúdan*. To praise.

P. ستوده *sitúda*. Praised, laudable.

P. ستوده مال *sitúda-ma'úl*. Of happy issue.

P. ستور *sutúr*. An animal; cattle.

P. ستون *sutún*. A pillar.

P. ستوه *sutúh*. Tired, jaded, weary.

A. ستين *sitín*. Sixty.

A. ستِه *sittah*. Six.

P. ستيدن *sitihidan*. To contend.

P. ستيدن *sitidun*. To take, seize.

P. ستيزنده *sitizenda*. Quarrelsome.

P. ستير *sitiz*, }

P. ستيزه *sitiza*, } Strife, con-

P. ستيزه رو *sitiza-rá*. Ugly, contentions.

P. ستيزيدن *sitizidan*. To contend.

A. سجاده *sajjáda*. A prayer-carpet.

A. سجايف *sijáf*. The border of a garment.

A. سجايا *sajáyá*. Dispositions, natures.

A. *سجدة sajjat.* Nature; symmetry.

A. *سجدة sijdat.* Prostrations.

A. *سجدة sijdah.* The act of prostration or adoration.

A. P. *سجده sijdah-gáh.* A place of worship.

A. *سجع saj.* Rhythm, cadence.

A. *سجف sajjf.* A veil, a curtain.

A. *سجل sijil.* The record of a court; attestation of a copy.

A. P. *سجل کردن sijil kerdan.* To stamp or seal a document.

A. *سجن sijñ.* A prison.

A. *سجود sujud.* Adoration, prostration.

A. *سجول sujul.* Registers, records. (pl. of *سجل sijil*.)

A. *سجیه sajiyeh.* Disposition, nature.

A. *سحابة sahabat.* A cloud. (pl. *سحاب sahab.*)

A. *ساحر sahhár.* A magician, an enchanter.

A. *سحاق sahhák.* A grinder, rubber, &c.

A. *سحر sahar.* The dawn.

A. *سحر sihr.* Magic.

A. P. *سحر آمیز sihr-amiz.* Fascinating.

A. P. *سحرگاه sahar-gáh.* The dawn.

A. *سحره saharí.* Matutinal.

A. *سخا sahhá,*

A. or *سخاوت sahháwat.* }  
Liberality.

P. *سخت sakht.* Hard, strong, vehement.

P. *سخت پی sakht-pai.* Strong, muscular.

P. *سختن sakhtan.* To weigh.

P. *سخته sakhta.* Weighed.

P. *سختی sakhti.* Hardness, difficulty.

P. *سختی کشیده sakhti keshida.* One who has endured hardships.

A. *سخره sukhra.* Derision.

P. *سخره sukhra.* Pressed service.

P. *سخن sukhun.* A word, speech.

P. *سخن ارانے sukhun-árát.* Eloquence.

P. *سخن پرور sukhun-parwar.* A poet.

P. *سخن پیوستن sukhun-pairstan.* To connect or draw out a discourse.

P. *سخن چین sukhun-chín.* A caviller, a tale-bearer.

P. *سخن دان sukhun-dán.* Eloquent; a poet.

P. *سخن راندن sukhun-rándan.* To discourse.

P. *سخن سرا sukhun-sarú.* An orator.

P. *سخن سنج sukhun-sanj.* A poet.

P. *سخن فروش sukhun-farúsh.* A flatterer; a poet.



P. سخن کو *sukhun-gú*. An orator.

P. سخن گزار *sukhun-guzár*.

One who delivers a message.

P. سخن کوتاه *sukhun-kotáh*. Summarily.

A. سخی *sakhíy*. Liberal; generous.

A. سخیف *sakhíf*. Weak in understanding; flimsy.

A. سد *sadd*. An obstruction.

A. سد راه *sadd i ráh*. A barrier.

A. سد رمق *sadd i ramaq*. Sufficient to preserve life.

A. سداب *sudáb*. Rue.

A. سداد *sadád*. Rectitude; salvation.

A. سدس *suds*. The sixth part.

A. سدم *sadam*. Grief, repentance.

A. سدد *saddah*. An obstruction.

A. سدید *sadíd*. Right, salutary.

P. سر *sar*. The head; tip, top, surface, summit, &c.   
 با سر *ba sar i shumá kasm ast*. I swear to you, on my honour.   
 با سر و چشم *ba sar u chashm*. With pleasure.

A. سر *sirr*. A secret.

P. سرا *sará*. A mansion.

A. سراء *sarrá*. A happy state (opposed to ضرا *zarrá*).

A. ف. سراب *saráb*. The mirage.

P. سر بالا *sará-bálá*. Steep.

P. سر پا *sar-á-pá*. From head to foot, totally.

P. سرا پرده *sará-parda*. A large pavilion.

P. سرایستان *sarábistán*. The land of delusion, this world.

A. سراپل *sarábál*. Shirts, garments. (pl. of *sirbál*.)

P. سراج *siráy*. A lamp; the sun.

P. سرلچه *saráché*. A small tent, a closet.

P. سر آخور *sar ákhur*. The best horse in a stable.

A. سرادق *surádíq*. A curtain, veil.

A. سراری *suráráy*. Concubines. (pl. of *siráre*.)

P. سراسر *sarásar*. From beginning to end.

P. سراسیمگی *sarásimágí*. A-mazement.

P. سراسیمه *sarásíma*. Amazed, stupefied.

P. سر آشنای *sar-áshnát*. Intimacy.

P. سراغ *surágh*. Inquiry, clue, track.   
 زود را سراغ کردند *zud-rá surágh kerdand*. They found the thief.

P. سرازاز *sar-ágház*. A pre-amble.

P. سر افراز *sar-afraz*. Eminent, exalted.

P. سر افزار *sar-afsár*. The head of the reins, i.e. the part held in the hands.

P. سر افگند *sar-afgand*. A-bashed, confused.

P. سر آمد *sar-âmad*. Complete, chief.

P. سر آمدن *sar-âmadan*. To accomplish.

P. سران *sarân*. Heads, chiefs.

P. سر انجام *sar-anjâm*. Conclusion, end; apparatus.

P. سر انداز *sar-andâz*. One who risks his life in battle.

P. سر انگشت *sar-angusht*. The tip of the finger.

A. سروايل *sarâwîl*. Breeches, drawers.

P. سرای *sarây*. A mansion; an inn.

A. سرایت *sirâyat*. Contagion.

A. P. سرایت کردن *sirâyat kerdan*. To penetrate, to communicate, to infect.

A. سراپ *sarâir*. Secrets.

P. سرایچه *sarâyché*. A tent, small habitation.

P. سرابدار *sarây-dâr*. A warder.

P. سرآنده *sarâenda*. Singing, reciting.

P. سرآیدن *sarâidan*. To sing, to play on a musical instrument.

P. سرب *surb*. Lead.

P. سر باخت *sar-bakhtan*. To risk one's life.

P. سر بار *sar-bâr*. A load carried on the head.

P. سرباز *sar-bâz*. Brave, resolute; a soldier (see *فوج fauj*).

P. سرپس *sar-pâs*. A head watchman.

P. سر بالا *sar-bâlâ*. A hill, a mountain.

P. سر برآه کردن *sar bar-âh kerdan*. To accomplish.

P. سر برآهی *sar bar-râhî*. Accomplishment.

P. سر برداشتن *sar bar-dâshtan*. To raise the head; to rebel.

P. سر بر زدن *sar bar zadan*. To happen, occur.

P. سرپرست *sar-parast*. A body-servant.

P. سرپست *sar-bast*. Free, at liberty. Obscure, difficult.

P. سر بستن *sar-bastan*. To close; to form a scum (milk, &c.).

P. سر بسته *sar-basta*. Closed, kept secret; a contract.

P. سر بسر *sar-ba-sar*. Totally, all.

P. سر گزاشتن *sar-ba-sar guzâshtan*. To puzzle, tease, or deceive any one.

P. سر بلند *sar-baland*. Eminent.

P. سر بلندی *sar-balandî*. Eminence.

P. سر پوش *sar-prûsh*. A cover, lid.

P. سر بها *sar-bahâ*. The price of blood, ransom.

P. سر پنجه *sar-panja*. Nails, claws; the open hand.

P. سر پنجهگی *sar-panjagî*. Strength, violence.

P. سر پیچ *sar-pích*. A jewel worn in the turban.

P. سر پیچیدن *sar-píchidan*. To disobey.

P. سر تاب *sar-tábi*. Disobedience.

P. سر تا پا *sar tá pá*, } From  
P. سر تا سر *sar tá sar*. } head  
to foot, totally.

P. سر تراش *sar-tarásh*. A barber.

P. سرتیب *sartib*. See فوج.

P. سر تیز *sar-tíz*. Irascible, sharp.

A. سرج *sarj*. A saddle.

A. سر جنگ *sar-jung*. The leader of an army.

P. سر جوش *sar-júsh*. What is taken out of a pot for tasting; effervescence.

A. سرجن *sirjin*. Dung, ordure.

P. سر چینه *sar i chasma*. A fountain.

A. P. سر حد *sar-hadd*. A boundary, a frontier.

P. سرخ *surkh*. Red.

P. سرخاب *surkh-áb*. A kind of water-fowl.

P. سرخچه *surkhicha*. The measles.

P. سرخرو *surkh-rú*. Pleased; acquitted.

P. سرخروی *surkh-rúí*. Honour, character.

P. سر خس *sar khas*. Laurel.

P. A. سر خط *sarkhatt*. A bill of sale; an agreement to hire a servant.

P. سرخک *surkhak*. The measles.

P. سر خواب *sar-kháb*. The first sleep.

P. سر خوش *sar-khush*. Exhilarated.

P. سرخی *surkhí*. Redness.

P. سر خیل *sar-khail*. The chief of a band.

P. سرد *sard*. Cold.

P. سرداب *sardáb*. } A grotto,

P. سردابه *sardába*. } ice-house,  
cavern.

P. سر دادن *sar dádan*. To let loose, to discharge.

P. سر دار *sar-dár*. A leader, chief.

P. سر داری *sar-dári*. Command, authority.

P. سر دردی *sar-dardí*. Vexation.

P. سر در کشیدن *sar dar keshídan*. To disobey.

P. سر دست *sar-dast*. The tips of the fingers.

P. سرد سیر *sard-sír*. A cold climate; summer-quarters.

P. سر دفتر *sar-daftér*. Keeper of the records.

P. سردی *sardí*. Coldness.

P. سر راه *sar i ráh*. The high-road.

P. سر رشته *sar-rishta*. A thread; connexion.

P. سر زانو *sar i zánú*. The knee-pan.

P. سر زبان *sar i zabán*. The tip of the tongue.

P. سر زدن *sar-zadan*. To happen.

P. سر زمین *sar i zamín*. The face of the earth; upon the spot, the premises.

P. سر زنی *sar-zanish*. Re-proof.

P. سر زیر *sar-zír*. Upside-down.

P. سر سال *sar i sál*. The beginning of the year.

P. سر سام *sar-sám*. Frenzy, delirium.

P. سر سبز *sar-sabz*. Verdant, flourishing.

P. سر سبزی *sar-sabzi*. Freshness, verdure.

P. سر سری *sar-sarí*. Inconsiderate, easy. Folly.

P. سر شار *sar-shár*. Intoxicated, brimful.

P. سرشت *sirisht*. Nature, temperament.

P. سرشتن *sirishtan*. To mix, to knead.

P. سر شدن *sar-shudan*. To happen.

P. سر شف *sarshaf*. Mustard-seed.

P. سرشک *sirishk*. A tear, a drop; a barberry.

P. سر شیر *sar-shér*. Cream.

A. سرط *sarat*. Swallowing (anything).

A. سرطان *saratan*. A crab, the sign Cancer.

A. سرعت *surat*. Haste, expedition.

P. A. سر عسکر *sar-'askar*. A commander in chief.

P. سرشته *sarghana*. A chief.

P. سرغوث *sarghút*. Opulence; beneficence.

P. سرف *saraf*. Extravagance.

P. سر فراز *sar-faráz*. Eminent, exalted.

P. سر فرازی *sar-farází*. Emi-nence, exaltation.

P. سر فرو آوردن *sar furau-áverdan*. To submit.

P. سر فرو بردن *sar-farau bur-dan*. To be ashamed.

P. سرفه *surfa*. A cough.

A. سرقة *sarqat*. Theft, plagiarism.

P. سرکار *sarkár*. A king's court; an epithet applied to all persons of distinction, governments, &c., as سرکار ایچی *sarkár i élchí*. H. E. the ambassador. سرکار دولت *sarkár i daulat*. The government.

P. سرگذشت *sar-guzasht*. An event, transaction.

P. سر کران *sar-girán*. Dissatisfied.

P. سرگزائی *sar-giráni*. Dissatisfaction.

P. سرگردان *sar-gardán*. Confounded, giddy.

P. سرگرده *sar-garda*. Astonished, stupefied.

P. سرگردن *sar-kerdan*. To let loose; to discharge a fire-arm.

P. سرگرم *sar-gurm*. Zealous, ready.

P. سرگروه *sar-gurúh*. Chief.

P. سر کش *sar-kash*. Re-  
fractory.

P. سر کشاده *sar-kusháda*.  
Having the table-cloth spread.

P. سر گشته *sar-gashta*. As-  
tonished, wandering.

P. سر کشی *sar-kashí*. Re-  
fractoriness.

P. سر کشیدن *sar-kashídan*.  
To rebel.

P. سر کوب *sar-kúb*. A mo-  
lester.

P. سرکه *sirku*. Vinegar.

P. سرگین *sargín*. Dung.

P. سرما *sarmá*. Winter,  
cold.

P. سرمائی *sarmái*. Wintry.

P. سر ماه *sar-máya*. Capi-  
tal stock.

A. سرمد *sarmad*. Eternity;  
perpetual.

A. سرمادی *sarmadí*. Eternal.

P. سرمست *sar-mast*. Intox-  
icated.

P. سر مشق *sar-mashk*. A  
copy (for writing).

P. سر منزل *sar-i-manzil*. The  
end of a day's journey.

P. سرمه *surma*. Collyrium;  
antimony.

P. ساری مو *sari-mú*. The point  
of a hair, a hair's-breadth.

P. سرنا *sarna*. A clarion, a  
hautbois.

P. سر نامه *sar-náma*. The  
address of a letter.

P. سیرنج *sirinj*. Red lead.

P. سیرند *sirind*. A swing.  
Ivy.

P. سر نیگون *sar-nigún*. Topsy-  
turvy.

P. سر نو *sar i nau*. Over  
again, recommencement.

P. سر نوشت *sar-navisht*. Des-  
tiny.

P. سر نهادن *sar nihádan*. To  
obey, to lower the head.

P. سر نیزه *sar i niza*. The  
point of a spear.

P. سرو *sarv*. A cypress.

A. سروال *sirwál*. Trousers,  
breeches.

P. سرو برك *sar u barg*.  
Means of subsistence.

P. سرو بن *sar u bun*. Root  
and branch, totally.

A. سروج *surúj*. Saddles.

P. سرود *surúd*. Melody,  
song.

P. سرودن *surúd*. To sing.

P. سرور *sarvar*. A chief,  
leader.

P. سرور *surúr*. Joy, de-  
light.

P. سروری *sarvarí*. Chief-  
ship.

P. سروش *surúsh*. An angel  
(especially Gabriel).

P. سر و شاخ *sar u shák*.  
Root and branch, totally.

P. سر وقت *sar i waqt*. A  
convenient time.

P. سروکار *sar u kár*. Con-  
nexion, relationship.

P. سرة *sara*. Gurrent (coin).

P. سرهنگ *sarhang*. A com-  
mander, chief, overseer. (See  
فوج.)

P. سرے *sarī*. Chiefship, government; desire, longing.  
 A. سريانی *suriyānī*. Syrian.  
 P. سریحہ *sarīché*. A water-wagtail.  
 P. سریکھ *sarīkha*. A pelican.  
 P. سریدن *sarīdan*. To sing.  
 A. سریر *sarīr*. A throne, bedstead.  
 A. سریرت *sarīrat*. Secrecy.  
 P. سریش *sirīsh*. Glue.  
 A. سریع *sarī*. Quick, nimble.  
 P. سرین *surīn*. The buttocks.  
 A. سوره *surrīyeh*. A concubine.  
 P. سزا *sazā*. Retribution, punishment.  
 P. سزاوار *sazāvár*. Worthy, meriting.  
 P. سزایدن *sazāidan*. } To  
 P. سزیدن *sazāidan*. } be  
 worthy, to suit.  
 P. سست *sust*. Loose, lazy, negligent.  
 P. سست و رغبت *sust-rughbat*. With passions blunted.  
 P. A. سست عیان *sust-inān*. Loose-reined, inactive.  
 P. سستی *sustī*. Languor, negligence, laziness.  
 P. سصد *sasād*. Three hundred.  
 P. سبیر *sitabr*. Thick, coarse.  
 A. سطح *saṭh*. A surface.  
 A. سطر *saṭr*. A row, line, series.  
 A. سطع *sas*. Radiance, light.

A. سطوت *saṭwat*. Dominion, authority.  
 A. سطوح *sutāh*. Surfaces.  
 A. سطور *suṭūr*. Lines.  
 A. سطوع *suṭū*. Being diffused (light or odours).  
 A. سعادت *sa'adat*. Felicity.  
 A. P. سعادت خد *sa'adat-mand*. Fortunate.  
 A. سعال *su'al*. A cough.  
 A. سعاية *si'aget*. Calumny.  
 A. سعة *si'at*. Amplitude.  
 A. سعن *sa'tar*. Marjoram, origany.  
 A. سعد *sa'd*. Felicity, prosperity, a fortunate aspect of the stars.  
 A. سعدی *sa'dī*. Sa'dī the celebrated poet and moralist, born at Shīrāz, A.D. 1175.  
 A. سعدین *sa'dain*. The two fortunate stars, Jupiter and Venus.  
 A. سعاد *su'ad*. Good fortune.  
 A. سعوط *sa'ut*. Medicinal snuff.  
 A. سعی *sa'i*. Endeavour, effort.  
 A. سعد *sa'id*. Fortunate, happy.  
 P. سغری *saghrī*. Shagreen, a kind of leather.  
 A. سفارت *sifarat*. An embassy.  
 P. سفارش *sifārish*. Recommendation.  
 P. سفاک *saffāk*. A shedder of blood.

P. سفال *sufāl*. Earthenware tiles.

P. سفالگر *sufālgar*. A potter.

A. سفاهت *safāhat*. Stupidity.

A. سفاین *safāin*. Ships, boats. (pl. of سفینه.)

P. سفت *suft*. A perforation; the eye of a needle.

P. سخت *sift*. Hard, stiff.

P. سفتگر *suft-gar*. A borer of pearls, &c.

P. سفتن *suftan*. To bore, perforate.

P. سفته *sufta*. Bored, pierced. *dur i nā sufta*. An unpierced pearl, a maiden.

P. سفته *sufta*. A bill of exchange.

A. سفر *safar*. A journey, voyage.

A. سفر *sifr*. A book, a register.

A. سفرجل *safarjal*. A quince. (pl. سفارج *safirij*.)

A. سفره *sufra*. A table-cloth, or tray.

A. T. سفرچی *sufra-chi*. A table-decker.

A. سفل *saf*. Meanness; ignoble, inferior.

P. سفته *sifla*. Mean, base.

A. سفلی *sufli*. Lower (fem. of سفلی *yad i sufli*). The lower (i.e. receiving hand).

P. سفوف *sufuf*. Powder. A medicine taken unmixed (opposed to an electuary).

A. سافاه *safahā*. Block-heads.

P. سفید *safeid*. White.

P. سفیدا *safeidā*. White lead.

P. سفیدار *safaidar*. The white poplar, or aspen.

A. سفیر *safir*. An ambassador.

A. سفینه *safina*. A ship, vessel.

A. سفینه نوح *safina i nūḥ*. Noah's ark.

A. سفیه *safih*. Stupid; ignorant.

A. سقا *sakā*. A water-carrier. مرغ سقا *murg i sakā*. A pelican.

A. P. سقاجی *sakājī*. A goldfinch.

A. سقام *sakām*. Sickness, infirmity.

A. سقایت *sakayet*. Water-supply, irrigation.

A. سقر *sakar*. Hell.

A. سقرلات *sakirlāt*. Broad-cloth.

A. سقط *sakat*. A fall; death; abuse, bad language.

A. سقف *sakf*. A roof.

A. سقم *sukm* or *sakam*. Sickness.

A. سقنخور *sakunḥūr*. A species of lizard (said to be an aphrodisiac).

A. سقوط *sukūt*. Falling.

A. سقفوف *sukūf*. Roofs.

A. سقی *saky*. Watering, irrigating.

- A. **سقم** *sakīm*. Sick, infirm.  
 P. **سك** *sag*. A dog.  
 P. **سك اى** *sag i ābī*. An otter.  
 A. **سكين** *sikkīn*. A knife.  
 P. **سكال** *sikāl* or *sigāl*. Thought.  
 P. **سكاليدان** *sikālidan* or *sigālidan*. To think.  
 A. **سكان** *sukkān*. Inhabitants.  
 A. **سكان** *sukkān*. The helm or rudder of a ship.  
 A. **سكينة** *sakbīnūj*. Sappenna (a medicinal herb).  
 P. **سك تازى** *sag i tāzī*. A greyhound.  
 A. **سكة** *sakta*. The apoplexy.  
 P. **سك دندان** *sag-dandān*. A canine tooth.  
 A. **سكر** *sukr*. Intoxication.  
 A. **سكر** *sakkar*. Sugar.  
 A. **سكرات** *sakarāt*. Agony.  
 A. **سكران** *sukrān*. Intoxicated.  
 A. **سكن** *sakan*. A dwelling.  
 P. **سكك** *sukunj*. Fetid breath.  
 A. **سكينجين** *sikenjabin*. Oxy-mel.  
 P. **سكيدان** *saglidan*. To sob; to belch.  
 A. **سكانا** *sukanā*. Inhabitants.  
 A. **سكون** *sukūt*. Silence.  
 P. **سكوره** *sukūra*. An earthenware dish.  
 A. **سكون** *sukūn*. Quiescence. The mark *jezmah* \*.

- A. **سكونت** *sukūnat*. Residence, tranquillity.  
 A. **سكك** *sikkat*. A coining die; current.  
 A. P. **سكك زدن** *sikka zadān*. To strike coins.  
 A. **سكك** *sikkīt*. Very silent.  
 P. **سككيت** *sagīyet*. Naughtiness.  
 P. **سككيدان** *sikkīdān*. To rear, to prance.  
 A. **سكينة** *sakīna*. Tranquillity.  
 P. **سكك** *sull*. The lungs; consumption.  
 A. **سلاح** *silāḥ*. Arms, weapons.  
 A. P. **سلاح خانه** *silāḥ-khāna*. An arsenal.  
 A. P. **سلاح نور** *silāḥ-shūr*. A gladiator.  
 A. **سلاست** *salāsāt*. Facility.  
 A. **سلاسل** *salāsīl*. Chains. (pl. of **سلسلة** *silsila*.)  
 A. **سلاطين** *salāṭīn*. Sultans, kings. (pl. of **سلطان** *salṭān*.)  
 A. **سلام** *salām*. A salutation, peace, safety.  
 A. **سلامت** *salāmat*. Safety, peace.  
 A. **سلاط** *salūlūt*. Progeny, race.  
 A. **سلب** *salb*. A negation in logic.  
 A. **سليم** *salīm*. A turnip.  
 A. P. **سليحدار** *silāḥ-dār*. An armed man.  
 A. P. **سليح شور** *silāḥ 'shūr*. See **سلاح شور**.



- A. **سَالَكْ** *salkh*. The end of the month.
- A. **سَالِس** *sulis*. Easy, docile.
- A. **سَالْسَال** *salsál*. A pure limpid stream.
- A. **سَالَسْ أَيْل** *salas ul baul*. Diabetes.
- A. **سَالَسَابِل** *salsabil*. A river in paradise.
- A. **سَالَسِلَة** *silsila*. A chain, concatenation.
- A. **سُلْطَان** *sultán*. A king, monarch.
- P. **سُلْطَانِي** *sultání*. Royal, imperial.
- A. **سُلْطَانُوت** *sultanut*. Empire, reign.
- A. **سَالَف** *salaf*. Preceding, former time.
- A. **سَلَك** *silk*. A thread on which beads, &c. are strung; a series.
- A. **سِلْم** *siln*. Money paid in advance.
- A. **سِلْم** *sullam*. A ladder.
- A. **سِلْمَج** *silunj*. A cracked or ulcerated lip.
- A. **سَلَوَات** *salwat*. Solace.
- A. **سُلُوك** *sulúk*. Nature, genius.
- A. **سُلُوك** *sulák*. Way, road; proceeding, conduct.
- P. **سِلَة** *sila*. A box on the ears.
- A. **سَلَب** *salib*. Stripped, carried off.
- A. **سَالِكَة** *salikha*. Benzoin.
- A. **سَالِس** *salis*. Easy, plain.
- A. **سَالِيَة** *salika*. Method, skill.
- A. **سَالِم** *salim*. Pacific, mild, affable.
- A. **سَم** *sumn*. Venom.
- P. **سَم** *sum*. A hoof, a foot.
- A. **سَمَاء** *samá*. Heaven, the sky.
- A. **سِمَات** *simát*. Brands, marks.
- A. **سَمَاجَات** *samájat*. Adulteration, turpitude.
- A. **سَمَاحَات** *samáhat*. Beneficence, liberality.
- A. **سِمَاخ** *simákh*. The orifice of the ear.
- P. **سَمَارُوح** *samarúgh*. A mushroom.
- A. **سَمَاع** *samá*. Hearing. The song and dance of the Mevlevíyeh Dervishes. The place in which it is performed is called **سَمَاع خَا** *samá khána*.
- A. **سَمَاعَات** *samátat*. Hearing, audience.
- A. **سَمَاعِي** *samá'iy*. Traditional, oral. (In grammar) irregular, opposed to **قِيَاسِي** *qiyásiy*.
- A. **سَمُ التَّار** *samm ul fár*. Ratsbane, arsenic.
- A. **سَمَان** *sammán*. A seller of butter.
- P. **سَمَانِي** *samání*. Sky-coloured, azure.
- A. **سَمَانِي** *sumána*. A quail.
- A. **سَمَآوَات** *samáwát*. The heavens.
- A. **سَمَآوِي** *sumáwí*. Heavenly; azure.
- A. **سَمْت** *samt*. A road, way, quarter, direction.

A. سمّ samj. Deformed, hideous.

A. سمر samr. An evening entertainment of dancing and story-telling.

A. سمسم simsim. Sesame.

A. سمر samt. A thread upon which pearls, &c. are strung.

A. سمع sam'. Hearing; the ear.

A. سمك samak. A fish.

P. سمند samand. A bay horse.

P. سمندر samandar. A salamander.

A. سمّيت suman'iyet. A sect professing the doctrine of metempsychosis.

A. سمو samw. High, sublime.

A. سموت sumut. Ways.

A. سمور sammur. The sable.

A. سموم samum. A hot pestilential wind.

A. سمى samiy. Namesake.

A. سمين samin. Fat, plump.

A. سنا saná. Senna. Light, radiance.

A. سنان sinán. A spear-head.

A. سانبر sanánur. Cats. (pl. of سَنور sinnarur.)

A. P. سبل sumbul. The hyacinth; spikenard. An ear of corn.

A. سبل اطرب sumbul, ut tib. Spikenard.

A. سبله sumbulat. The sign Virgo. An ear of corn.

P. سنوسك sambusak. A pasty, a pie.

P. سبندن sumbīdan. To perforate.

A. سنا sanna. A year.

A. سنت sunnat. The traditional law based on the precepts of Mohammed.

A. سنت و جماعت sunnat u jum'at. The followers of the four first khalifs.

P. سنج samj. (In comp.) a weigher, examiner.

P. سنجاب sinjáb. The grey squirrel, ermine.

P. سنجابی sinjábí. Grey, russet.

P. سنجاف sanjáf. Edging, the border of a garment.

P. سنجاه sanjah. A weight.

P. سنجادگی sanjídagí. Gravity, weight.

P. سنجیدن sanjīdan. To weigh.

P. سنجده sanjída. Weighed.

A. سند sanad. A grant; proof; document.

A. سندان sandán. An anvil.

A. سندروس sandarús. Gum sandarach, red arsenic.

P. سندر sandal. A sandal; sandal-wood. A bum-boat.

P. سنگ sang. A stone.

P. سنگ اسيا sang-asyá. A mill-stone.

P. سنگ انداز sang-andáz. A slinger.

P. سنگ پشت sang-pusht. A tortoise,

P. T. سنگ چاقاق *sang i chāk-nūlk*. A flint for striking fire with.

P. سنگ خارا *sang i khārā*. A hard stone, marble.

P. سنگ خردہ *sang-khurdā*. A small piece of stone.

P. سنگدان *sang-dān*. The crop or gizzard of a bird.

P. سنگدل *sang-dil*. Hard-hearted.

P. سنگر *sangar*. An intrenchment.

P. سنگ راد *sang i rūh*. Impediment.

P. سنگ ریزہ *sang-rīza*. Gravel, pebbles.

P. سنگ سار *sang-sār*. Stoning to death.

P. سنگستان *sangistān*. A stony country.

P. سنگ مثانه *sang i masāna*. A stone in the bladder.

P. سنگی *sangī*. Stony, heavy.

A. سنن *sunan*. Rules, laws. (pl. of سنت *sunnat* q.v.)

A. سنن *sanīn*.

A. سنوات *sanawāt*.

A. سنون *sunūn*.

A. سنوہ *sunūh*. Happening, occurring.

A. سنور *sinnaur*. A cat.

T. سنور *sinūr* or *sinūr*. Limit, frontier.

A. سنوی *sanawī*. Annual.

A. سنہ *sannā*. A year.

A. سنی *sunni*. A Sunnite, a follower of the *sunnet* as opposed to a Shī'ah.

P. سو *sū*. Side, quarter; towards.

A. سوء *sū*. Evil; indisposition.

A. سوا } *sūwā*. Equal, parallel.  
A. سوی }

A. سوی *sūwā*. Besides, except.

A. سواہق *sawāhī*. Past events.

A. سواد *sawād*. Blackness, blacking, soot, smoke; environs, a rough draught or copy, reading; ability.

A. سوار *sawār*. A bracelet.

P. سوار *sawār*. A rider, horseman.

P. سوارہ *sawāra*. Horseman; sweepings.

P. سوارے *sawārī*. Horsemanship; retinue.

P. سوال *sūāl*. A question, request.

A. سواف *sawūlif*. Past events.

A. سواہق *sawānīh*. Accidents, occurrences.

A. سواے *siwāy*. Besides, except.

P. سوختی *sūkhtagī*. Burning, combustion.

P. سوختن *sūkhtan*. To burn.

P. سود *sūd*. Profit, interest.

A. سودا *saudā*. Melancholy; passion.

P. سودا *sauda*. Trade, traffic.

P. سوداگر *sawūḡar*. A merchant,

P. سوداگري *saudāgarī*. Merchandise, traffic.

A. P. سوداءى *saudātī*. Melancholic.

P. سود خور *sūd-khur*. A usurer.

P. سود مند *sūd-mand*. Profitable, useful.

P. سوند *sūdan*. To wear, to rub.

P. سوده *sūda*. Rubbed, obliterated.

A. سور *sūr*. A wall, rampart.

P. سوراخ *surākh*. A hole, orifice, passage.

A. سورت *saurat*. Efferescence; despotic power.

A. سورت *sūrat*. A chapter of the Koran.

P. سورنا *sūrnā*. } A trum-

P. سورناى *sūrnāy*. } pet.

P. سورنجان *sūringān*. Colchicum.

P. سوز *sūz*. Burning; vexation; affection; a stanza of an elegiac poem.

P. سوزاك *sūzak*. Gonorrhoea.

P. سوزان *sūzān*. Burning, ardent.

P. سوزاندن *sūzāndan*. To set on fire, to kindle.

P. سوزش *sūzish*. Inflammation, conflagration.

P. سوزن *sūzan*. A needle.

P. سوزناك *sūz-nāk*. Burning, ardent.

P. سوزنده *sūzenda*. Kindling, burning.

P. سوزنى *sūzenī*. Quilting.

P. سوزیدن *sūzīdan*. To burn, to be burned.

P. سوسر *sūsar*. A marten.

P. سوسك *sūsak*. A beetle.

P. سوسمار *sūsmār*. A species of lizard; an alligator; a porpoise.

A. سوسن *sausan*. } A lily.

P. سوسن *sūsan*. }

A. سوط *saut*. A scourge.

P. سوغات *saughāt*. A rich present.

P. سوافار *sūfār*. The notch of an arrow.

P. سوفه *sūfta*. A weevil; fraud, deceit.

A. سوق *sūk*. A market.

P. سوك *sūg*. Grief, anguish.

P. سوگند *saugand*. An oath.

P. سوگند خوردن *saugand khurdan*. To take an oath.

P. سوگوار *sūg-vār*. Sorrowful, grievous.

P. سوگواری *sūg-vārī*. Grief, mourning.

P. سولاخ *sulākh*. See سوراخ.

SANSC. سولی *sūlī*. An impaling stake.

P. سوم *siwum*. Third.

P. سوهان *sūhān*. A file.

P. سوی *sūy*. A side or part; towards.

A. سوي *sawīy*. Equal.

A. سوييت *sawīyet*. Equality.

P. سه *sih*. Three.

A. سهپا *suhā*. An obscure star in the Lesser Bear.

A. سهام *sihām*. Arrows.

P. سه تار *sih-tár* or *sih-tára*.  
A three-stringed instrument,  
a guitar.

A. سهبر *sahar*. Sleeplessness.

P. سه شش *sih-shash*. Three-  
sixes (a throw at dice).

P. سه شنبه *sih shamba*. Tues-  
day.

P. سهصد *sihsar*. Three  
hundred.

P. سه گوشه *sih-gúsha*. A  
triangle.

A. سهل *sahl*. Easy.

A. P. سهل جو *sahl-jú*. Seek-  
ing the easiest course; peace-  
able.

A. سهم *sahm*. An arrow.

P. سهم *sahm*. Terror,  
fright.

P. سهمگین *sahm-gín*. Hor-  
rible, awful.

P. سهمیدن *sahmídan*. To  
dread.

P. سهو *sahu*. An error,  
fault.

A. سهولت *suhúlat*. Facility,  
ease.

P. سبی *sahí*. Straight,  
erect.

P. سهك *sih-yek*. Three aces  
(at dice).

P. سهیل *suhíl*. The star  
Canopus.

P. سهم *sahim*. A partner.

P. سی *sí*. Thirty.

A. سیئات *saiyíyát*. Sins.

A. سیاح *siyáj*. A thorn-  
hedge, a fence.

A. سیاح *saiyáh*. A traveller,  
a pilgrim.

A. سیاحت *siyáhat*. Travel-  
ling.

A. سیادت *siyádat*. Chieftain-  
ship; dominion. Descent from  
Mohammed, (such persons be-  
ing called Saiyids).

A. سیار *saiyár*. Wandering,  
walking, revolving.

A. سیاره *saiyárah*. A planet;  
travellers.

A. سیاست *siyásat*. Govern-  
ment, punishment.

A. سیاف *saiyáf*. A swords-  
man.

A. سیافت *siyáfat*. Mode,  
style; topic. Numeration by  
the Arabic alphabet.

A. سیال *siyál*. A thorny  
acacia-tree.

A. سیال *saiyál*. Flowing;  
a current.

P. سیاهوش *siyáavush*. Name  
of the father of Cyrus the  
Great.

P. سیاه *siyáh*. Black.

P. سیاه چشم *siyáh-chashm*.  
Black-eyed, unkind.

P. سیاه رو *siyáh-rú*. Black-  
faced, a criminal.

P. سیاه قام *siyáh-fám*. Black-  
ish, swarthy.

P. سیاه گوش *siyáh-gúsh*. A  
lynx.

P. سیاهی *siyáhi*. Blackness,  
ink.

P. سیاهه *siyáha*. A list, an  
invoice.

P. سیب *síb*. An apple.

P. *سیدان* *sichidan*. To prepare, to arrange.

P. *سک* *sikh*. A spit.

A. *سید* *saiyid*. A chief; one descended from Mohammed.

A. P. *سید سامره* *saiyid i Sámera*. pseudo-Saiyid, holding a diploma from the Herald's College of Sámera (a town near Kerbelá, where such documents are forged).

P. *سیر* *sír*. Full, satisfied.

P. *سیر* *sír*. Garlic.

A. *سیر* *sair*. Walking, perambulating.

A. *سیر* *siyar*. Pl. of *سیرت* q.v.

P. *سیر آب* *sír-áb*. Moist; fresh, juicy.

A. *سیرت* *sírat*. Temperament, character.

P. *سیری* *síri*. Satiety.

P. *سیزده* *sizhda*. Thirteen.

P. *سیزدهم* *sizhdahum*. Thirteenth.

A. *سیف* *saif*. A sword.

A. *سیکران* *saikerán*. Hyocyamus (a plant).

P. *سیکی* *síki*. Wine boiled down to a third.

A. *سیل* *sail*. A torrent, flood.

P. *سیلاب* *sailáb*. An inundation, current.

A. *سیلان* *sayalán*. Flowing (a torrent).

P. *سیلانچه* *sílanché*. A cook.

P. *سلی* *síli*. A slap on the nape of the neck.

P. *سیم* *sím*. Silver; a telegraphic wire.

P. *سیم* *siyum*. Thirtieth.

P. *سینا* *símá*. Aspect, forehead.

P. *سیم آب* *sím-áb*. Quick-silver.

P. *سیم بر* *sím-bar*. White-bosomed.

P. *سیم تن* *sím-tun*. Silver-bodied.

P. *سیمرغ* *símurgh*. A fabulous bird, the griffin also called *عقا* *anqá*.

P. *سیم سبه* *sím i siyah*. Bad silver, base coin.

A. *سیمیا* *símiyá*. Natural magic.

A. *سین* *símín*. Of silver; silvery.

P. *سینه* *sína*. The bosom, breast.

P. *سینه بند* *sína-band*. Bodice.

P. *سینی* *síní* or *سینی* *kahreh-síní*. A tea-tray.

P. *سیور* *siyúr-ghál*. A fief, feudal tenure.

A. *سیوف* *siyáf*. Swords.

P. *سیوم* *síwum*. The third.

P. *سیودین* *síwumín*. Thirdly.

P. *سیه* *siyah*. Black.

P. *سیه حرد* *siyah-charḍa*. A black complexion.

P. *سیه درونی* *siyah-dirúní*. Inward baseness.

P. *سیه دل* *siyah-díl*. Black-hearted, malevolent.

P. سیاه روز *siyah-rúz*. Unfortunate.

P. سیاه کار *siyah-kár*. A sinner.

P. سیاه نامه *siyah-náma*. The black book; the record of one's misdeeds.

# ش

ش *shín*. Sh. The thirteenth letter of the Arabic, and sixteenth of the Persian alphabets.

P. اش *-ash*. (Pronominal termination) his, hers, its.

A. شاب *shább*. A young man.

P. شابش *shábásh*. Bravo!

P. شات *shát*. A sheep, a wild ox.

P. شاخ *shákh*. A branch, a shoot; a horn.

P. شاخ احو *shákh i álu*. See *برات*.

P. شاخ شاخ *shákh-shákh*. In pieces, in pieces.

P. شاخچه *shákhcha*. A twig.

P. شاخ در شاخ *shákh dar shákh*. Branching out.

P. شاخ زدن *shákh-zadan*. To butt with the horn.

P. شاخسار *shákh-sár*. Branchy, spreading.

P. شاکوره *shákhúra*. A brick-kiln.

P. شاد *shád*. Glad, pleased.

P. شاد آب *shád-áb*. Fresh, moist.

P. شادان *shádán*. Glad, happy.

P. شاد باش *shád-bash*. Bravo!

P. شاد کام *shád kám*. Exultant, happy.

P. شاد کوبه *shád-gúna*. Bedding.

P. شامان *shámán*. Glad, happy.

P. شادمانی *shád-mání*. Gladness, happiness.

A. شادن *shádn*. A fawn.

P. شادنه *shádna*. Blood-stone.

P. شادی *shádi*. Festivity; marriage. (Arabic *فرح*.)

A. شاذ *sház*. Uncommon, irregular.

P. شار *shár*. A whirlpool, an eddy.

A. شارب *shárib*. Drinking, drinker.

A. شارح *shárikh*. A commentator.

A. شارع *shári*. A highway.

A. شارق *shárikh*. Shining, rising (the sun).

P. شارک *shárik*. A talking bird.

P. شاریدن *sháridan*. To flow (as a river) with a great noise.

P. شاشدان *shásh-dán*. The bladder, a urinal.

P. شاشه *shásha*. Urine.

P. شاشیدن *sháshúdan*. To make water.

A. شاطر *shāṭir*. Arch, cunning, clever.

A. شاعر *shā'ir*. A poet.

A. شاعری *shā'irī*. The art of poetry.

A. شغال *shāghil*. Occupied.

A. شافع *shāfi*. An intercessor.

A. شافعی *shāfi'iy*. One of the four principal sects of the Mohammedan religion.

A. شافی *shāfi*. Healing.

A. شاق *shāq*. Difficult, toilsome.

A. شاکر *shākir*. Praising, thanking.

P. شاگرد *shāgird*. A student, apprentice.

P. شاگرد پیشه *shāgird pīsha*. A menial servant.

P. شاگردی *shāgirdī*. Apprenticeship.

A. شاکى *shākī*. A complainer; armed.

P. شال *shāl*. A shawl.

P. شال ترمه *shāl i terma*. A cashmir shawl.

P. شال ترمه نما *shāl i termānumā*. An imitation cashmir shawl.

A. شام *shām*. Damascus.

P. شام *shām*. The evening.

A. شامت *shāmāt*. Adversity.

P. شام گاه *shām-gāh*. Evening-time.

A. شامیه *shāmīkī*. High, exalted.

A. شامل *shāmīl*. United, included.

A. شامل حال *shāmīl i hāl*. Including, comprehending.

A. شامه *shāmmah*. The smell, smelling.

A. شامی *shāmī*. A Syrian.

A. شأن *shā'n*. Thing, state, condition.

P. شان *shān*. Condition, state, dignity. صاحب عالی شان *ṣāhib i 'ālī shān*. A person of lofty dignity.

P. شان *-shān*. Affixed pronoun for ایشان. Them, their.

P. شانزده *shānzdah*. Sixteen.

P. شانزدهم *shānzdahum*. Sixteenth.

P. شانه *shāna*. A comb; the shoulder-blade.

A. شانی *shānī*. One who hates.

P. شاه *shāh*. A king.

P. شاهانه *shāhāna*. Royal.

P. شاه باز *shāh-bāz*. A falcon.

P. شاه بلوط *shāh ballūt*. A chestnut.

A. شاهد *shāhid*. A witness.

P. شاهد *shāhid*. A mistress.

A. P. شاهدی *shahidi*. Insolence, airs and graces, testimony.

P. شاه راه *shāh-rāh*. A high-road.

P. شاهزاده *shāhzāda*. A prince.

P. A. شاه مات *shāh-māt*. Check-mate at chess.

P. شاه نامه *shāh-nāma*. The book of kings, a celebrated history of Persia in Epic verse.

P. شاهنشاه *shāhanshāh*. emperor.



P. شاه نشین *sháh-nishín*. A balcony.

P. شاهوار *sháh-vár*. Royal, king-like.

P. شاهول *sháhúl*. A plumb-line.

P. شاهی *sháhí*. Royalty, royal.

P. شاهین *sháhín*. A falcon.

P. شایان *sháyán*. Worthy.

A. شایبه *sháiba*. Suspicion, doubt; mixture.

P. شاید *sháyad*. Perhaps, it may be proper.

P. شایستان *sháyistan*. To suit.

P. شایستگی *sháyistagi*. Aptitude, propriety.

P. شایسته *sháyista*. Suitable, worthy.

A. شایع *sháiyi*. Promulgated, divulged.

A. شایق *sháik*. Exciting, longing. Desirable.

P. شایگان *sháigan*. Worthy, suitable.

A. شاییدن *sháiyidn*. To be worthy.

P. شب *shab*. Night.

A. شب *shabb*. Alum.

A. شب *shebáb*. Youth.

P. شب‌تاب *shabáshab*. Night after night.

A. شب‌تاب *shubát*. The Syro-Macedonian month, February.

P. شب‌بان *shabán* or *shubán*. A shepherd.

P. شب‌انروز *shabánrúz*. Night and day, incessantly.

P. شب‌نگاه *shabángáh*. The night-time.

P. شبانه *shabána*. Stale, last night's leavings.

P. شبانی *shabáni*. Pastoral care.

P. شب‌آهنگ *shab-áháng*. The morning star.

P. A. شب‌برات *shab i barát*. The 14th night of *Shá'bán*.

P. شبت *shebit*. Fennel.

P. شب‌چراغ *shab-chirágh*. The glow-worm.

P. شب‌خانه *shab-khána*. A bed-chamber.

P. شب‌خون *shab-khún*. A night attack.

P. شب‌خیز *shab-khíz*. One who rises or watches in the night.

P. A. شب‌دخور *shab i daijúr*. A dark night.

A. شبیر *shíbr*. A span.

P. شب‌خون *shab-khún*. A night-attack.

P. شب‌رنگ *shab-rang*. Obscure, black.

P. شب‌رو *shab-rav*. Traveling in the night.

P. شب‌پره *shap-pára*. A bat.

P. شب‌زنده‌دار *shab-zinda-dár*. Vigilant during night.

P. شب‌بستان *shabistán*. A bed-chamber.

A. شب *shab*. Satiety.

A. شب‌آغ *shabâk*. Lust.

P. A. شب‌قدر *shab i kadr*. The night of power, i.e. the 27th of Ramazán, on which the heavens are said to be opened

for a second, and any one witnessing the phenomenon will have his wishes fulfilled.

P. شب کاه *shab-gáh*. The night-time.

P. شب گرد *shab-gurd*. The night-watch, patrol.

P. شب کور *shab-kúr*. Purblind at night.

A. شبكه *shabakeh*. A net.

P. شبگر *shab-gír*. Travelling before daybreak, a night-attack.

P. شبنم *shab-nam*. Dew.

P. شبو *shab-bú*. A flower that is fragrant at night (*polyanthus tuberosa*).

P. شبه *shaba*. A jet or glass-bead.

A. شبه *shubh*. Doubt, suspicion.

P. شب حكام *shab-hongám*. The night-time.

P. شب پار *shab-yár*. A composing medicine.

P. شبیه *shabína*. State; last night's leavings.

A. شبیه *shabíh*. Alike, resembling; a picture.

A. شتى *shattá*. Various, distinct.

A. شتا *shitá*. Winter.

P. شتاب *shitáb*. Haste, quickness.

P. شتابان *shitábán*. • Hastily.

P. شتابانیدن *shitábánidan*. To cause to make haste.

P. شتابزدگی *shitáb-zadagí*. Precipitancy.

P. شتابنده *shitábenda*. Making haste.

P. شتابی *shitábí*. Haste, speed.

P. شتابیدن *shitábídan*. ) To

P. شتابفتن *shitáftan*. ) make haste.

P. شتانه *shitálang*. The aukie.

P. شتر *shutur*. A camel.

P. شترپا *shutur-pá*. The sunflower.

P. شتر بان *shutur-bán*. A camel-driver.

P. شتر بختی *shutur i bakhí*. The Bactrian two-humped camel.

P. شتر دل *shutur-díl*. A coward.

P. شتر گاو پالان *shutur-gáv-palang*. A giraffe.

P. شتر گبه *shutur-gína*. Malicious.

P. شتر مرغ *shutur-murgh*. An ostrich.

P. شتر تال *shutur-nál*. A swivel-gun.

P. شتولم *shutulum*. A quarrel.

A. شتم *shatm*. Abuse, contumely.

A. شجاع *shujá*. Brave, intrepid.

A. شجاعه *shajáat*. • Intrepidity.

A. شجر *shajar*. A tree; a plant.

A. شحو *shajw*. Affliction, anguish.

A. شہ *shahh*. Avaricious; avarice.

A. شحم *shahm*. Fat; pulp.

A. شہاء *shahā*. Hatred.

P. شہکی *shahmagi*. The police.

P. شہنہ *shahnu*. A superintendant of the police.

A. شخصی *shakhsh*. A person, body, individual.

A. P. شخصی *shakhsh*. Some one, somebody.

A. شداد *shidād*. Violent, vehement. (pl. of شدید).

A. شدائد *shaidād*. Adversities.

A. شدة *shiddat*. Vehemence, violence.

P. شدگان *shudagān*. People of former times.

P. شدن *shudan*. To be, to become, to go. چه شدی *chi shudī*. What would it have mattered?

P. شدنی *shudanī*. Possible, practicable, fit to live.

A. شدید *shadīd*. Vehement, violent.

A. شذا *shaza*. An injury; pungency of odour.

A. شر *sharr*. Wickedness, depravity.

A. شرا *sharā*. Buying; selling.

A. شراب *sharāb*. Wine, liquor.

A. شرار *sharraḥ*. A commentator.

A. شرار *shurar*. Sparks.

A. شرارة { *sharārat*. Mischief.  
 *sharāra*. A spark of

fire.

A. شرافت *sharāfat*. Grandeur, nobility.

A. شراکت *sharākatān*. Jointly.

A. شراکیز *sharr-angiz*. An incendiary.

A. شرائط *sharāṭ*. Conditions, stipulations.

A. شرائع *sharāi*. Laws.

A. شرافت *sharāif*. Nobles.

A. شرب *sharb*. Drinking.

A. شربت *sharbat*. Beverage, sherbet.

A. شرح *sharḥ*. Explanation, commentary.

A. شرح و بسط *sharḥ u bast*. Explicitly and openly.

A. شِرْزِمَه *shirzimah*. A band, a small troop.

A. شرر *sharar*. Sparks of fire. Malice. (pl. of شرره).

P. شَرَزِه *sharza*. Fierce, enraged.

A. شرشر *sharshar*. A dripping, buzzing, murmur, noise.

آب شَرَشَر *āb i sharshar*. A cascade.

A. شرط *sharṭ*. Stipulation, condition; a wager.

A. شرط بستن *sharṭ-bastan*. To stipulate, to bet.

P. شَرَفِه *shurṭa*. A fair wind.

A. شرطی *sharṭī*. Conditional.

A. شرع *sharʿ*. Law, equity; a highway.

- A. شرعى *shar'iy*. Legal.  
 A. شرف *sharaf*. Nobility.  
 A. شرفاء *shurafā*. Nobles.  
 P. شرفاء *sharfanz*. A rugged road.  
 A. شرفیت *sharfīyet*. Nobility.  
 A. شرق *sharq*. The east; rising (the sun).  
 A. شرقی *sharqī*. Eastern, oriental.  
 A. شرك *shirk*. Partnership; polytheism.  
 A. شركاء *shurakā*. Partners.  
 A. شریکة *shirkat*. Partnership; a company.  
 P. شرم *sharm*. Modesty, shame.  
 P. شرمسار *sharm-sār*. Modest, ashamed.  
 P. شرمساری *sharm-sārī*. Modesty, bashfulness.  
 P. شرمگین *sharm-gīn*.  
 P. شرمناک *sharm-nāk*.  
 P. شرمندہ *sharmenda*. }  
 Bashful, modest, ashamed.  
 A. شروع *shurūh*. Commentaries.  
 A. شروع *shurū*. Commencement, beginning.  
 A. شره *sharah*. Appetite, avidity. (In Persian) greedy.  
 A. شریان *sharyān*. An artery.  
 A. شریر *sharīr*. Wicked.  
 A. شرط *sharṭ*. A rope for binding the load upon a beast of burden.  
 A. شریعت *sharī'at*. Law.

- A. شریف *sharīf*. Noble, illustrious.  
 A. شریف و وضع *sharīf u wuṣṭ*. High and low.  
 A. شریک *sharīk*. A partner, accomplice.  
 P. شست *shast*. An archer's thumb-stall.  
 P. شست *shist*. An aim.  
 P. شستگی *shustagī*. Washing, cleaning.  
 P. شستن *shustan*. To wash.  
 P. شست و شو *shust u shū*. Washing and cleansing.  
 P. شش *shash*. Six.  
 P. شش *shush*. The bosom, the lungs.  
 P. شش جهتی *shush-jihātī*. Hexagonal.  
 P. ششدر *shash-dar*. A cube, a dice. A point in the game of backgammon, from which one cannot extricate oneself.  
 P. ششدر شدن *shashdar shudan*. To be "cornered", confounded.  
 P. ششصد *shash-shad*. Six hundred.  
 P. شش *shush*. Excrement of the eye.  
 P. شش کوته *shash-yūsluh*. A hexagon.  
 P. ششم *shashm*. Sixth.  
 P. شصت *shast*. Sixty.  
 P. شصتم *shasṭum*. Sixtieth.  
 A. شط *shaṭ*. The bank of a river.  
 A. شطاح *shuttāh*. Obscene.

P. شطرنج *shatranj*. The game of chess. The pieces are named شاه *shah*, King; فرزین *farzín*, Queen; فیل *fíl*, Bishop; اسپ *asp* or سوار *sawár*, Knight; رخ *rukh*, Castle; and پاده *pi-yáda*, Pawn.

P. شعار *shí'ár*. A habit, custom.

P. شعاع *shu'á'*. Light, splendour, rays.

A. شب *shíb*. A mountain-path.

A. شعبان *sha'bán*. The eighth Arabian month.

A. شعبده *shu'bdah*. Sleight of hand.

A. P. شعبده باز *shu'bdah-báz*. A juggler.

A. P. شعبده بازی *shu'bdah-bází*. The art of juggling.

A. شعر *shú'r*. Hair.

A. شعر *shú'r*. Poetry, verse.

A. شعراء *shu'ará*. Poets, literati.

A. شیری *shí'rá*. Sirius, the Dog-star.

A. شعله *shu'tah*. Flame.

A. شعور *shu'úr*. Knowledge, understanding.

A. شبر *sha'ír*. Barley.

P. شغال *shaghál*. A jackal.

A. شغب *shughb*. A broil, tumult.

A. شغل *shughl*. Employment, study.

A. شفا *shijá*. Cure; convalescence.

A. شفاعت *shif'á'al*. Intercession.

A. شفاف *shaffáf*. Transparent, clear.

P. شفاو *shaftálú*. A peach.

A. شفة *shifát*. The lip.

A. شفة الصائم *shifát us sa'im*. The lip of one who fasts (flabby and withered).

A. شفق *shafáq*. The red glow of dawn or sunset.

A. شفقة *shafáqat*. Clemency, compassion.

P. شفاك *shafak*. A villain.

A. شفع *shaf'i*. An intercessor.

A. شفیق *shafík*. Kind, compassionate.

A. شق *shak*. A fissure, crack. A category, phrase, combination, &c. ابن کار دو شق دارد *in kár dú shak dú dárád*. There are two sides to this question.

P. شفاقل *shakákul*. The wild carrot.

A. شقاوت *shakáwat*. Misery, disgrace, poverty.

A. شفاوت *shakául*. An anemone, a tulip.

P. شفاور *shik-dár*. A collector of revenue.

A. شقوق *shukúk*. Fissures.

A. شكه *shikkah*. A letter; a royal order; cleaving in two, a mode of capital punishment.

A. شقی *shak'iy*. Poor, miserable.

A. شكه *shakíl*. The temples, a pain in half the head.

A. شك *shakl*. Doubt, suspicion.

P. شكار *shikār*. Hunting, prey, game.

P. شكارى *shikārī*. Appertaining to hunting; a sportsman.

P. شكاف *shikāf*. A fissure, crack.

P. شكافن *shikāftan*. To split, to cleave.

A. شکایت *shikāyet*. Complaint, accusation.

A. شكر *shukr*. Thanks, gratitude.

P. شکر *shakar*. Sugar, sweet.

A. شكران *shukrān*. Gratitude; grateful.

A. P. شكر ایزد *shukr i izar*. }

A. P. شكر خدا *shukr i khudā*. }

Thank God.

P. شکر خنده *shakar-khanda*. A sweet smile.

P. شکرستان *shakaristān*. A sugar plantation.

P. شگرف *shigarf*. Wonder; rare, fine.

P. شکر فند *shakar-fand*. Sugar-candy.

A. P. شکر گذار *shukr-guzār*. Grateful.

P. شکر لب *shakar-lab*. Sweet-lipped.

A. شكر نعمت *shukr i nīmat*. Gratitude.

P. شکست *shikast*. Broken; a defeat.

P. شکست دادن *shikast-dādan*. To defeat.

P. شکست خوردن *shikast khur-dan*. To be defeated.

P. شکستی *shikastagi*. Defeat.

P. شکستن *shikastan*. To break, to defeat.

P. شکسته *shikasta*. Broken; the current Persian hand.

P. شکسته دل *shikasta-lāl*. Broken-hearted.

P. شگفت *shiguft*. Astonishment.

P. شگفتان *shiguftān*. To blossom; to wonder.

P. شگفته *shigufta*. Blooming.

A. شکل *shakl*. Figure, form, shape.

P. شکم *shikam*. The belly.

P. شکم بده *shikam-bundu*. }

P. شکم پرور *shikam-parvar*. }

A glutton, sensualist.

P. شکم درد *shikam-dard*. Belly-ache.

P. شکن *shikan*. Breaking; a fold, wrinkle.

P. شکبه *shikambā*. The tripe.

P. شکر *shikanj*. A fold, a wrinkle.

P. شکنجه *shikanja*. The rack, torture; the stocks; a press.

P. شکنجیدن *shikanjīdan*. To press.

A. شکور *shakūr*. Grateful.

P. شگوفه *shigūfa*. A blossom.

A. شکوه *shakwā*. Complaint.

P. شِكْوِه *shikūh*. Pomp, majesty, dignity.

P. شَكَب *shakīb*. Patience.

P. شَكَبَاتِي *shakibāt*. Patience; patient.

P. شَكَبِيدَان *shakibīdān*. To be patient.

P. شَل *shal*. Paralytic.

P. شَل *shul*. Of feeble character, &c.

A. شَلَاك *shalāk*. Flagellation.

P. شَتَاك *shiltāk*. Tumult, riot; an agitator.

P. شَتَم *shalyham*. A turnip.

A. شَتَق *shālq*. A stroke with a scourge; the report of a gun.

P. شَلْوَار *shalvár*. Trowsers, drawers.

A. شَم *shamm*. The sense of smell.

P. شَمَا *shumā*. You.

A. شَمَات *shamāt*. Rejoicing at another's misfortunes.

P. شَمَار *shumār*. Reckoning, computation, number.

P. شَمَارِيدَان *shumārīdān*. To reckon, calculate.

A. شَمَاع *shammā*. A wax-chandler.

A. شَمَال *shimāl*. The North.

P. شَمَامَا *shamāma*. A perfumed pastille.

P. شَمَان *shumāyūn*. You.

P. شَمَائِل *shamūl*. Innate qualities.

A. P. شَمَائِلِي *shāma'ili*. Natural.

A. شَمَام *shamām*. Perfumes, odours.

P. شَمُرْدَان *shumurdān*. To reckon, count.

P. شَمُرْدَا *shumurda*. Numbered.

A. شَمْس *shems*. The sun.

A. شَمْسِيَه *shamsiyeh*. A parasol.

P. شَمَاد *shamshād*. The box-tree.

P. شَمَشِير *shamshūr*. A sword.

A. شَمْع *sham'*. Wax; a wax-candle.

A. P. شَمْع دَان *sham'-dān*. A candlestick.

A. شَمُول *shumūl*. Comprehending, containing.

A. P. شَمَم *shamma*. An atom, a pinch (of snuff), odour.

P. شَمِيدَن *shamīdān*. To be scared; to weep.

A. شَمَم *shamim*. Smelling, scenting; perfume, odour.

P. شَنَا *shinā*. Swimming.

A. شَنَات *shunāt*. (pl. of شَانِي) Haters.

A. شَنَاك *shināk*. A promontory.

P. شَنَاكْت *shinākht*. Acquaintance.

P. شَنَاكْتَان *shinākhtān*. To know.

P. شَنَاس *shinās*. Intelligent, knowing (in comp.).

P. شَنَاسَات *shināsāt*. Acquaintance, knowledge.

P. شَنَاسِيدَان *shināsīdān*. To know, perceive.

۱. شانت *shandāt*. Filthiness; being odious.

P. شنافتن *shināftan*. To hear, understand.

P. شن کردن *shinā kerdan*. To swim.

P. شنوار *shināvar*. A swimmer.

P. شنوری *shināverī*. Swimming.

P. شنای *shināh*. Swimming.

A. شابع *shanābī*. Vices, villainies.

P. شنبه *shambēh*. Saturday.

شنبه *yek shambēh*. Sunday.

دوشنبه *dū shambēh*. Monday.

سه شنبه *sih shambēh*. Tuesday.

چهارشنبه *chēhār shambēh*. Wednesday.

پنجشنبه *panj shambēh*. Thursday.

A. شنع *shanī*. Abominable, villainous.

A. شنعة *shun'at*. Baseness, villainy.

P. شنفتن *shiniftan*. To bear.

P. شنگ *shang*. Fair; wanton.

P. شنگار *shingār*. Bugloss.

P. شنگرف *shangarf*. Cinabar, vermilion.

P. شنور کردن *shinuru kerdan*. To swim; to drown.

P. شنوا *shinavā*. A hearer.

P. شنوای *shinavāt*. Hearing.

P. شنودن *shunūdan*. To bear; to sniff.

P. شنوده *shinavenda*. A hearer.

P. شنبدن *shunūdan*. To hear; to smell.

A. شنع *shanī*. Base, shameful, hateful.

A. شنعت *shan'at*. Turpitude.

P. شو *shuv*. B<sup>y</sup>, become. *shū*. Wash thou. *shū*. A husband.

A. شوات *shavāt*. The skin of the head, the scalp.

A. شوارع *shavārī*. Highways. (pl. of شارع.)

A. شوارق *shavārīk*. Splendours, brightness. (pl. of شارق.)

A. شواعل *shavā'il*. Flames. (pl. of شاع.)

A. شوال *shavā'al*. The 10th Arabian month.

A. شواهد *shavāhid*. Witnesses. Verses or passages quoted by a commentator in illustration of the text.

A. شوائب *shavā'ib*. Impurities. (pl. of شائب.)

P. شوبا *shaubā*. Gruel; weaver's gine.

P. شوخ *shūkḥ*. Wanton, impudent.

P. شوخی *shūkḥ-chushmī*. Impudence.

P. شوخ دیده *shūkḥ-dīda*. Impudent, wanton.

P. شوخی *shūkḥ*. Jollity, mirth, impudence.

P. شور *shūr*. Salt, brackish; barren soil; tumult.

P. شور انگیز *shūr-angīz*. Seditious.

P. شورانیدن *shūrānīdan*. To cause to mix; to drive one crazy.



P. شوربا *shúrba*. Broth, soup, gruel.

P. شور بخت *shúr-bakht*. Unfortunate.

P. شورست *shúristán*. A salt-marsh.

P. شورش *shúrish*. Confusion, tumult.

P. شوره *shúra*. Saltpetre, nitre; barren ground.

P. شوری *shúrí*. A craze.

P. شوریدگی *shúridagi*. Madness, love.

P. شوریدن *shúridan*. To be perplexed, to grow mad.

P. شوریده *shúrida*. Confounded, crazy.

P. شوریده بخت *shúrida bakht*. Unfortunate.

P. شوریده خاطر *shúrida-khútir*. Melancholy.

P. شوشه *shúsha*. An ingot of gold or silver; chips, rubbish; a particle, a part.

A. شوق *shavq*. Desire, longing, curiosity.

P. شوك *shauk*. A thorn, thistle.

A. شوكت *shawkat*. Pomp, dignity.

P. شوكران *shuckarān*. Hemlock, fennel.

P. شوق *shúluq*. Tumult, confusion, difficulty.

P. شوايدن *shú'idan*. To be distracted.

P. شويده *shú'idu*. Distracted; a stable.

A. شوم *shám*. Unlucky; niggardly.

A. P. شومی *shámí*. Misfortune, miserly conduct.

P. شومين *shúmín*. Spinage.

P. شوه *shava*. A gate; jet.

P. شوهر *shauhar*. A husband.

P. شويج *shauhiz*. Beholding, observation.

P. شوي *sháy*. Washing; glue, starch.

P. شويانیدن *shúyánidan*. To cause to wash.

P. شويدن *shú'idan*. To wash.

P. شه *shah*. A king.

P. شها *shahá*. O king!

A. شهاب *shiháb*. A falling star, a meteor. (Supposed to be brands with which the Angels pelt the genii who are caught eaves-dropping at the gates of heaven.)

A. شهادت *shahádat*. Testimony, martyrdom. Repeating the Mohammedan profession of faith.

A. شهادت *shahámat*. Ingenuity, bravery.

A. شهب *shahab*. Ash-coloured.

P. شهباز *shahbáz*. A falcon.

P. شهباد *shahbad*. The leader of an army.

P. شير *shah-par*. The longest feather in the wing.

A. P. شبيعت *shah-bed*. The last distich of an ode.

A. *شهرج shah-taraj.* } Fru-  
P. *شهره shah-tara.* } menty.  
P. *شہوت shah-tút.* A black-  
berry.

A. *شهد shahd.* Honey.

A. *شهداء shuhadâ.* Martyrs.  
(pl. of *شهد*.)

A. P. *شهد آب shahd-âb.* Me-  
theglin.

P. *شہدائے shah-dâna.* The  
largest bead in a rosary.

P. *شہد دیوار shah-dîvâr.* A  
high wall surrounding a pa-  
lace.

P. *شہر shahr.* A city.

A. *شہر shahr.* A month.

P. *شہرہ shah-râh.* The high-  
way.

P. *شہر بند shahr-band.* City-  
walls.

P. *شہر پناه shahr-panâh.* For-  
tifications.

A. *شہرہ shuhrat* or *shuhrah.*  
Report, fame, rumour.

P. *شہر دار shahr-dûr.* A  
bird-catcher.

P. *شہرستان shahrîstân.* A  
large fortified city.

P. *شہر پاد shahr-pâd.* Name  
of a tyrant who forced leathern  
money to pass current in his  
kingdom.

P. *شہری shahrî.* A citizen;  
belonging to a city.

P. *شہر یار shahr-yâr.* A king.

P. *شہریہ shahrîr.* The 8th  
Persian month (August).

P. *شہنشاہ shahanshâh.* King  
of kings, an emperor.

P. *شہنشاہی shahanshâhî.* Im-  
perial.

P. *شہ نشین shah-nishîn.* A  
royal seat; a balcony.

P. *شہر شہر shahr-shahr.* Befitting  
a king, a precious pearl.

A. *شہوت shahwat.* Lust.

A. P. *شہوت پرست shahwat-  
parast.* A sensualist.

A. *شہود shuhûd.* Witnesses.

A. *شہور shuhûr.* Month.

P. *شہی shahî.* Royalty,  
royal.

A. *شہید shahîd.* A witness,  
a martyr.

A. *شہر شہر shahr-shahr.* Celebrated,  
famous.

A. *شہی shahî.* A thing.

P. *شہای shahîyâ.* An im-  
postor.

P. *شہر پاد shahr-pâd.* To  
plough.

A. *شہر پاد shahr-pâd.* Devils.  
(pl. of *شہر پاد*.)

A. *شہر شہی shahr-shahî.* Finely pul-  
verized collyrium.

A. *شہب shahb.* Hoariness.

P. *شہب shahb.* A declivity;  
below, under.

P. *شہر پاد shahr-pâd.* A brazen  
trumper.

A. *شہک shahk.* An elder,  
a chief.

A. P. *شہکی shahkî.* Boast-  
ing, bragging.

P. *شہد shahd.* Trick, deceit,  
hypocrisy, folly.

P. *شہد shahd.* Bright, shin-  
ing.

- P. شیدا *shaidá*. Mad, frantic.  
 P. شیدای *shaidát*. Madness.  
 P. شیر *shír*. A lion, a tiger.  
 P. شیر *shír*. Milk.  
 P. شیربازہ *shír-áza*. The binding of a book.  
 P. شیراور *shír-áver*. Any animal that gives milk.  
 P. شیربہا *shír-buhá*. A present to a wet-nurse.  
 P. شیرخت *shír-khisht*. Mamma.  
 P. شیرخوارکی *shír-khárakí*. Suckling.  
 P. شیرخوارہ *shír-khúra*. A babe, a suckling.  
 P. شیردوغ *shír-dúgh*. Sour milk.  
 P. شیردہ *shír-duh*. A wet-nurse.  
 P. شیرزہ *shír-za*. )  
 P. شیرزبان *shír i zhiyán*. )  
 A fierce, rapacious beast.  
 P. شیرماہ *shír-máya*. Rennet.  
 P. شیرمرد *shír-mard*. A brave man.  
 P. شیرمست *shír-mast*. A fattened lamb.  
 P. شیرہ *shíra*. The juice of fruit.  
 P. شیرہی *shírí*. Intrepidity.  
 P. شیرین *shírín*. Sweet.  
 P. شیرینکوارہ *shírín-guvár*. Of easy digestion.  
 P. شیرینی *shíríní*. Sweetness, a sweetmeat.  
 P. شیشہ *shíshá*. Glass, a bottle.

- P. شیشہ کر *shíshu-yar*. A glass-blower.  
 A. شیطان *shaitán*. Satan.  
 A. شیعه *shí'ah*. A follower of the sect of 'Alí (Opposed to *sunní*.)  
 P. شیفتن *shíftan*. To be distracted with love.  
 P. شیفته *sheifta*. Mad, enamoured.  
 P. شیلان *shílán*. A royal entertainment.  
 A. شیمہ *shímah*. Nature, disposition.  
 P. شیو *sheiv*. A declivity, a foundation.  
 A. شوخ *shuyákh*. Old men.  
 A. شوع *shuyá*. Publishing.  
 A. شون *shúvan*. Lamentation.  
 P. شیوہ *shíwa*. Custom, manner; gestures; coquetry.  
 P. شہہ *shíha*. The neighing of a horse.

ص

- ص *sád*. Š. The fourteenth letter of the Arabic and seven-teenth of the Persian alphabet.  
 A. صابر *sábir*. Patient.  
 A. صابون *sábún*. Soap.  
 A. صاحب *sáhib*. A master; possessor. Sir.  
 A. P. صاحب دل *sáhib-dil*. A man of piety.

A. P. صاحب فران *ṣahīb-kirān*. Lord of the conjunction; title given to a monarch who has reigned 40 years.

A. P. صاحب فراب pronounced *ṣāhīkrān* or merely *krān*. A silver coin value 1000 *dīnars*. It is also called هزار دینار *hazār dīnār* or هزار *hazār*.

A. صاحب نظر *ṣāhīb-naẓar*. Clear-sighted.

A. صاحبه *ṣaḥiba*. A lady; madam.

A. صادر *ṣādūr*. Happening, issuing.

A. صادق *ṣādīq*. Truthful.

A. صاعقه *ṣāʿiqah*. Lightning, a thunderbolt.

A. P. صاف *ṣāf*. Clean, pure, sincere.

A. صفات مفا *ṣaffāt saffan*. Adoring Angels (ranged in ranks).

A. صافن *ṣāfin*. The saphena vein.

A. صافي *ṣāfi*. Purity, cleanliness.

A. صاقل *ṣaql*. A polisher.

A. صالح *ṣālīh*. A pious or honest man; name of a prophet.

A. صامت *ṣāmīt*. Silent, saturnine.

A. صانع *ṣānīʿ*. Creator, maker.

A. صائب *ṣāib*. Right, straight; hitting the mark.

A. صائل *ṣāil*. Presumptuous; furious.

A. صائم *ṣāim*. Thirsty; one who fasts.

A. صائم الدهر *ṣāim ul dahr*. Continually fasting.

A. صب *ṣabb*. Effusion; a lover.

A. صبا *ṣabā*. The zephyr, a gentle gale.

A. صبايت *ṣabāyat*. Love; a fog.

A. صباح *ṣabāḥ*. The morning, dawn.

A. صباحت *ṣabāḥat*. Beauty, grace.

A. صباغ *ṣabbāgh*. A dyer.

A. صبح *ṣubḥ*. The morning, dawn.

A. P. صبح دم *ṣubḥ-dam*. At daybreak.

A. صبح صادق *ṣubḥ i ṣādīq*. The true dawn.

A. صبح كاذب *ṣubḥ i kāẓib*. Twilight.

A. صبر *ṣabr*. Patience.

A. صبر *ṣabir*. Aloes.

A. صبغ *ṣibagh*. Colour, tincture.

A. صبح *ṣabāḥ*. A morning draught.

A. صبور *ṣabūr*. Patient.

A. صبري *ṣabūrī*. Patience.

A. صبي *ṣabīy*. (pl. صبيان *ṣibyan*.) A boy.

A. صبيح *ṣabīḥ*. Beautiful; of a fine complexion.

A. صبيه *ṣabīgeh*. A girl, daughter.

A. صحاب *ṣiḥāb*. Companions.

A. صحايت *ṣaḥābat*. Society, company.

A. **شہارا** *shiháran*. Publicly, openly.

A. **صحاری** *shaháirá*. Deserts. (pl. of صحراء.)

A. **صافی** *shahífá*. A book-seller, a bookbinder.

A. **صاف** *shaháf*. Leaves, pages.

A. **صحاب** *shaháb*. Companions.

A. **صحبت** *shahbat*. Society, company.

A. **صحت** *shihlat*. Health.

A. **صحراء** *shahrá*. A desert-plain.

A. **صحراى** *shahrá*. Wild.

A. **صف** *shuhuf*. Books, leaves, pages.

A. **صحن** *shahn*. A court, an area.

A. **صحو** *shaho*. Becoming sober.

A. **صحى** *shahih*. Correct, exact; healthy.

A. **صحفه** *shahifah*. A book, epistle.

A. **صخره** *shakhrah*. A rock. Name of an evil genius who stole Solomon's ring.

P. **صد** *shad*. A hundred.

A. **صدا** *shadá*. A sound, noise; an echo.

A. **صدارت** *shadárat*. The office of prime minister; precedence.

A. **صداع** *shadá*. The headache.

A. **صداق** *shadák*. A marriage-settlement.

A. **صدافت** *shadákut*. Sincerity, fidelity.

P. **صد پا** *shad-pá*. A centipede.

P. **صد برگ** *shad-burg*. Cent-foil.

A. **صدح** *shadh*. Raising the voice, singing.

P. **صد خندان** *shad chandán*. A hundred times as much.

A. **صدر** *shadr*. The front part; the breast.

A. **صدر اعظم** *shadr i a'zam*. Title given to the prime minister in Persia.

A. P. **صدر نشین** *shadr nishín*. A president.

A. **صدف** *shadaf*. A shell; mother-of-pearl.

A. **صدق** *sidk*. Veracity.

A. **صدقه** *shadakah*. Alms.

A. **صدمه** *shadmah*. A blow; collision; calamity.

A. **صدور** *shudúr*. Breasts; issuing.

A. **صدیق** *shadik*. A sincere friend.

A. **صدیق** *shiddik*. True, faithful.

P. **صد يك** *shad-yek*. One per cent.

A. **صراحت** *sharáhat*. Clearness, perspicuity, purity, sincerity.

P. **صرافی** *shuráfi*. A flask, bottle, flagon.

A. **صراخ** *shurálch*. A clamour, a scream.

A. **صراط** *shirát*. A high-way.

A. **صراف** *sharráf*. A banker, money-changer.

A. صرة *surrat*. A purse of money. The keeper of the privy purse.

A. صرصر *šarsar*. A cold boisterous wind.

A. صرع *šarʿ*. Epilepsy.

A. صرف *šarf*. Pure; mere. Accidente (opposed to نحو *naḥw*, syntax).

P. صرفه *šarfā*. Surplus, gain.

A. صريح *šarīḥ*. Clear; evident.

A. صعب *šāʿb*. Difficulties.

A. صعب *šāʿb*. Hard, difficult.

A. صعلوك *šaʿlūk*. A robber, a mendicant.

A. صعوبات *šuʿbat*. Difficulty.

A. صعود *šuʿūd*. Ascent.

A. صغار *šighār*. Small (things).

A. صفات *šaghārat*. Smallness; infancy.

A. صغر *šughr*. Meanness.

A. صغر *šighar*. Smallness, infancy.

A. صغرى *šughrā*. The minor term of a syllogism.

A. صغیر *šaghīr*. Small.

A. صف *šaff*. A series, order, rank, file.

A. صفا *šafā*. Purity, clearness, polish.

A. صفات *šifāt*. Qualities.

A. صفا *šifāḥ*. Tracts, sides.

A. صفت *šifat*. Quality, attribute, adjective, description.

A. صفحات *šafḥāt*. Pages.

A. صفحه *šafḥah*. Surface; page. من حتمت از روی دو صفحه  
*man jastam az rūi dú šafḥa*. I skipped two pages.

A. P. صف در *šaff-dar*. Breaking the ranks, a hero.

A. صفر *šajr*. The second Arabian month.

A. صفر *šifr*. A cipher.

A. صفراء *šufrā*. The bile; yellow.

A. صفاوی *šafrawīy*. Bili-ous; choleric.

A. صفرت *šufrat*. Yellow-ness.

A. صفوت *šufwat*. Purity of heart.

A. صفوف *šufūf*. Ranks.

A. صفی *šufy*. Pure, choice.

A. صفر *šajr*. Whistling, hissing.

P. صلا *šalā*. Proclamation.

A. صلات *šulābat*. Firmness, hardness.

A. صلات } *šalūt*. Prayer,  
or } benediction.

A. صلات *šulāḥ*. Rectitude; good advice.

A. P. صلاح *šalāḥ-did*. Advisable.

A. صلاح کار *šalāḥ-kār*. An adviser.

A. صلاح *šalāḥiyet*. Propriety.

A. صلب *šulb*. The backbone, loins; hard.

A. صلب *šulb*. Crucifixion.

- A. *ṣubīy* صُبِيّ. Proceeding from the loins, lumbar.  
 A. *ṣulḥ* صلح. Peace, reconciliation.  
 A. *ṣulūḥ* صلوات. Righteous men.  
 A. *ṣulḥ-nāma* صلح نامه. A treaty, compromise.  
 A. *ṣulḥ* صلد. Hard, solid.  
 A. *ṣul'am* صلعم. Abbreviation for *ṣallā ḥu 'alāhi wa sallam*. God bless and preserve him (a formula used when the name of Mohammed is mentioned).  
 A. *ṣalwāt* صلوات. Prayers.  
 A. *ṣilah* صلح. A present, reward.  
 A. *ṣalīb* صليب. A cross, crucifix.  
 A. *ṣum* صمم. Deafness.  
 T. *ṣamān* صمن. Straw.  
 A. *ṣamt* صمت. Silence.  
 A. *ṣamsām* صمام. A sword that will not bend.  
 A. *ṣamūgh* صمغ. Gum.  
 A. *ṣamīm* صميم. Pure, sincere.  
 A. *ṣaḍīd* صادب. Chiefs, leaders.  
 A. *ṣina'at* صناعت. Art, trade.  
 A. *ṣanā'i* صنائع. Arts.  
 A. P. *ṣandal* صندل. Sandal-wood.  
 A. *ṣandūq* صندوق. A chest, box.  
 A. P. *ṣandūqcha* صندوقچه. A little box.

- A. P. *ṣandūq-khāna* صندوقخانه. A wardrobe; place where the regalia are kept.  
 A. *ṣan'* صنع. Creation.  
 A. *ṣan'at* صنعت. Art, profession or trade.  
 A. *ṣan'at-gar* صنعت گر. An artizan.  
 A. *ṣinf* صنف. Sort, kind, species.  
 A. *ṣanam* صنم. An image, idol.  
 A. *ṣanauber* صنوبر. A fir, a pine.  
 A. *ṣunūf* صنوف. Different sorts. (pl. of صنف.)  
 A. *ṣawāb* صواب. Rectitude, probity.  
 A. *ṣawāb-dūd* صواب ديد. Ad-  
 visable.  
 A. *ṣawārif* صوارف. Vicissitudes. (pl. of صارة.)  
 A. *ṣawā'if* صواعق. Lightnings, thunderbolts. (pl. of صاعقة.)  
 A. *ṣawāmī* صوامع. Monasteries. (pl. of صومعة.)  
 A. *ṣaub* صوب. Side, direction.  
 A. *ṣūba* صوبه. A province.  
 A. *ṣaut* صوت. Sound, voice, noise.  
 A. *ṣūrat* صورت. (pl. صور *ṣuwar*.) Form, figure; a picture; a condition.  
 A. P. *ṣūrat-gar* صورت گر. A painter, sculptor.  
 A. *ṣūrī* صوري. Exterior, apparent. formal.  
 A. P. *ṣūf* صوف. Wool.

A. P. صوفى *sūfī*. *Sūfī*; a mystic.

A. صوت *ṣawlat*. Fury, onslaught.

A. صوم *ṣūm*. A fast, fasting.

A. صومعه *ṣūmī'ah*. A monastery, an oratory.

A. صباه *ṣahbā*. Red wine.

A. صیل کردن *ṣahīl-kerdan*. To neigh.

A. صیاد *ṣaiyād*. A hunter, fowler.

A. صیانت *ṣiyanat*. Defence, guarding.

A. صیت *ṣīt*. Fame, good reputation.

A. صید *ṣaid*. Game, prey.

A. P. صیدگاه *ṣaid-yah*. A hunting-ground.

A. صیر *ṣair*. Being, becoming.

A. صیغه *ṣighah*. (pl. صیغ *ṣiyagh*.) A mood, tense, formula.

A. صیف *ṣaif*. Summer.

A. صیقل *ṣaiḡal*. Polish, lustre; a polisher.

## ض

ض *ṣād*. Z. The fifteenth letter of the Arabic and eighteenth of the Persian alphabet.

A. ضابط *ṣābiṭ*. A ruler; one who holds firm.

A. ضابطه *ṣābiṭah*. Rule, custom.

A. ضاجع *ṣājī*. Lying in bed.

A. ضاحک *ṣāḥik*. Laughing.

A. ضار *ṣār*. Noxious, hurtful.

A. ضارب *ṣārib*. A striker, beater.

A. ضاری *ṣārī*. Trained to hunting, (a dog).

A. ضال *ṣāl*. Straying, erring.

A. ضامن *ṣāmin*. A surety, security, bail.

A. P. ضامی *ṣāminī*. Suretiship.

A. ضائع *ṣā'i*. Lost, ruined, injured.

A. ضبط *ṣabṭ*. Control, confiscation.

A. ضحی *ṣuḥī*. The forenoon.

A. ضحاک *ṣaḥḥāk*. A laughter; name of a tyrannical king of Persia.

A. ضخامت *ṣaḥāmāt*. Thickness, bulk.

A. ضد *ṣidd*. The contrary, opposite.

A. ضواء *ṣurrah*. Adversity.

A. ضرب *ṣarb*. Striking; a blow; multiplication.

A. ضراب *ṣarrāb*. A coiner.

A. ضرابخانه *ṣarrāb-khāna*. The mint.

A. ضرب المثل *ṣarb ul maṣāl*. Proverbial, a proverb.

A. ضرر *ṣarar*. Damage, injury.

A. خرش *ṣars*. A double-tooth, a grinder.



A. ضرور *zurúr*. Necessary, expedient.

A. ضرورت *zarúrat*. Necessity, compulsion.

A. ضرورے *zarúrí*. Necessary.

A. ضروریات *zarúriyát*. Necessaries.

A. ضریب *zaríb*. Blind.

A. ضعف *zúf*. Weakness, infirmity.

A. ضعفاء *zu'afá*. Feeble (persons).

A. ضعیف *zú'if*. Weak, infirm.

A. ضفدع *zufúda*. A frog.

A. ضل *zall*. } Error,

A. ضلالت *zálálat*. } losing one's way.

A. ضلع *zila*. (pl. ضلوع *zulú'*). Side, district; a rib.

A. ضل *zall*. An error.

A. ضلیل *zallil*. Erring.

A. ضم *zamm*. Marking with the vowel-point.

A. ضماد *zimád*. An embrocation, a poultice.

A. ضمائر *zamáir*. Ideas; pronouns. (pl. of ضمیر.)

A. ضامم *zamám*. Supplements. (pl. of ضمیمه.)

A. ضمن *zamn*. Subject-matter; comprised.

A. ضمه *zammah*. The vowel-point.

A. ضمیر *zamír*. The mind; a personal pronoun.

A. ضمیران *zumrán*. Sweet basil.

A. ضم *zamín*. Annexed, included.

A. ضمیمه *zamímah*. Incorporation, supplement.

A. ضامن *zamán*. A sponsor, surety.

A. ضياء *ziyá*. Light, splendour.

A. ضیافت *ziyáfat*. An entertainment.

A. ضیغ *zaigham*. A lion.

A. ضیف *zaif*. A guest.

A. ضیق *zaiq*. Tightness, anguish.

A. ضيق الصدر *zaiq us şadr*. Asthma.

A. ضمیران *zaimurán*. An odoriferous herb.

## ط

ط *ṭá*. T. The sixteenth letter of the Arabic and nineteenth of the Persian alphabet.

A. طاب *táb*. Being sweet, pure, excellent. طاب ثراه *tábu şarahu*. May the earth lie light upon him, (said of a deceased Sheikh, &c).

T. طایچه *táyché*. See طایچه.

A. طاجن *tájin*. A frying-pan.

P. طارم *táram*. An arched roof.

A. طارى *tārī*. Happening suddenly, intervening.

P. A. طاس *tās*. A cup, goblet.

A. طاعت *tā'at*. (pl. طاعات *tā'āt*.) Obedience.

A. طاعن *tā'in*. One who taunts or reproaches.

A. طاعون *tā'ūn*. A plague, pestilence.

A. طاغى *tāghī*. A rebel.

A. P. طاق *tāk*. An arch; unique, odd.

A. طافت *tāfat*. Power, strength.

A. P. طاقچه *tākcha*. A small arch, a niche.

A. طالب *tālīb*. Asking, demanding, wanting.

A. طالب العلم *tālīb ul 'ilm*. A student.

A. طالع *tālī*. Fate, fortune, destiny.

A. طالعند *tālī-mand*. Fortunate.

P. طاعات *tāmūt*. Incoherent speech.

A. طامع *tāmī*. Covetous.

A. طأوس *tā'ūs*. A peacock.

A. طأوسی *tā'ūsī*. Made of peacock's feathers; like a peacock.

A. طاهر *tāhīr*. Pure, clean, chaste.

A. طائر *tāir*. A bird; flying.

A. طایش *tāish*. Inconstant, volatile, light.

A. طائف *tāif*. Surrounding, circumambulating.

A. طائفه *tā'ifu*. A sect, a tribe.

A. طب *tīb*. The medical art.

A. طبخ *tabbākh*. A cook.

A. طباحت *tībākhāt*. Cookery.

A. طاشیر *tabāshīr*. Chalk, whitening.

A. طابع *tabbā'*. A printer.

A. طباعت *tībā'at*. Printing.

A. طبال *tabbāl*. A drummer.

P. طپانچه *tapāncha*. A box, blow, slap.

P. طپندن *tapāndan*. To stuff, to cram.

A. طبائع *tabā'i*. Natures, temperaments.

A. طبخ *tabkh*. Cooking.

P. طرزاد *tabarzad*. Sugar-candy.

A. طبع *tab'*. Nature, stamp, temperament; printing.

A. طبعی *tab'iy*. Natural.

A. طاق *tabāq*. The story of a house; a dish, a lid; anything which fits or matches another.

A. طبقات *tabāqāt*. Degrees, steps, stories.

A. P. طبقه *tabāqcha*. A small dish.

A. طبقه *tībkhāh*. A degree, category, stage, story; a class of men.

A. P. بالا طبقه *tabāka ī bālā*. An upper story.

A. P. پایین طبقه *tabāka ī pālā*. The lower story.

A. طبل *ṭabl*. A drum.  
 A. طبله *ṭabla*. A wooden tray; a little drum.  
 A. طبى *ṭibbīy*. Medical.  
 A. طبيب *ṭabīb*. A physician.  
 A. طبخ *ṭabīkh*. A decoction.  
 P. طبدن *ṭapūdan*. To flutter; to palpitate.  
 A. طبيعت *ṭabī'at*. Nature, temperament.  
 A. طبيعى *ṭabī'iy*. Natural, innate.  
 A. طحال *ṭihāḥ*. The spleen, the milt.  
 A. طراز *ṭarrār*. A cutpurse.  
 P. طراز *ṭarāz*. An ornament; fashion.  
 P. ترازیدن *ṭarāzīdun*. To embroider.  
 A. طراوت *ṭarāwat*. Freshness, moisture.  
 A. طرب *ṭarab*. Cheerfulness, mirth.  
 A. طرح *ṭarāḥ*. Foundation; style, mode  
 طرح دادن *ba ṭarḥ dādan*. To compel to purchase at a fixed price.  
 A. P. افکندن طرح *ṭarḥ afgandān*. To lay a foundation; to practise.  
 A. P. ترخون *ṭarḥlūn*. Tarra-  
 ragon (a herb).  
 A. طرز *ṭarz*. Form, manner, habit.  
 A. طرف *ṭarf*. Side, quarter.  
 A. طرفه *ṭarfā*. The tamarisk-tree.

A. طرفه العين *ṭarfut ul 'ain*. The twinkling of an eye.  
 A. P. طرفدار *ṭaraf-dār*. Partial; an officer of the revenue.  
 A. طرفى *ṭurfagī*. Rarity.  
 A. طرفه *ṭurfa*. A wonder, a rare thing.  
 A. طرفین *ṭarafain*. Both sides. (Arabic dual of طرف *ṭarf*.)  
 A. طرق *ṭurūḥ*. Roads, ways. (pl. of طریق *ṭarīq*.)  
 P. طره *ṭurra*. A waving ringlet; a lock of hair.  
 A. طرے *ṭariy*. Fresh, moist.  
 A. طریق *ṭarīq*. Road, manner.  
 A. طریقت *ṭarīkat*. Rite, profession, doctrine, sect.  
 بر طریقت *pūr i ṭarīkat*. The chief of a religious order.  
 A. طریقه *ṭarīqa*. Rule, custom, manner.  
 A. تشت *ṭasht*. A large basin, a wash-trough.  
 A. طعام *ṭa'am*. Food, victuals.  
 A. طعم *ṭa'm* or *ṭu'm*. Tasting, taste.  
 A. طعمه *ṭu'mat*. Fodder; a bait.  
 A. طعن *ṭa'n*. A reproach, chide.  
 A. P. طعن زان *ṭa'na-zanān*. Jeering, gibing.  
 A. طغرا *ṭughrā*. The imperial signature; a sort of writing. This word is used

technically in speaking of the number of letters, &c.

چهار طغرا *chahár tughrá muktab*. Four letters.

A. طغیان *tughyán*. Rebellion, disobedience.

A. طفل *ṭifl*. A child, infant.

A. P. طفلة *ṭiflána*. Childish, infantine.

A. تطفأ *tufá'u*. Quenching, extinguishing.

A. طفولت *ṭufúliyyet*. Infancy, childhood.

A. تطفيل *tuféil*. A sponge; a parasite.

A. طل *ṭall*. Dew.

P. طلا *ṭilá*. Gold, gilding.

A. طلاس *ṭalásim*. Talismans. (pl. of طاسم *ṭalsam*.)

A. طلاق *ṭaláq*. Divorce.

A. طلاقت *ṭaláqat*. Glibness (of tongue).

A. P. طلا كاری *ṭilá-kári*. Gilding.

A. طلاوب *ṭiláwat*. Beauty, grace.

P. طلائی *ṭilá'í*. Golden.

A. طلاء *ṭaláya*. Piquets, reconnoitring parties.

A. طلب *ṭalab*. Demand, summons; wages.

A. طلباء *ṭulabá*. Students.

A. طلبكار *ṭalab-karí*. Demanding, requiring.

A. طلب نامه *ṭulab-náma*. A summons, citation.

A. طلبی *ṭalabí*. Requisite, demandable.

A. P. طعن *ṭub'á'ána*. To summon, demand, inquire.

A. طسم *ṭilsam*. A talisman.

A. طعت *ṭalút*. Appearance, aspect.

A. طلق *ṭalk*. Tale.

A. طلوع *ṭulá'*. The rising of the sun, &c.

A. طعه *ṭal'at*. The vanguard, a scout.

A. طعقراق *ṭunṭuráq*. Pomp, magnificence.

A. طمع *ṭama'*. Avidity, covetousness.

T. طمعا *ṭamgha*. A grant

(طمعه) of land in perpetuity. A royal edict (see طمعه).

A. طاب pronounced تنف *ṭenej*. A tent rope.

A. P. طاب انداختن *ṭenej an-dákhtan*. To strangle, to bowstring.

A. طبور *ṭambúr*. A tambourine.

A. طعز *ṭanz*. Sarcasm, irony.

A. طعنه *ṭanṭuna*. Pomp, clangour.

A. طنين *ṭanín*. A buzzing, a din.

A. طواف *ṭawáwif*. Circumambulating (the Kaabah at Mecca, &c.)

A. طوال *ṭawál*. Length, duration.

A. طوابع *ṭawá'if*. Horoscopes.

A. طوائف *ṭawá'if*. Peoples, nations.

A. طوبی *ṭubá*. Well-lone! Name of a tree in paradise.

A. طور *ṭaur.* } Manner,  
                   *ṭār.* } mode, fashion.

ion.

A. طور سيناء *ṭār sināʾ.* The  
 mount Sinai.

A. طوطى *ṭūṭī.* A parrot.

A. طوع *ṭauʾ.* Obedience.

A. طوعاً *ṭauʾan.* Willingly.

A. طوعاً وكرهاً *ṭauʾan u kar-  
 han.* *Nolens volens.*

A. طوفان *ṭūfān.* A deluge;  
 a hurricane.

A. طوق *ṭauk.* A collar.  
 Power, capacity.

A. طول *ṭūl.* Longitude,  
 length.

A. طومار *ṭumār.* A roll,  
 volume.

A. طومار جمع *ṭumār i jamāʾ.*  
 A rent-roll.

A. طويت *ṭawīyet.* Intention,  
 design.

A. طويل *ṭawīl.* Long, tall,  
 extensive.

A. طوله *ṭawīla.* A stable.

A. طهارة *ṭahārat.* Cere-  
 monial purification. \*

A. طى *ṭai.* Rolling, fold-  
 ing; travelling; name of an  
 Arabian tribe.

A. طيار *ṭaiyār.* Flying;  
 fleet.

A. • طباش *ṭaiyāsh.* Incon-  
 -stant.

A. طيب *ṭaiyīb.* Good, ex-  
 cellent.

A. • طيب *ṭīb.* Fragrance;  
 aromatic odour; goodness.

طيب نفس *ba ṭibi nafs.* With a  
 willing mind.

A. طير *ṭair.* Flying; a  
 bird.

A. طيران *ṭayarán.* Flight.

A. طيش *ṭaish.* Levity, folly.

A. طيف *ṭaif.* A phantom,  
 a spectre. The form of a  
 loved one seen in a dream.

A. طى كردن *ṭai kerdan.* To  
 fold; to travel.

A. طيلسان *ṭailasán.* A mantle.

A. طين *ṭin.* Earth, clay.

A. طينت *ṭinat.* Nature, con-  
 stitution.

A. طينى *ṭinī.* Earthy, innate.  
 of clay.

A. طيور *ṭuyūr.* Birds.

A. طيورى *ṭuyūrī.* A dealer  
 in birds.

## ط

ط *ṭā.* Z̤. The seventeenth  
 letter of the Arabic and twen-  
 tieth of the Persian alphabet.

A. ظافر *ẓāfir.* A conqueror.

A. ظالم *ẓālm.* A tyrant;  
 unjust.

A. ظامى *ẓāmī.* Thirsty.

A. ظان *ẓānn.* Suspicious.

A. ظاهر *ẓāhir.* Apparent,  
 external.

A. ظاهر باست *ẓāhār-parast.* A  
 superficial observer.

A. ظاهرى *ẓāhūrī.* Exterior,  
 apparent.

- A. *gaby*. A gazelle.  
 wit. A. *ḡaráfāt*. Elegance,  
 A. *ḡarf*. (pl. *ḡurūf*). A vessel; an adverb  
 of time or place.  
 A. *ḡarīf*. Ingenious,  
 graceful, witty.  
 A. *ḡafar*. Victory, tri-  
 umph.  
 A. *ḡafurat*. A cataract  
 in the eye.  
 A. *ḡill*. A shade, shadow;  
 protection.  
 A. *ḡill u' llah*. The  
 shadow of God; title given to  
 the Shah.  
 A. *ḡulm*. Tyranny, op-  
 pression.  
 A. *ḡulmānīy*. Dark,  
 obscure.  
 A. *ḡulmat*. Darkness.  
 A. *ḡulm-pīsha*. A  
 tyrant, oppressor.  
 A. *ḡulmat-keda*.  
 The mansion of darkness, this  
 world.  
 A. *ḡulmīyet*. Tyranny,  
 iniquity.  
 A. *ḡalūm*. Tyrannical.  
 A. *ḡama'*. Thirst.  
 A. *ḡann*. Opinion, sus-  
 picion.  
 A. *ḡunūn*. Thoughts,  
 suspicions.  
 A. *ḡinnah*. Suspicion.  
 A. *ḡannī*. Suspicious.  
 A. *ḡawāhir*. Appear-  
 ances, externals.

- A. *ḡahr*. Midday.  
 A. *ḡahr*. The back.  
 A. *ḡuhār*. Appearing,  
 arising.  
 A. *ḡuhīr*. Supporter,  
 protector.

ع

ع 'ain. The eighteenth  
 letter of the Arabic and twenty-  
 first of the Persian alphabet.

- A. *'ābid*. A worshipper.  
 A. *'ābidāna*. Devout.  
 A. *'ābir*. A passenger,  
 traveller.  
 A. *'āj*. Ivory.  
 A. *'ājīb*. Exciting as-  
 tonishment, or admiration.  
 A. *'ājiz*. Impotent.  
 A. *'ājil*. Quick, hasty.  
 A. *'ājilāna*. Hastily.  
 A. *'ādāt*. (pl. *'ādāt*).  
 Custom, usage, practice.  
 A. *'ādil*. Just, equit-  
 able.

A. *'ādī*. An enemy,  
 transgressing.

- A. *'ār*. Disgrace.  
 A. *'ārīj*. Ascending.  
 A. *'āriz*. An accident;  
 the cheek.

A. *'ārizīy*. Accidental.  
 A. *'ārīf*. Knowing  
 (God). The highest grade to  
 which a mystic or theologian  
 can attain.

A. عارفه *'arifāna*. Like an *'arif*.

A. عارى *'arī*. Naked, deprived of.

A. عاريت *'ariyat*. A loan, anything borrowed.

A. عاريتي *'ariyetiy*. Borrowed.

A. عازم *'āzim*. Intending, determining.

A. عاشر *'ashir*. A tenth; a collector of tithes.

A. عاشق *'ashīq*. A lover.

A. عاشقه *'ashīqāna*. Amorously.

A. عاشورا *'ashūrā*. The first days of the festival of Moharrum.

A. عاصم *'asim*. Innocent, chaste.

A. عاصي *'asi*. A sinner, rebel.

A. عاظم *'aṭir*. Noble, odorous.

A. عاطف *'aṭif*. Benevolent; the conjunction.

A. عاطفت *'aṭifat*. Kindness.

A. عافيت *'aṭiyet*. Health, welfare.

A. عاقبت *'aḳibat*. Conclusion, issue; the future life.

A. عاقر *'aḳir*. Barren (animal), unfruitful.

A. عاقر فرح *'aḳir farḥā*. Dracunculus, pellitory.

A. عاقل *'aḳil*. Intelligent, rational.

A. عاقله *'aḳilūna*. Rationally, prudently.

A. عاكف *'akif*. A devotee, devotion.

A. عالم *'ālam*. (pl. عالَمين *'ālimin*.) The world, the universe; a state or condition.

A. عالم *'ālim*. Learned, knowing.

A. عالمي *'ālumiy*. Worldly.

A. عالَميان *'ālumiyān*. People, men.

A. عالي *'ālīy*. High, sublime.

A. عالي حجاب *'ālī janāb*. Excellency, highness.

A. عالي حضرت *'ālī ḥazrat*. Majesty.

A. عالي قدر *'ālī qadr*. High rank.

A. عالي مقام *'ālī muqām*. High station.

A. عالي مقدار *'ālī miqdār*. High in dignity.

A. عام *'āam*. Common, universal.

A. عامر *'āmir*. Abundant.

A. خزانه عامره *khazāna i 'āmirā*. The public treasury.

A. عامل *'āmil*. A doer; a collector of revenue. (In grammar) a governing particle.

A. عامه *'āmmah*. The vulgar; plebeians.

A. عائد *'ānid*. Obstinate, refractory.

A. عائد *'āid*. Returning; relative.

A. عابج *'āij*. Hindering.

A. عبا *'abā*. A cloak worn by Dervishes and Bedouin Arabs.

A. عاب *'ubāb*. A wave, surge, billow.

A. *'ibād.* *'ibād.* Servants, worshippers.

A. *'ibādāt.* *'ibādāt.* Worship, service.

A. *'ibārat.* *'ibārat.* Style, phraseology.

A. *'ibārat-sanj.* *'ibārat-sanj.* Attentive to style.

A. *'abbās.* *'abbās.* The name of Mohammed's grandfather.

A. *'abbāsī.* *'abbāsī.* A coin current in the reign of Shāh 'Abbās = 4 shāhīs of the present coinage.

A. *'abs.* *'abs.* Vain, absurd, idle.

A. *'abd.* *'abd.* A servant (of God), a man; a slave.

A. *'ibrat.* *'ibrat.* An example, warning.

A. *'ibrīy.* *'ibrīy.* Hebrew.

A. *'ubūdiyet.* *'ubūdiyet.* Servitude, slavery.

A. *'ubūr.* *'ubūr.* Passing, crossing (a river).

A. *'abūs.* *'abūs.* Austere, scowling.

A. *'abūd.* *'abūd.* Slaves, servants.

A. *'alhar.* *'alhar.* The narcissus; dark-coloured (hair).

A. *'abūr.* *'abūr.* Ambergris, a perfume.

A. *'itāb.* *'itāb.* Reproach.

A. *'atāq.* *'atāq.* Antiquities.

A. *'ataba.* *'ataba.* A threshold.

A. *'it.* *'it.* Liberty, manumission.

A. *'atīl.* *'atīl.* Old, ancient.

T. *'osmanlā* or *'osmanlī.* Turkish, Ottoman.

A. *'ajāib.* *'ajāib.* Wonders.

A. *'ajāiz.* *'ajāiz.* Old women (pl. of *'ajūz*).

A. *'ajab.* *'ajab.* Wonderful; wonder.

A. *'ajbā.* *'ajbā.* (fem.) A prodigy (of beauty).

A. *'ajz.* *'ajz.* Weakness, wretchedness.

A. *'ijl.* *'ijl.* A calf.

A. *'ajlat.* *'ajlat.* Haste, hurry.

A. *'ajam.* *'ajam.* Persia, any country but Arabia.

A. *'ajamīy.* *'ajamīy.* A Persian a barbarian.

A. *'ajāz.* *'ajāz.* An old woman.

A. *'ajīb.* *'ajīb.* Wonderful, surprising.

A. *'ajil.* *'ajil.* Making haste.

A. *'ajin.* *'ajin.* Dough, paste, an electuary.

A. *'add.* *'add.* Numeration, number.

A. *'adālat.* *'adālat.* Justice, equity, law.

A. *'adāwat.* *'adāwat.* Enmity, hostility.

A. *'adāwat guzīn.* *'adāwat guzīn.* Hostile, inimical.

A. *'iddat.* *'iddat.* The time which must expire before a divorced woman can be re-married.



A. عدد *'adad*. Number.  
 A. عدس *'adas*. A lentil.  
 A. عدل *'adl*. Justice, equity.  
 A. عدم *'adam*. Non-existence, privation.  
 A. عدمی *'adamīy*. Privative, non-existent.  
 A. عدو *'adūw*. An enemy.  
 A. عدول *'adūl*. Swerving, refusing.  
 A. عدیل *'adīl*. Equal, a load balancing another.  
 A. عديم *'adīm*. Destitute of, deprived.  
 A. عذاب *'aẓāb*. Torment, punishment.  
 A. عذار *'izār*. The cheek.  
 A. عدال *'aẓāl*. A railer, an accuser.  
 A. عذب *'aẓb*. Sweet (water).  
 A. عذر *'uẓr*. An excuse, pretext.  
 A. P. عذر خواستن *'uẓr khāstan*. To beg pardon.  
 A. P. عذر خواه *'uẓr-khāh*. Seeking an excuse.  
 A. P. عذر نهادن *'uẓr nihādun*. To excuse.  
 A. عذوت *'uẓūbat*. Sweetness.  
 A. عرابه *'arāba*. A cart, wheeled-carriage.  
 A. عراده *'arrāda*. A balista, an engine for hurling missiles.  
 A. عراق *'irāk*. Babylonia, Chaldea.  
 A. عراقی *'irākīy*. Belonging to Iraq or Chaldea.

A. عرائس *'arāīs*. Brides. (pl. of عروسی.)  
 A. عرائض *'arāiẓ*. Petitions. (pl. of عریضة.)  
 A. عرب *'arab*. Arabia, an Arab.  
 A. عربون *'arbūn*. Earnest-money.  
 A. عربه *'arbada*. Conflict, dispute; a drunken brawl.  
 A. عربستان *'arabistān*. Arabia.  
 A. عربی *'arabīy*. Arabia, the Arabic language.  
 A. عرس *'urs*. A marriage-feast, a spouse.  
 A. عرش *'arsh*. A throne; the highest heaven.  
 A. عرصه *'arṣah*. A space (of time); an area, a plain.  
 A. P. عرصه زمین *'arṣa ī zamīn*. The surface of the earth.  
 A. عرض *'arẓ*. Breadth; a petition.  
 A. عرضداشت *'arẓ-dāsh*. A petition.  
 A. عرض گاه *'arẓ-gāh*. A rendezvous for troops.  
 A. عرضه *'urẓah*. Intention, project; credit.  
 A. عرضی *'arẓī*. A petition, memorial.  
 A. عرف *'urf*. Known, notorious; common parlance.  
 A. عرفا *'urafā*. Intelligent persons. (pl. of عارف.)  
 A. عرفان *'irfān*. Knowing, intelligent.  
 A. عرفی *'urfī*. Public, notorious.

A. عرق 'arak. Juice, essence, sweat; distilled spirit.  
A. P. عرق كشیدن 'arak ka-shīdan. To distil spirituous liquors.

A. P. عرق سه اثنی 'arak i silh atishī. Extra-strong spirit.

A. عرق 'irḳ. A root, base.

A. عرق النسا 'irḳ un nisā. The sciatica.

A. عروج 'uruj. Ascent, ascension.

A. عروس 'arūs. A bride.

A. عروسی 'arūsī. Bridal, nuptials.

A. عروض 'arūz. Prosody.

A. عروق 'urūḳ. Veins. (pl. عرق 'irḳ.)

A. عريان 'uryān. Naked.

A. عريض 'arīz. Broad, wide.

A. عرضة 'arīza. A petition.

A. عز 'izz. Glory, grandeur.

A. عزا 'azā. Condolence.

A. عزازيل 'azāzīl. The devil.

A. عذب 'azab. An unmarried person.

A. P. عذب دفتر 'azab-dufter. A clerk, registrar.

A. عزت 'izzat. Honour, respect.

A. عزرائيل 'azrāīl. The angel of death.

A. عزل 'azl. Removal from office.

A. عزلت 'azlat. Retirement.

A. عزم 'azm. Design, intention.

A. عز وجل 'azza wa jall. May He be honoured and glorified! (applied to God.)

A. عزيز 'azīz. Dear, beloved, darling, precious.

A. عزيز مصر 'azīz i misr. Joseph, the sovereign of Egypt.

A. عزيمت 'azīmt. Purpose, determination.

A. عسكر 'asḳār. Armies. (pl. of عسكر.)

A. عسر 'usr. Difficulty.

A. عسرت 'usrat. Difficulty, distress.

A. عس 'usas. The patrol night-watch.

A. عسكر 'askar. An army.

A. عسل 'asal. Honey.

A. عسر 'asīr. Difficult.

A. عشا 'ashā. The first watch of the night; supper.

A. عشاق 'ushshāq. Lovers. (pl. of عاشق.)

A. عشائر 'ashair. Kindred, clansmen.

A. عشر 'ushr. A tithe.

A. عشر 'ashar. Ten.

A. عشرت 'ishrat. Pleasure, delight.

A. عشرين 'ishrīn. Twenty.

A. عشق 'ishḳ. Love, affection.

A. عشق باز 'ishḳ-bāz. A ladies' man.

A. عشق حقیقی 'ishḳ i ḥaqīqīy. Love (for a mistress, &c.).

A. عشق محازے 'ishḳ i muḥāz-i-zīy. Paternal, filial, &c. love.

A. عِشْوَه 'ishwat. Wanton coquetry.

A. عَشِي 'ashiy. The evening.

A. عَشِير 'ashir. A tenth.

A. عَصَا 'asá. A staff, wand.

A. عَصَاة 'usát. Rebels, sinners.

A. عَصَار 'assár. An oil-presser.

A. عَصَارَه 'usárah. Expressed juice.

A. عَصَاوِر 'asáfir. Sparrows. (pl. of عَصْفُور.)

A. عَصَب 'asab. A tendon, sinew.

A. عَصْر 'usr. Time, an age; the afternoon.

A. عَصْرَانَه 'asrána. A five-o'clock meal.

A. عَصْفُور 'asfūr. A sparrow.

A. عَصَمَت 'ishmat. Chastity, continence.

A. عَصَبَان 'isyan. Rebellion, sin.

A. عَضْد 'azud. An arm.

A. عَضَه 'azalat. A muscle.

A. عَضْو 'azáw. A limb, a member.

A. عَطَا 'atá. A gift, favour, grant.

A. عَطَار 'attár. A druggist, a perfumer.

A. عَطَارِد 'atárid. The planet Mercury.

A. عَطَاس 'utás. Sneezing; the dawn aurora.

A. عَطَايَا 'atáyá. Gifts, presents. (pl. of عَطِيَا 'atíyeh.)

A. عَطَب 'atab. Destruction.

A. عَطَر 'itr. Perfume, essence, odour.

A. عَطَرِيَّات 'itríyát. Perfumes.

A. عَطَس 'afs. Sneezing.

A. عَطَسَه زَدَن 'atsa zadan. To sneeze.

A. عَطَش 'atsh. Thirst.

A. عَطْشَان 'atshán. Thirsty.

A. عَطْف 'atf. Favour; inclination; (in grammar) a conjunction. عَطْفٌ بَيْنَ 'atf i bai-yán. Apposition.

A. عَطْل 'atal. Privation.

A. عَطُوف 'atáf. Favourable, kind.

A. عَطُوفَت 'atáfat. Favour, affection.

A. عَطِيَّة 'atíyeh. A gift, present.

A. عَظْم 'azm. A bone. (pl. عِظَام 'iẓám.)

A. عَظَم 'azm. Greatness; large.

A. عِظَامَاء 'iẓamá. Grandees.

A. عَظَمَت 'azumat. Greatness, magnificence.

A. عَظِيم 'azím. Great, mighty.

A. عَف 'iff. } Chastity,

A. عَفَت 'iffat. } continence.

A. عَنَاف 'afáf. Chastity, continence.

A. عَفَرِيَّة 'ifrét. A demon.

A. عَصِي 'así. A styptic, an astringent.

A. عَفْو 'afw. Pardon, forgiveness.

A. عفوت *'ufúnat*. Corruption, infection.

P. عفدن *'afidan*. To bark.

A. عفف *'afif*. Abstemious, chaste.

A. عفا *'ufá*. An eagle.

A. عفا *'ufá*. Chastisement.

A. عفار *'afárib*. Scorpions. (pl. of عفر.)

A. عفا *'afáid*. Articles of faith. (pl. of عفا.)

A. عفا *'afá*. Behind, after; the heel.

A. عفا *'ufá*. Futurity, end.

A. عقد *'uqd*. A knot.

A. P. عقد بسن *'uqd bastan*. To betroth, to tie a knot.

A. P. عقد نكاح *'uqd i nikah*. The marriage-tie.

A. عقدة *'uqda*. A knot, a node.

A. عقده *'uqda-kushá*. Resolving difficulties.

A. عقر *'uqr*. Being barren (an animal).

A. عقر *'uqarab*. A scorpion.

A. عقل *'uql*. Intellect.

A. عقلا *'uqalá*. Intelligent people.

A. عقلي *'uqliy*. Judicious, reasonable.

P. عقوبت *'uqubat*. Punishment, torment.

A. عقود *'uqud*. Knots.

A. عقول *'uquul*. Intelligences.

A. عقيدت *'uqidat*. Faith, belief.

A. P. عقيدت كيش *'uqidat-kish*.

A. P. عقيدت منيش *'uqidat-manish*. Faithful.

A. عقيق *'uqiq*. A cornelian, a ruby.

A. عقم *'uqim*. Barren.

A. عكس *'aks*. Reflection, inversion; a shadow.

A. علا *'ala*. Height, sublimity.

A. على *'alá*. Above, upon, on.

A. علاج *'iláj*. A remedy.

A. P. علاج يذر *'iláj-pázir*. Curable.

A. على الخصوص *'ala 'lkháṣṣ*. Especially; perpetually.

A. على الصباح *'ala ṣṣabah*. Early in the morning.

A. على الإطلاق *'ala 'l iḥṭáṭ*. Universally, absolutely.

A. علاف *'alláf*. A seller of horse-provender.

A. علاقه *'aláqah*. Connection.

A. علامة *'alámat*. A sign, symptom. (pl. علامات *'alimát*.)

A. علاقه *'allámah*. A very learned man.

A. علانية *'aláníyet*. Public life, external deportment.

A. علاوه *'aláwou*. Besides, moreover.

A. علاوه برين *'aláwa-barín*. Moreover, besides this.

A. علاقه *'aláik*. Connections.

A. علت *'illat*. Cause, reason; disease.

A. *'illat i fá'ilíy.* Efficient cause.

A. *'illat i mūdīy.* Material cause.

A. *'illat i šūrīy.* Apparent cause.

A. *'illat i ghā'īy.* Final cause.

A. *'alá-hidda.* Separate, apart.

A. *'alaf.* Forage, fodder.

A. *'alaf-zár.* A pasture.

A. *'alum.* A flag, banner; a proper name.

A. *'ilm.* Knowledge, science, theory.

A. *'ulamú.* Learned men.

A. *'alam dár.* A standard, banner.

A. *'ilmíy.* Scientific, theoretic.

A. *'uláw.* Sublimity, height.

A. *'ulúfah.* Provender, money, subsistence for an army.

A. *'ulám.* Sciences.

(pl. of *'ilm.*)  
A. *'alawíy.* A descendant from 'Alí.

A. *'ulyá.* (fem. of *'aly.*) Eminent, most high.  
A. *'alyá.* The upper or bestowing hand.

A. *'alaika.* Above, on or to thee.

A. *'alíl.* Sick, indisposed.

A. *'alím.* Wise, learned.

A. *'aláih.* Upon him or it.

A. *'amm.* Paternal uncle.

A. *'imád.* Pillar, support.

A. *'imárat.* Building; an edifice.

A. *'ummúl.* Agents, tax-gatherers.

A. *'amúma.* A turban.

A. *'amú.* Intention, purpose. *'amú.* Unintentionally.

A. *'amúdan.* Deliberately, purposely.

A. *'umdat.* A pillar, a prop; a noble.

A. *'umr.* Life-time, age.

A. *'Amr.* A fictitious name used in legal and scholastic works: see Zeid.

A. *'amk* or *'umk.* Depth, profundity.

A. *'amal.* Action, possession; practice (opposed to

*'ilm.* Theory).

A. *'amalíy.* Practical, forged.

A. *'ammú.* A paternal uncle.

A. *'amú.* A pillar, a prop.

A. *'umúm.* Common, universal.

A. *'umúman.* Generally, universally.

- A. **عمه** 'ammah. Paternal aunt.
- A. **عمى** 'amīy. Blind.
- A. **عميق** 'amīk. Deep, profound.
- A. **عمم** 'amīm. Universal, general.
- A. **عن** an. Of, from, on, after, &c.
- A. **عنا** 'ana. Care, trouble.
- A. **عاب** 'unnāb. The jujube fruit.
- A. **عاد** 'inād. Contumacy.
- A. **عادل** 'anādīl. Nightingales. (pl. of **عندليب**.)
- A. **عاصر** 'anāsīr. The elements. (pl. of **عصر**.)
- A. **عناقيد** 'anāqīd. Bunches, clusters.
- A. **عنان** 'inān. Reins.
- A. **عانت** 'ināyat. Favour, assistance, present.
- A. **عنب** 'anab. A grape.
- A. **عنبر** 'amber. Ambergris; a perfume.
- A. **عنبر بار** 'amber-bār. Odo-  
riferous, fragrant.
- A. **عنبرين** 'amberīn. Of am-  
bergris.
- A. **عند** 'ind. (An adverb of  
time and place), near, with,  
about, &c. **عند القصة** 'ind al  
fursat. At your leisure.
- A. **عندليب** 'andalīb. A night-  
ingale.
- A. **عنصر** 'unṣur. An ele-  
ment.
- A. **عنصري** 'unṣurī. Element-  
ary.

- A. **عنف** 'unf. Severity, ri-  
gour, violence.
- A. **عنوان** 'unfurwān. The  
flower of youth.
- A. **عنق** 'ank. The neck.
- A. **عقا** 'ankā. A fabulous  
bird, the phoenix; also called  
**سيمرغ** 'símurgh, q. v.
- A. **عقرب** 'un-ḡarīb. Nearly,  
almost.
- A. **عن فله** 'an ḡibulih. On  
his part.
- A. **عنكبوت** 'ankabūt. A  
spider.
- A. **عنوان** 'unwān. A pre-  
face; the address of a letter.
- A. **عبد** 'anīd. Refractory.
- A. **عيف** 'anīf. Severe, ri-  
gorous.
- A. **عنين** 'anīn. Impotent.
- A. **عوارض** 'awāriṣ. Acci-  
dents.
- A. **عواطف** 'awāṭif. Favours,  
affections.
- A. **عواقب** 'awāqīb. Ends,  
consequences.
- A. **عوام** 'awwām. The com-  
mon people.
- A. **عوام الناس** 'awwām un nās.  
The vulgar, the masses.
- A. **عوامل** 'awāmil. Perform-  
ers, tax-gatherers.
- A. **عوائد** 'awāūd. Gains, pro-  
fits, returns.
- A. **عوائق** 'awāūk. Impedi-  
ments.
- A. **عوج** 'awaj. Crooked,  
curved.
- A. **عود** 'ūd. Fragrant aloes  
wood.

A. عود *aud*. Returning.  
A. عورت *aurat*. A woman;  
the *pudenda*.

A. عوض *awaz*. Recompense,  
compensation, equivalent, sub-  
stitute.

A. عون *aun*. Aid, assist-  
ance.

A. عهد *ahd*. Promise, treaty;  
season.

A. عهد و پیمان *ahd u paimān*.  
Bargain and agreement.

A. عهد نامه *ahd-nāma*. A  
treaty.

A. عهدہ *uhda*. Office, trust.

A. عہدہ بندے *uhda bandi*.  
A stated time for payment.

A. عہدہ دار *uhda-dār*. An  
officer.

A. عہود *uhūd*. Promises.

A. عَالِمًا بِاللَّهِ *iyāzan billah*.  
God forbid!

A. عار *iyār*. Mark, proof,  
standard.

A. عیار *aiyār*. A cheat,  
sly.

A. عیار گرفتن *iyār-giriftan*.  
To try, to assay.

A. عیار گیر *iyār-gūr*. An  
assayer.

A. عیارے *aiyārī*. Deceit,  
imposture.

A. عیاش *aiyāsh*. A jovial  
fellow; a *bon-vivant*.

A. عیال *iyāl*. Family, child-  
ren.

A. عیان *aiyān*. Clear, ma-  
nifest.

A. عیب *aib*. A defect,  
blemish, fault, vice.

A. عیب جوی *aib jūi*. Cavi-  
ling.

A. عیب ناک *aib-nāk*. Defec-  
tive.

A. عید *ul*. A festival, holi-  
day.

A. عید غدیر *id i ghadīr*.  
Feast in commemoration of  
the day when Mohammed ap-  
pointed 'Alī his successor.

A. عید فطر *id i fatr*. Feast  
at the end of the fast of Ra-  
mazān.

A. عید قربان *id i qurbān*.  
The feast of sacrifices.

A. عید مولود *id i mauḷūd*.  
Feast of the nativity (of Mo-  
hammed).

A. عید نوروز *id i nau-rūz*.  
New year's day.

A. عیدے *idīy*. Belonging  
to a festival.

A. عیسی *isā*. Jesus.

A. عیسوی *isawīy*. Chris-  
tian.

A. عیش *aish*. Pleasure, de-  
light.

A. عین *ain*. The eye, sight;  
a fountain; the essence of a  
thing, the thing itself; as  
عین کمال *ain i kemāl*. Perfec-  
tion itself.

A. عینک *ainak*. Spectacles.

A. عینی *aini*. Real.

A. عینین *ainain*. The two  
eyes. (An Arabic dual of  
عین.)

- A. عيوب *uyūb*. Vices, defects. (pl. of عيب.)  
 A. عيون *uyūn*. Eyes, fountains. (pl. of عين.)

# غ

غ *ghain*. Gh. The nineteenth letter of the Arabic, and twenty-second of the Persian alphabet.

A. غاب *ghābin*. An impostor, a cheat.

A. غادر *ghādir*. A traitor.

A. غار *ghār*. A cave, a hollow.

A. غارت *ghārat*. Rapine, plunder.

P. غازه *ghāza*. Rouge.

A. غازي *ghāzī*. A warrior.

A. غاشيه *ghāshiyeh*. A saddle-cloth.

A. غاصب *ghāṣib*. An usurper.

A. غافل *ghāfil*. Negligent.

A. غالب *ghālib*. A conqueror, overcoming.

A. غالباً *ghālibān*. Chiefly, principally.

A. P. غالباً *ghālibāna*. Triumphant.

A. غالي *ghālī*. Dear, valuable.

A. غالية *ghāliyah*. Civet, perfume.

A. غامر *ghāmīr*. Flooded, overwhelmed.

A. غامض *ghāmiz*. Obscure.

A. غانية *ghāniyet*. A lady.

A. غائب *ghāib*. Absent.

A. P. غائبا *ghāibāna*. Invisible.

A. غابت *ghāyat*. The end, extremity.

A. غائط *ghāit*. Excrement.

A. غب *ghibb*. An intermittent fever.

A. غاً *ghibban*. Every second day; at intervals.

A. غبار *ghubār*. Dust, a vapour.

A. غبغب *ghabghab*. A dewlap, a double chin.

A. غبن *ghabn*. Cheating, gulling.

A. غبي *ghabīy*. A dolt.

A. غد *ghadd*. To-morrow.

A. غدار *ghaddār*. Pertidious.

A. غدور *ghadr*. Perfidy, treachery.

A. غدير *ghadīr*. A pool, a pond.

A. غذا *ghizā*. Diet.

A. غرا *gharrā*. Bright, splendid.

A. غراب *ghurāb*. A crow; a corvette (ship).

A. غرامت *gharāmat*. Mulet, fine.

A. غرائب *gharāib*. Wonders. (pl. of غربة.)

A. غروب *gharb*. Sunset, the west.



A. غُرَبَاءُ *ghurabāʾ*. The poor, strangers. (pl. of غَرِيبٌ.)

A. غُرْبَت *ghurbat*. Foreign travel, exile.

A. غُرْبَال *ghurbāl*. A sieve.

A. غَرْبِي *gharbīy*. Western, westerly.

A. غَرَشْدَن *gharshidān*. To be angry.

A. غَرَض *gharḥ*. A design, an object; a grudge.

A. P. غَرَضَمَد *gharḥ-mand*. Self-interested.

A. غَرْغَر *ghar-ghara*. A gargle.

A. غُرْفَة *ghurfah*. An upper chamber.

A. غَرَق *gharḥ*. Drowned, immersed.

A. P. غَرْقَاب *gharḥ-āb*. Deep water, a whirlpool.

A. T. غَرَمَا *ghuramā*. Composition of a bankrupt with his creditors.

P. غَرَدَة *gharenda*. Roaring, furious.

A. غُرُوب *ghurūb*. Sunset.

A. غُرُور *ghurūr*. Pride, conceit.

A. غُرَّة *ghurra*. The "blaze" or white star on a horse's forehead; the first day of the month.

P. غَرَّة *gharra*. Deluded; proud.

A. غَرِيب *gharīb*. Poor, rare, a stranger.

P. غَرِيدَن *ghurīdan*. To thunder, roar; to yawn.

A. غَرِيزِي *gharīziy*. Innate, natural.

A. غَرِيق *gharīq*. Immersed, drowned.

P. غَرِيب *ghirīb*. Clamour.

A. غَزَا *ghazā*. A war, a raid.

A. غَزَال *ghazāl*. A gazelle.

A. غَزَل *ghazal*. (pl. غَزَالَات *ghazaliyāt*.) A sonnet.

P. غَزْلَاغ *ghazlāgh*. A lark.

A. غَزَو *ghazw*. Making war, fighting, a raid.

A. غَزِير *ghazīr*. Copious.

A. غَسَل *ghusl*. Washing, ablution.

A. غَشَاوَة *ghashāwat*. Dimness of eye-sight.

A. غَشِي *ghashiy*. Fainting.

A. غَضَب *ghaṣb*. Usurpation.

A. غُصْب *ghuṣn*. A branch. (pl. غُصُون *ghuṣūn*.)

A. غُصَّة *ghuṣṣa*. Suffocation; anger, anguish.

A. غَضَب *ghaṣab*. Anger, rage.

A. غَضَبَان *ghaṣbān*. Enraged.

A. P. غَضَنَّاك *ghaṣab-nāk*. Angry.

A. غَزْرُوف *ghuzrūf*. (pl. غَزَارِف *ghazārīf*.) A gristle.

A. غَزَانْفَر *ghazanfar*. A lion.

A. غَفَّار *ghaffār*. A pardon-er, forgiver.

A. غُفْرَان *ghufrān*. Pardon, forgiveness.

A. غفلت *ghaflat*. Negligence.  
 A. غفور *ghafūr*. Forgiving.  
 A. غل *ghull*. A fetter,  
 yoke.  
 A. غل *ghill*. Perfidy, guile.  
 A. غلات *ghallāt*. Grain.  
 A. غلاف *ghilāf*. A cover,  
 a scabbard.  
 A. غلام *ghulām*. A slave,  
 boy; a page of the imperial  
 household.  
 P. غلبة *ghalabat*. Superior-  
 ity, excelling, conquering.  
 A. غلط *ghalat*. An error,  
 blunder.  
 P. غطان *ghaltān*. Rolling,  
 wallowing.  
 P. غطدن *ghaltīdan*. To  
 tumble, to roll.  
 A. غظت *ghalzāt* or *ghulzāt*.  
 Thickness, grossness.  
 P. غلغل *ghulghul*. Tumult,  
 clamour.  
 A. غف *ghalaf*. The pre-  
 puce.  
 A. غلمان *ghilmān*. Boys,  
 pages. (pl. of غلام.)  
 A. غوله *ghabūla*. A ball.  
 A. غلة *ghallah*. Grain.  
 A. غلظ *ghalīẓ*. Thick, gross.  
 P. غلواچ *ghalīwāj*. } A kite  
 P. غلواز *ghalīwāz*. } (bird).  
 A. غم *ghamm*. Sorrow,  
 grief, care.  
 A. غمار *ghammāz*. An eaves-  
 dropper.  
 A. غمازی *ghammāzī*. Slan-  
 der, eaves-dropping.  
 A. P. غمخوار *gham-khār*. Com-  
 miserating.

A. P. غم خوردن *gham-khūr-  
dan*. To grieve; to commise-  
 rate.  
 A. غمز *ghamz*. A signal;  
 conniving.  
 A. P. غمزدگی *gham-zadagī*.  
 Grief.  
 A. P. غمزده *gham-zoda*.  
 Grieved, afflicted.  
 A. غمزه *ghameza*. Ogling,  
 connivance.  
 A. P. غمگار *gham-gusār*.  
 Condoling, pitying.  
 A. غمگین *gham-gīn*. Sorrow-  
 ful.  
 A. غموم *ghumūm*. Sorrows.  
 (pl. of غم.)  
 P. غمار *gham-yār*. Yawn-  
 ing, gaping.  
 A. غناء *ghana*. Riches,  
 sufficiency.  
 A. غناء *ghinā*. A song.  
 A. غنائم *ghanāim*. Spoils,  
 plunder. (pl. of غنیمه.)  
 P. غنجان *ghanj*. An amorous  
 gesture.  
 P. غنچه *ghuncha*. A bud,  
 blossom.  
 P. غنجدن *ghanjīdan*. To toy.  
 A. غنم *ghanam*. Sheep;  
 plunder.  
 P. غنودن *ghunūdan*. To  
 slumber.  
 A. غنی *ghanī*. Rich, con-  
 tented.  
 A. غنیم *ghanīm*. An enemy,  
 a plunderer.  
 A. غنیمه *ghanīmat*. Gain;

plunder; a gousend. غنیمت شمردن *ghanimat shumardan*. To esteem as a privilege; to make the most of.

A. غواشی *ghawāshī*. Saddle-cloths. (pl. of غاشه.)

A. غواص *ghawāṣ*. A diver.

A. غوايت *ghawāyet*. Extremities.

A. غوث *ghaus*. A cry for help. i. q. ابدال *abdāl*, q. v.

T. غوج *ghūch*. A ram.

A. غور *ghaur*. Deliberation, depth; lowlands.

A. P. غور وى *ghaur-rasī*. Deep research.

P. غوره *ghūra*. Unripe grapes or dates.

A. غوطه *ghaṭṭah*. Plunging, diving.

A. P. غوطه خور *ghaṭṭa-khur*. A diver.

P. غوغا *ghaughā*. A noise, uproar.

P. غوك *ghūk*. A frog.

A. P. غول *ghūl*. An ogre; a demon of the waste.

A. غياث *ghiyās*. Succour, redress; a redresser.

A. غيب *ghaib*. The invisible; the inscrutable.

A. غيبات *ghaibat*. Absence; backbiting.

A. P. غيب دان *ghaib-dān*. Omniscient.

A. غيث *ghaiṣ*. Rain; wide-spread clouds.

A. غير *ghāir*. Another, different, except, (in comp.)

not, un-. غير *bi-ghair*. Without.

A. غيرت *ghairat*. Emulation, zeal; jealousy.

A. غير جنس *ghair-jins*. A different species.

A. غير حاضر *ghair-hāẓir*. Absent.

A. غير منتهای *ghair-muntahāi*. Unlimited.

A. غيظ *ghaiẓ*. Anger, rage.

A. غوب *ghayūb*. Invisible (things).

A. غيور *ghaiyūr*. Jealous, high-minded.

## ف

F. *fā*. F. The twentieth letter of the Arabic, and twenty-third of the Persian alphabet.

A. فاتح *fātih*. One who opens; a conqueror.

A. فاتحه *fātihah*. The first chapter of the Kōrān; prayers for the dead.

A. P. فاتحه خوانی بر چیدن *fātihā khānī bar chīdan*. To break up an assembly convened to offer prayers for the dead.

A. فاتر *fātir*. Weak, languid.

A. فائق *fātik*. Intrepid, strong.

A. فاتن *fātin*. A tempter; fascinated.

A. فاجر *fājir*. (fem. فاجره *fājirah*.) An adulterer.

- A. فاحش *fāḥsh*. Obscene, indecent.  
 A. فاحسه *fāḥshah*. A harlot.  
 P. فاخته *fākhṭa*. A ring-dove.  
 A. فاخر *fākhir*. Sumptuous.  
 A. فأر *fā'r*. A rat, mouse.  
 P. فارس *fārs*. Persia.  
 A. فارس *fāris*. A horse-man.  
 A. فارسی *fārsī*. Persian.  
 A. فارغ *fāriḡh*. Free, at leisure.  
 A. ابال فارغ *fāriḡh ul bāl*. Contented, independent.  
 A. T. فارغ خطی *fāriḡh-khatī*. An acquittance.  
 A. فاریق *fāriq*. Distinguishing, dividing.  
 P. فاریق فزیدن *fāriq fāzidan*. To yawn, to gape.  
 A. فاسد *fāsul*. Vicious, corrupt.  
 A. فاسق *fāsik*. A fornicator.  
 P. فاش *fāsh*. Apparent.  
 A. فاصل *fāṣil*. A separator; deciding.  
 A. فاصله *fāsilah*. Distance.  
 A. فاضل *fāzil*. An accomplished person.  
 A. فاطر *fāṭir*. The Creator.  
 A. فاعل *fā'il*. An agent; making; (in grammar) the active participle; the subject of a verb.  
 A. فاقه *fāqah*. Starvation.  
 A. فاکمه *fākīmah*. Fruit.

- A. فال *fāl* or *jāl*. An omen, presage.  
 A. P. فال گرفتن *fāl giriftan*. To take an omen from the poems of Hafiz, after the manner of the *sortes Virgilianæ*.  
 A. فالج *fālij*. The palsy.  
 A. فال کو *fāl-kū*. Soothsayer.  
 A. فالتق *fālīq*. Splitting, cleaving.  
 P. فام *fām*. An affix implying colour as سباده فام *siyāh-fām*. Blackish.  
 A. فانوس *fānūs*. A lamp shade, a paper lantern.  
 A. فانه *fāna*. A wedge.  
 A. فانی *fānī*. Transitory, perishable.  
 A. فائده *fāida*. Profit, gain, advantage.  
 A. فایده مند *fāida-mand*. Profitable, useful.  
 A. فایز *fāiz*. Overtaking, obtaining.  
 A. فایض *fāiṣ*. Abundant, liberal.  
 A. فائق *fāiḡ*. Superior.  
 A. فایده *fābihā*. Well.  
 اگر این کارها صورت میدهد فایده و جواب صریح میدهد تا خود تمام کنم  
*agar in kār-hā sūrat mi-dihet fābihā; wa illā javāb i sarīḡh bidihād tā khudam tamām kunam*. If you can manage this business, well; if not give me a decisive answer that I may finish it myself.  
 P. فادان *fādān*. To fall.

- A. **فاده** *futáda*. Fallen.  
 A. **فاته** *fath*. Victory; opening.  
 A. **فحه** *fatḥah*. The vowel-point.  
 P. **فراك** *fitrák*. Saddle-straps.  
 A. **فتر** *fatur*. Languor; intermission.  
 A. **فتره** *fitrat*. An interregnum.  
 A. **فتق** *futḥ*. Bursting; splitting.  
 A. **فتنه** *fitnah*. (pl. **فتن** *fitan*.) Seditious, trouble.  
 A. P. **فتنه** *fitna-anghíz*. Seditious, an agitator.  
 A. **فتوى** *fatwá*. A judicial sentence (especially on a point of religious jurisprudence).  
 A. **فوت** *futúwat*. Generosity, liberality.  
 A. **فوح** *futúh*. } Vic-  
 A. **فوحات** *futúhát*. } torious.  
 A. **فور** *futúr*. Languor, weakness.  
 A. P. **فته** *fatíla*. The wick of a candle.  
 A. **فتى** *fatá*. A youth, a boy.  
 A. **فجر** *fajr*. The morning, dawn.  
 A. **فجل** *fujul*. A radish.  
 A. **فجور** *fujúr*. Adultery.  
 A. **فحش** *fahsh*. Obscenity; bad language.  
 A. **فحاوى** *fahwá*. (pl. **فحاوى** *faháwí*.) Signification, purport.

- A. **فخر** *fakhr*. Glory; boasting.  
 A. **فدا** *fidá*. Sacrifice, devoting.  
 A. P. **فدايت شوم** *fidáyét shavam*. May I be your ransom; (used in addressing princes, or from children to parents. In petitions to the Sháh the Arabic formula **روحنا فداه** *rúḥuná fidáhu*. "May our souls be his ransom" is used.)  
 A. **فداوى** *fidarwí*. A devoted servant.  
 A. **فدیه** *fidya*. A ransom.  
 P. **فر** *far*. Pomp, splendour.  
 P. **فرا** *fará*. Above, upon; behind.  
 P. **فراپش** *fará-pish*. Before, anterior.  
 A. **فرات** *furát*. The Euphrates.  
 P. **فرا چك آوردن** *fará chang áwardan*. To get in one's grasp.  
 P. **فراخ** *farákh*. Wide, ample.  
 P. **فراخين** *farákhán*. To exalt.  
 P. **فراخروى** *farákh-rút*. Pleasant, countenance.  
 P. **فراخروے** *farákh-raví*. Width of step; extravagance.  
 P. **فراخور** *farákh - khur*. Worthy, fit, conformable to.  
 P. **فراخى** *farákhí*. Abundance, amplitude.  
 P. **فراخز** *fará-khíz*. A tottering pace.

A. *فرا furádan*. Separately.

A. *فرار fērár*. Flight, desertion.

P. *فرا رسیدن furá rasídan*. To arrive.

P. *فرا رفتن furá raftan*. To go, to proceed.

P. *فرا روی furá raví*. Progress.

A. *فراری farári*. A runaway, deserter.

P. *فراز furáz*. Exalting, high.

P. *فرازی farázi*. Exaltation.

P. *فرا زدن furá-zadan*. To open, to discover.

P. *فرازنده farázenda*. A raiser.

P. *فرازیدن farázídan*. To erect.

A. *فراست firásat*. Sagacity.

P. *فراستوك farástúk*. A swallow.

A. *فراش farásh*. A butterfly, moth.

A. *فراش farrásh*. A carpet-spreader; a footman, a butler.

A. *فراغیال farágh i bál*. Tranquillity.

A. *فراغت farághat*. Leisure, ease.

A. *فراق firák*. Separation, absence.

P. *فرا گرفتن furá giríjan*. To envelop, to assume.

P. *فراموش farámúsh*. Forgetful.

P. *فراموشی farámúshí*. Forgetfulness.

P. *فراموشیدن farámúshídan*. To forget.

A. *فرامین farámín*. Mandates, orders. (pl. of P. *فرمان*.)

P. *فرا نمودن furá namúdan*. To show, to exhibit.

P. *فراوان furáwán*. Much, abundant.

P. *فرام furáhum*. Collection.

A. *فرائد furáíd*. Unique pearls.

A. *فرايض faráúy*. The Mohammedan law of succession.

Precepts.

P. *فربه farbih*. Fat, corpulent.

P. *فربهی farbihí*. Fatness.

P. *فرتوت fartút*. A decrepit old man.

A. *فرج farj*. *Pulenda mulieris*.

A. *فرج faraj*. Joy, comfort.

P. *فرجام farjám*. End, conclusion, issue.

A. *فرح farah*. Gladness, joy.

A. P. *فرحك farah-ník*. Joyful.

P. *فرخ farrukh*. Happy, fortunate.

P. *فرخندگی farkhun-gí*. Happiness, prosperity.

P. *فرخنده farkhunda*. Happy, fortunate.

P. A. *فرخنده حال farkhunda ma'ál*. Of happy issue.

P. *farakhī* *farakhī*. Prosperity.

A. *farḍ* *farḍ*. Single, one. A list or schedule.

A. P. *farḍ i a'lā* *farḍ i a'lā*. Best quality (goods).

P. *farḍā* *farḍā*. To-morrow.

P. *pus-farḍā* *pus-farḍā*. The day after to-morrow.

P. *pasin-farḍā* *pasin-farḍā*. Three days hence.

A. P. *jirdaus* *jirdaus*. A garden, paradise.

P. *farzām* *farzām*. Worthy, suiting.

P. *farzān* *farzān*. } Wis-

P. *farzānagī* *farzānagī*. } dom, science.

P. *farzāna* *farzāna*. Learned, wise.

P. *farzand* *farzand*. A child, son or daughter.

P. *farzīn* *farzīn*. The queen at chess (see *shatranj*).

A. *faras* *faras*. A mare; the knight at chess.

P. *faristādan* *faristādan*. To send.

P. *farsang* *farsang*. A parasang, a league.

P. *farsūdān* *farsūdān*. To rub, erase, obliterate.

P. *farsūda* *farsūda*. Torn, worn.

A. *farsh* *farsh*. A bed, carpet.

P. *farsh* *farsh*. One carpet.

P. *farshat* *farshat*. An angel.

A. *farshat* *farshat*. Opportunity, leisure.

A. *farz* *farz*. A duty; a necessary (religious) observation.

A. *farḥ* *farḥ*. Plenty, superfluity.

A. *far'* *far'*. A branch.

A. *far'aun* *far'aun*. Pharaoh.

A. *far'iy* *far'iy*. Derivative.

P. *farfur* *farfur*. Hurry.

A. *farḥān* *farḥān*. The Koran (lit. a means of discriminating).

A. *farḥat* *farḥat*. Separation.

A. *farḥādān* *farḥādān*. Two stars near the pole; the greater and the lesser Bears.

P. *farḥa* *farḥa*. A sect, a party.

P. *far-kandan* *far-kandan*. To destroy; to dig.

P. *farḥā* *farḥā*. (In comp.) commanding.

P. *farḥān* *farḥān*. A mandate, order.

P. *farḥān-bardār* *farḥān-bardār*. Obedient, submissive.

P. *farḥān-dih* *farḥān-dih*. )

P. *farḥān-ravā* *farḥān-ravā*. } A sovereign ruler.

P. *farḥāyish* *farḥāyish*. An order; (pl. *farḥāyishāt*).

P. *farḥādan* *farḥādan*. To order.

P. *farang* *farang*. A European, a French.

P. *farangistār* *farangistār*. Europe.

P. *farangi* *farangi*. A European.

- P. فرو *farú*. Below, downward.
- P. فرو بستن *farú bastan*. To tie down.
- P. فرو بردن *farú burdan*. To carry down, to swallow.
- P. فروتر *farú-tar*. Lower, inferior.
- P. فرو ترين *farú-tarín*. Lowest.
- P. فرو تن *farú-tan*. Humble.
- P. فروخت *farúkht*. Sale.
- P. فروختن *farúkhtan*. To sell.
- P. فرو خواندن *farú-khândan*. To hold forth, to utter.
- P. فرود *farúd*. Under, down.
- P. فرودست *farú-dast*. Inferior, powerless.
- P. فرود گاه *farúd gâh*. A halting-place.
- P. فروردین *farvardín*. The first Persian month (March).
- P. فروز *farúz*. Kindling, inflaming.
- P. فروش *farúsh*. Selling; a seller.
- P. فروغ *farúgh*. Splendour, brightness.
- P. فرو رفتن *farú raftan*. To go down, to sink.
- P. فرو گذاشت *farú-guzâsht*. Relinquishment; pardon.
- P. فرو گذاشتن *farú-guzâsh-tan*. To quit; to relinquish.
- P. فرو کردن *farú-kúfian*. To knock down, to bruise.

- P. فرو ماندگی *farú-mánadgi*. Helplessness; indigence.
- P. فرو مانان *farú-mánadan*. To be distressed.
- P. فرو دانه *farú-mánâde*. Tired, dejected.
- P. فرو مایگان *farú-mâygan*. Base people.
- P. فرو ماه *farú-mâyga*. Mean, worthless.
- P. فروند *farvand*. Winged, furnished with sails; a word used in numbering ships.
- P. دو فروند کشتی *dú farvand kishí*. Two ships.
- P. فرو هتن *farú hushan*. To hang down.
- P. فرحت *farhang*. Science; a lexicon.
- A. فره *farh*. Brisk, active; saucy.
- P. فره بخش *farhúkhsh*. Polite, well educated.
۱. فرهاد *farhád*. Name of a celebrated Persian statuary; a stone-cutter.
- P. فرهاد *farhad*. A handsome youth.
- P. فریاد *farýád*. Lamentation; cry for help.
- P. فریاد رس *farýád-ras*. A redresser of grievances.
- P. فریاد رسی *farýád-rusi*. Redress of grievances.
- P. فریادی *farýádi*. Complainant, plaintiff.
- P. فریب *faríb*. Deceit, fraud.
- P. فریبده *faríbânda*. A cheat.



A. **فريد** *fārid*. Single, unique.

A. **فريسه** *fārisa*. A lion's prey.

A. **فريشه** *fāriṣa*. An ordinance of God.

P. **فرفتن** *fārifān*. To seduce; to deceive.

P. **فريشته** *fārifīta*. Deceived; enamoured.

A. **فريق** *fāriq*. A troop, a sect. **فريقين** *fāriqīn*. The two parties in a dispute; battle, &c.

P. **فزا** *fāzā*. (In comp.) augmenting.

A. **فزع** *fāzā*. Fear.

P. **فزودن** *fāzūdan*. To increase, to augment.

P. **فزون** *fāzūn*. Increase, more.

P. **فزونی** *fāzūnī*. Augmentation.

A. **فساد** *fāsād*. Depravity, iniquity.

A. **فسادی** *fāsādī*. Quarrelsome.

P. **فسان** *fāsān*. A whetstone.

P. **فائه** *fāsānā*. A fable, a story.

A. **فستق** *fāstūq*. A pistachio; a pine.

A. **فست** *fāshat*. Space, amplitude.

A. **فسر** *fāsr*. Explanation.

P. **فردگی** *fāsurdagī*. Congelation.

P. **فردنم** *fāsurdan*. To congeal.

A. **فسق** *fāshk*. Iniquity, sin.

P. **فسوس** *fāshūs*. See **افسوس**.

A. **فسوق** *fāshūq*. Immorality.

P. **فسون** *fāshūn*. Incantation, fascination.

A. **فسيه** *fāshīh*. Ample, capacious.

P. **فشان** *fāshān*. (In comp.) scattering, diffusing.

P. **فشاندن** *fāshāndan*. To scatter.

P. **فشردن** *fāshurdan*. To squeeze.

A. **فص** *fāṣṣ*. The stone of a signet-ring.

P. **فصاحت** *fāṣāḥat*. Eloquence.

A. **فصاد** *fāṣṣād*. A phlebotomizer.

A. **فصاد** *fāṣād*. Bleeding, phlebotomy.

A. **فصل** *fāṣṣ*. (pl. **فصول** *fāṣūl*) A section; season; distinction (between right and wrong).

A. **فصيحه** *fāṣīḥ*. Eloquent.

A. **فصل** *fāṣṣ*. A rampart, breastwork.

A. **فضاء** *fāzā*. A plain, area.

A. **فضاحت** *fāzāḥat*. Disgrace, ignominy.

A. **فضائح** *fāzāḥ*. Disgraceful acts. (pl. of **فضيحة**.)

A. **فضائل** *fāzāil*. Virtues, excellencies. (pl. of **فضيلة**.)

A. **فضل** *fāṣṣ*. Excellence, virtue, favour.

A. **فضلاء** *fāṣṣulā*. Accomplished persons.

A. فضلات *fazalât*. Redundancies, leavings, ors. (pl. of فضله *fazlah*.)

A. فضول *fuzûl*. Extravagant, profuse; idle talk.

A. P. فضولى *fuzûlî*. Excess.

A. فضه *fizzah*. Silver.

A. فضيحة *fazîhat*. Ignominy, disgrace.

A. فضيلة *fazîlat*. Excellence, perfection.

A. فطام *fitâm*. Weaning.

A. فطر *fitr*. Breaking a fast.

P. فطرت *fitrat*. Nature; complexion; tendency. Alms given on breaking the fast of Ramazân (عداظر).

A. فطرت *fitriyet*. Alms given at the عداظر above-mentioned.

A. فطنة *fitnat*. Sagacity, wisdom.

A. فطن *fatn*. Comprehending.

A. فظ *faẓẓ*. Inhuman, harsh.

A. فظاعة *fazâat*. Being disagreeable.

A. فاعل *fâ'al*. A doer, an agent.

A. فعل *f'îl*. Action; a verb.

P. فغان *fighân*. Lamentation.

A. فقا *fukâ*. Bee.

A. فقدان *fiqdân*. Deprivation, loss.

A. فقر *fakr*. Poverty.

A. فقراء *fukarâ*. The poor.

A. فقرة *fikra*. A clause, a sentence; the vertebrae.

A. فقط *fukaṭ*. Only, merely, no more.

A. فقه *fikh*. Religious jurisprudence.

A. فقهاء *fukuhâ*. Jurisprudents. (pl. of فقيه).

A. فقير *fakîr*. A poor man, a religious mendicant.

A. فقيرانه *fukirânu*. Poorly, like a mendicant.

A. فقر *fakîrî*. Poverty, indigence.

A. فقيه *fukîh*. A jurisprudent, theologian, doctor.

A. فكك في اعلى *fukk i a'la*. The upper jaw.

A. فكك في اسفل *fukk i asfil*. The lower jaw.

A. فكاك *fikâk*. Redeeming a pledge, prisoner, &c.

A. فكر *fikr*. Thought, reflection.

A. فكريت *fikr-munâ*. Auxiliary.

A. فكت *fuknot*. Regret.

P. فكدن *fikandan*. To throw down, to overset.

A. فكيف *fu-keif*. How then? how much more then?

P. فكار *fiyâr*. Galled, crippled.

A. فلاح *fulâh*. Prosperity.

A. فلاح *fellâh*. A husbandman, a peasant.

A. فلاحات *fulûhat*. Agriculture.

P. فلاحن *fulûkhan*. A sling.

- A. *فلاسفه* *fālāsifeh*. Philosophers. (pl. of *فيلسوف*.)  
 A. *فَلَائِكَة* *falākāt*. Adversity, mis-fortune.  
 A. *فَلَان* *fulān*. Such a one.  
 A. *فَلَات* *falāt*. Escape.  
 P. *فَلَج* *fulj*. A lock or bolt.  
 A. *فَلِيزَة* *filiz*. Metal.  
 A. *فَلِيزِي* *filizziy*. Metallic.  
 A. *فَلِس* *fuls*. A small copper coin; a fish's scale.  
 G. *فَلْسَفَة* *falsafa*. Philosophy.  
 A. *فَلِيل* *fil'il*. Pepper.  
 A. *فَلَك* *fulk*. A ship.  
 A. *فَلَاح* *fulak*. The sky, heaven.  
 A. *فَلَاحِي* *fulakīy*. Astronomical.  
 A. *فَلُوس* *fulūs*. Small copper coins. (pl. of *فلس*.)  
 A. *فَلِهَازَة* *fulihāzā*. Therefore.  
 A. *فَم* *fam*. The mouth.  
 A. *فَن* *fann*. Science, art.  
 A. *فَاة* *funā*. Mortality, frailty; transiency.  
 A. P. *فَا يَنْزِر* *funā-pažir*. Transitory, frail.  
 A. P. *فَنْدُق* *funduk*. A filbert-nut.  
 P. *فَنْدُق سِيم* *funduk i sim*. The stars.  
 P. *فَنْوَدَان* *funūdan*. To deceive.  
 A. *فُون* *funūn*. Sciences, arts. (pl. of *فون*.)  
 A. *فُو* *fū*. The mouth.  
 A. *فَوَام* *favām*. Dying, passing away.

- A. *فَوَاحِش* *fawāhish*. Shameful things.  
 A. *فَوَارس* *fawāris*. (pl. of *فارس*.) Cavaliers.  
 A. *فَوَارَة* *fawwāra*. A fountain, a jet of water.  
 A. *فَوَاضِل* *fawāzil*. Learned men.  
 A. *فَوَاق* *fuwāk*. The hic-cough, the last breath.  
 A. *فَوَاكِه* *fawākīh*. Fruits. (pl. of *فاكهة*.)  
 A. *فَوَائِد* *fawā'id*. Advantages. (pl. of *فائدة*.)  
 A. *فَوْت* *fawt*. Death; lapsing.  
 A. *فَوْج* *fauj*. An army, a regiment. The divisions, gradations of rank, &c. of the Persian army are as follows:  
*فَوْج* *fauj*. A regiment.  
*دَسْتَة* *dusta*. A company. The 1st of the 10 *dasta* of which a *fauj* is composed is called *بَهَادُرَان* *bahādurān*. Heroes; the 10th *مُخْبِرَان* *mukhbirān*. Scouts.  
*سَر بَار* *sar-bāz*. A private.  
*دِه بَاشِي* *dih-bāshī*. A commander of 10.  
*وَكَيل* *wakīl* or *بِك زَادَة* *beg-zāda*. } 1st non-commissioned officer.  
*وَكَيل دُرُم* *wakīl i dūrum*. } 2nd non-commissioned officer.  
*وَكَيل لَوَل* *wakīl i awwal*. Superior non-commissioned officer.  
*نَائِب دُرُم* *nā'ib i dūrum*. Ensign.

(فوج continued)

لواء *nāib i awwel*. Lieutenant.

سلطان *sultān*. Captain.

مجرور دوم *yāver i dūcum*. 2nd major.

مجرور اول *yāver i awwel*. 1st major or chief of battalion.

سرك *sarhang*. Lieutenant-colonel.

مرتب سبوم *sartib i siyūm*. Colonel.

مرتب دوم *sartib i dūcum*. General of brigade.

مرتب اول *sartib i awwel*. General of division.

امير تومان *amir i tūmān*. Chief of 10000 men.

امير نواب *amir i nūyān*. General commander-in-chief (chief of 20000 men).

امير توپخانه *amir i tāphāna*. Chief of artillery.

امير نظام *amir i nizām*. Marshal.

فوجدار *fauj-dār*. (In India) a police-magistrate.

فور *fawr*. Haste.

فورا *fauran*. Immediately.

فوز *fauz*. Victory; escape; obtaining.

فوطه *fūṭa*. An apron; a testicle; a purse.

فوق *fauk*. Above.

فوقانی *faukānī*. Superior, supreme.

فولاد *fūlād*. Steel.

فہام *fahhām*. Very intelligent.

A. *fauṭa*. A class of hunting partner.

P. *fārist*. An astrologer.

A. *fāris*. Index, list, catalogue.

A. *fahm*. (pl. *fahm*). Understanding.

A. P. *fahm i tūmān*. To inform, explain.

A. P. *fahm i tūmān*. To understand.

A. *fahm*. Intelligent.

A. *fāṭ*. In, upon. *fāṭ* in. Per pound. *fāṭ* in. Per cent.

A. *fāṭ*. Immediately, at once.

A. *fāṭ* in. In short.

A. *fāṭ* in. In truth.

A. *fāṭ* in. As for example.

A. *fāṭ* in. In fact.

A. *fāṭ*. Victorious, fortunate.

P. *fāṭa*. A turquoise.

A. *fāṭ*. A decision.

A. *fāṭ*. A decree.

A. *fāṭ*. Bounty, plenty.

A. P. *fāṭ*. An elephant.

P. *fāṭ-bān*. An elephant-driver.

G. *fāṭ*. A philosopher.

P. *فيل مرغ* *fīl-murgh*. A turkey.

A. *فبين* *fīnu-bain*. Between, reciprocal.

A. *في نفسه* *fī nafsihī*. Personally.

A. *فيض* *fīyūz*. Bounties, overflowing.

## ق

Q. *ق* *qāf*. K. The twenty-first letter of the Arabic and twenty-fourth of the Persian alphabet.

A. *قاضي* *qāḍī*. A seizer; an astringent.

A. *قاضي الارواح* *qāḍī ul ar-wāḥ*. The angel of death.

A. *قابل* *qābil*. Skilful, capable.

A. *قابلة* *qābilat*. The next night.

A. *قابلة* *qābila*. A midwife.

A. *قابلية* *qābīliyyet*. Capacity, skill.

P. *قابو* *qābū*. Opportunity, power.

A. *قاتل* *qāṭil*. A murderer, deadly.

A. *قادر* *qādir*. Potent, powerful.

T. *قارح* *qārḥ*. A mushroom.

T. *قارغه* *qārgḥa*. A crow.

A. *قارورة* *qārūra*. A urinometer.

A. *قاری* *qārī*. A reader.

A. *قارون* *qārān*. Korah; Cræsus; the two being confounded in the Koranic legend.

P. *قاز* *qāz*. A goose.

A. *قاسم* *qāsim*. A distributor.

T. *قاش* *qāsh*. A bit, a slice.

A. *قاشق* *qāshir*. Excoriating the skin.

T. *قاشق* *qāshiq*. A spoon.

A. *قاصد* *qāsid*. A courier, messenger; aiming at.

A. *قاصر* *qāṣir*. Failing in duty.

A. *قاضي* *qāḍī*. A judge.

A. *قائبان* *qāṭiban*. Universally.

T. *قاطر* *qāṭir*. A mule.

T. *قاطرچی* *qāṭirchī*. A muleteer.

A. *قاطع* *qāṭi*. Cutting; decisive.

A. *قاطع الطرق* *qāṭī ut tarīq*. A highway-robber.

A. *قاطن* *qāṭin*. An inhabitant.

A. *قاع* *qā*. A plain.

A. *قاعد* *qā'id*. Sitting.

A. *قاعدة* *qāida*. A rule, custom; the capital of a column.

A. *قاف* *qāf*. A fabulous chain of mountains said to surround the whole world.

A. *قافلة* *qāfila*. A body of travellers, a caravan.

A. *قافیه* *qāfiyeh*. Rhyme, cadence.

A. P. فَتَنَ فَتْنَةً *káfiyeh i tang shudan*. To be at a loss.

A. فَكَّاهَ *kákullah*. Cardamums.

P. فَكْمٌ *kákum*. The ermine.

A. فَالٌ *kál*. A word, a saying. فَالٌ وَفَالٌ *kál u kál*. Gossip, chattering.

A. فَالٌ *kál*. He said.

A. فَالِبٌ *kálíb*. A mould, form.

P. فَالِيٌّ *káli*. A large carpet.

P. فَالِجَةٌ *káliche*. A small carpet.

A. فَاتٌ *kámat*. The stature.

A. فَامِعٌ *kámi*. Smiting down, subduing.

A. فَامُوسٌ *kámús*. The ocean; a lexicon.

A. فَانِيتٌ *kánit*. Godly.

A. فَانِيسٌ *kánis*. A hunter; prey, game.

A. فَانِيطٌ *kánit*. Despairing.

A. فَانِعٌ *káni*. Contented, satisfied.

G. فَانُونٌ *kánún*. A canon, rule; a dulcimer.

A. فَاهٌ *káh*. Obedience; dignity, power.

A. فَاهِرٌ *káhir*. Subduing; violent, mighty.

A. فَائِدٌ *káid*. A leader, a commander.

A. فَاهِلٌ *káil*. Speaking, speaker; one who assents to or maintains an opinion.

A. فَامٌ *káim*. Standing, durable, firm.

T. فَائِقٌ *káymak*. Clotted cream.

A. فَامٌ *káim mašám*. A lieutenant-governor (in Turkey); deputy Prime Minister (in Persia).

P. فَاءٌ *kabá*. An upper garment, an overcoat.

A. فَاءٌ *kibáb*. Towers, vaults, cupolas. (pl. of فَاءٌ.)

P. فَاءٌ *kabúch*. A little tunic.

P. فَاحَةٌ *kabúhat*. Baseness.

P. فَاسٌ *kobús*. The sun.

A. P. فَاءٌ *kabúla*. A contract, deed, bill of sale, security.

A. فَاءٌ *kabáih*. Crimes.

A. فَاءٌ *kabáil*. Tribes, families. (pl. of فَاءٌ.)

A. فَاءٌ *kabí*. Baseness, deformity.

A. فَاءٌ *kabr*. A tomb, grave.

A. P. فَاءٌ *kabristán*. A burying ground.

A. فَاءٌ *kabz*. Grasping, seizing.

A. فَاءٌ *kabz ul wasá'*. A receipt, a discharge.

A. فَاءٌ *kabzu*. A handful; grasp, clutch; the closed fist.

A. فَاءٌ *kabl*. Before, prior.

A. فَاءٌ *kibal*. Presence; part. من فَاءٍ *min kibal*. In respect of.

A. فَاءٌ *kibla*. A point of adoration; Mecca.

A. فَاءٌ *kublah*. A kiss.

A. P. فَاءٌ *kibla-gáh*. A point of adoration; a parent.

A. P. فَاءٌ *kibla-nunni*. The mariner's compass.

A. *كِبْرِيَا* *kib'ia i 'alam*. Cynosure of the universe (used in addressing H. M. the Sháh).

A. *قُبُور* *kubûr*. Tombs.

A. *كُبُول* *kubûl*. Consent, acceptance.

A. *كُفْ* *kubbah*. A vault; arch; a dome.

A. P. *كُبْبَا* *kubba i ab*. A bubble of water.

A. P. *كُبْبَا* *kubba i zarrin*. The sun.

A. *كَبِيل* *kabîl*. Base, ugly.

A. *كَبِيلَة* *kabîlah*. A tribe, a family.

A. *كَيْل* *kîl*. Battle, slaughter.

A. *كَيْل* *kutl*. Slaughter, killing.

A. *كَيْل كَاه* *kutl gâh*. The seat of carnage. A place of execution.

A. *كَيْل* *kutl*. Killed, slain.

A. *كُفْ* *kubîbah*. A prostitute.

A. *كُفْ* *kahf*. Drought, famine.

A. P. *كُفْ* *kahf-sûl*. A famine, a barren year.

A. *كَيْف* *kîlf*. The skull.

A. *كَد* *kadl*. Stature.

A. *كَدَام* *kudâm*. Ancient, anterior, prior.

A. *كَدَام* *kadlâm*. A leader.

A. *كَدَامَت* *kadâmat*. Priority.

A. *كُدْ* *kudl*. A cup, goblet.

A. *كَدَر* *kadr*. Rank, quality.

A. *كَدَر* *kadar*. Value, quantity.

A. *كَدَر* *kidr*. A kettle, a caldron.

A. *كَدَرَت* *kudrat*. Power.

A. P. *كَدَرِي* *kadrî*. Somewhat, a little.

A. P. *كَدَرَن* *kad-zan*. A bone for nibbling pens on.

P. *كُدْس* *kuds*. Sanctity, holiness.

P. *كَدَغَن* *kadaghan*. Order, prohibition.

A. *كَدَم* *kadam*. A foot, a pace.

A. *كَدَمَا* *kudamâ*. The ancients.

A. *كَدُوس* *kadûs*. Holy.

A. *كَدَوِي* *kadwâ*. Rectitude.

A. *كَدُوم* *kudûm*. Arrival.

A. *كَدَوَة* *kadwat*. A leader, chief.

A. *كَدِير* *kadîr*. Powerful.

A. *كَدِيم* *kadîm*. Ancient, old, former.

A. *كُرَى* *kurâ*. Villages. (pl. of *كُرْبَة* *karyat*.)

A. *كِرَات* *kirât*. Reading (especially the Korân).

A. *كَرَابَت* *karâbat*. Relationship, propinquity.

T. *كُرَا سُرَان* *kurâ sûrân*. Escort for the mail; a sentinel.

P. *كَرَابَة* *karâba*. A large flagon.

P. *كَرَار* *karâr*. Stability; confession.

A. P. *كَرَار دَاد* *karâr-dâd*. Established, ratified.

P. *kurasha*. A fever in which the hair stands on end.

A. *kurāza*. Filings.

T. *karāghúsh*. A sparrow-hawk.

A. *kurán*. The Koran.

A. *kirán*. Conjunction.

P. *karáwul*. Picquets, out-guards.

A. *kurb*. Propinquity, kindred.

A. *kurubá*. Relations.

A. *kurbán*. A sacrifice.

A. *kurbat*. Affinity, proximity.

A. *kurbá*. Relation-ship, consanguinity.

A. *kirba*. A water-skin.

A. *kurrat*. Coolness and lustre in the eyes.

A. *karb*. A wound, a scar.

A. *karhat*. A sore.

A. *kird*. A monkey.

A. *kurs*. A disc, a round loaf.

A. *kurs i simín*. The moon.

A. *karz*. A debt, a loan.

A. P. *karz kháh*. A creditor.

A. P. *karz-dár*. A debtor.

A. *kirtás*. Paper.

A. *kar*. A gourd

A. *kurat*. A lot, chance.

A. *kirmiz*. Crimson.

A. *kirmiz i z-reuf*. Cochineal.

A. *kirmiz*. Crimson.

A. *kurn*. A horn; a century, an age.

A. *karunul*. Cloves.

A. *karun*. Ufers.

A. *kurn*. Horns, ages. (pl. of *kurn*.)

A. *karib*. Near, about, kin.

A. *kuraish*. A noble tribe in Arabia, to which Mohammed belonged.

A. *kurin*. Connected with, joined.

A. *karinn*. Conjecture; context.

A. *karyah*. A village.

P. *kar*. Coarse, raw silk.

A. *kazak*. A robber, a cossack.

T. *kazal-búsh*. "Red-head"; a moghul soldier.

A. *kasawat*. Hardness.

A. *kast*. A division; instalment.

A. P. *kast-bandí*. A settlement by instalment.

A. *kism*. A kind; share.

A. *kasm*. An oath. *kasm khurdan*. To swear.

A. *kismat*. Fate, share.



- A. *kīshēr*. Bark, peel, husk.
- A. *kashf*. Squalor, scurf.
- A. *kass*. Shaving, shearing.
- A. *kassāb*. A butcher.
- A. *kīṣaṣ*. The law of retaliation for homicide.
- A. *kassād*. Odes. (pl. of *قصيده*.)
- A. *kashab*. A reed, pen; muslin.
- A. *kashbah*. A town, small city.
- A. *kash*. Intention, attempt.
- A. *kashr*. A palace; deficiency.
- A. *kīṣaṣ*. Tales. (pl. of *قصص*.)
- A. *kashwā*. The extremity.
- A. *kushūr*. Fault, failure, deficiency.
- A. *kīṣṣah*. A history, tale.
- A. P. *kīssa-kh'ān*. A story-teller.
- A. P. *kīṣṣa-gā*. A story-teller.
- A. *kasīda*. An ode.
- A. *kashīr*. Short.
- A. *kazā*. Decree, fate.
- A. *kazārā*. By chance.
- A. *kuzāt*. Judges. (pl. of *قاضى*.)
- A. *kazū wa kadar*. Fate and destiny.
- A. *kazāyā*. Affairs, lawsuits. (pl. of *قضية*.)
- A. *kazbān*. Branches.
- A. *kazīb*. A branch.
- A. *kazīyeh*. A dispute, a proposition.
- A. *katā*. A sand-grouse (famous for its ingenuity in discovering water in the desert).
- A. *kītār*. A row, rank.
- A. *kuttā' ut tarīk*. Highwaymen.
- A. *katāf* or *kītāf*. The vintage.
- A. *kutb*. The polar star, pole, &c.
- A. *kafr*. A diameter line; a region.
- A. *kaṭarāt*. Drops.
- A. *kaṭrān*. Dropping, distilling; pitch.
- A. *katrah*. One drop.
- A. *kut'*. Cutting.
- A. *kut' i rahīm*. Renunciation of one's kindred.
- A. *kaṭ'an*. Never, by no means.
- A. P. *kaṭ' kardān*. To cross, to traverse.
- A. *kaṭ' i naẓr*. Over-looking (a fault, &c.).
- A. *kaṭ'ah*. A piece; a strophe.
- A. *kaṭaf*. A vestige.
- A. *kutn*. Cotton.
- A. *kaṭīn*. Domestic.
- A. *ka'r*. The bottom, the depths (of the sea, &c.).

A. *كفا* *kifá*. The nape of the neck.  
 A. *كفص* *kafas*. Net-work; a cage.  
 A. *كفل* *kufi*. A lock.  
 A. *كفيز* *kafiz*. A measure, weight.  
 A. *كفلاش* *kallash*. Cunning, crafty.  
 A. *كلاع* *kilá*. Castles, forts. (pl. of *قلعة*.)  
 P. *كلاوزى* *kálavuzi*. Guidance.  
 A. *قلب* *qalb*. The heart; centre; inversion. Base coin.  
 P. *قلبه* *qulba*. A plough.  
 P. *قلبه ران* *qulba-rán*. A ploughman.  
 A. *قلبى* *qalbi*. Hearty, cordial.  
 A. *قلل* *qillat*. Scarcity, want.  
 A. *قلت* *kalt*. Saxifrage.  
 P. *قليات* *kaltabán*. A pimp.  
 A. *قلع* *qal*. Extraction, pulling out.  
 A. *قلعه* *qal'ah*. A fort, castle.  
 A. *قلى* *qal'iy*. Made of or containing tin.  
 P. *قلفت* *quluft*. Big, bulky.  
 A. *قلق* *qalal*. Agitation, perturbation.  
 A. *قلم* *qalam*. A pen, a reed.  
 A. P. *قلم تراش* *qalam-tarash*. A penknife.  
 A. P. *قلم دان* *qalam-dan*. A pen-case.  
 A. P. *قلم در كشیدن* *qalam dar kashidan*. To obliterate.

A. P. *قلمرو* *qalam-rav*. Jurisdiction; an empire.  
 A. P. *قلمزن* *qalam-zan*. A scribe.  
 A. *قلم كر* *qalam-kr*. A painter.  
 A. P. *قلم حوى* *qalam i muí*. A hair-pencil.  
 A. *قلمون* *qalamón*. A chameleon.  
 A. *قندار* *qandar*. A kind of monk.  
 A. *قنوب* *qunub*. Hearts. (pl. of *قلب*.)  
 A. *قنه* *qullah*. Top, summit.  
 A. *قلى* *qali*. Alkali.  
 A. *قليل* *qalil*. Few, little.  
 P. *قليات* *qaliyán*. A lookah  
 P. *قليات* *qaliyán*. } or narghi-  
 leh.  
 A. *قلمه* *qaliyub*. A fricassee; a curry.  
 A. *قمار* *qumar*. Dice; any game of hazard.  
 A. P. *قمار باختن* *qumar bákhtan*. To game, to gamble.  
 P. *قماش* *qumash*. Piece of goods.  
 T. *قماشى* *qamachi*. A whip.  
 A. *قمر* *qamar*. The moon.  
 A. *قمرى* *qamaríy*. Lunar.  
 A. *قمرى* *qumríy*. A ring-dove.  
 A. *قمسع* *qum*. Battering, bruising.  
 A. *قمل* *qamal*. A louse.  
 A. *قميص* *qamis*. A shirt.  
 A. *قنات* *qanat*. The walls of a tent.

A. فاديل *ḥamādīl*. Chandeliers; candles.  
 A. فاعت *ḥindāt*. Content, abstinence.  
 A. فب *ḥinnab*. Hemp.  
 P. قند *ḥand*. Sugar-candy.  
 A. فنديل *ḥindīl*. A candle.  
 A. فوط *ḥunūt*. Despair.  
 P. فو *ḥū*. A swan.  
 T. فو *ḥū*. Tinder.  
 A. فو *ḥuwā*. Powers, faculties. (pl. of فوة.)  
 A. فواعد *ḥawā'id*. Rules, customs.  
 A. فوال *ḥawwāl*. A singer, an orator.  
 A. فوام *ḥawām*. Pillar, support.  
 A. فوانين *ḥawānīn*. Canons, regulations.  
 A. فوام *ḥawā'im*. Pillars.  
 A. فوت *ḥūt*. Aliment, food.  
 A. فوت *ḥūwat*. Strength, power.  
 P. فوق *ḥūtī*. A box.  
 T. فوج *ḥūch*. A ram.  
 A. فور *ḥaur*. Riband, tape.  
 P. فور خانه *ḥūr-khāna*. An arsenal.  
 P. فوری *ḥūrī*. A tea-pot.  
 A. فوس *ḥaus*. A bow, Saggiarius.  
 A. فوس فرج *ḥaus i ḥusah*. The rainbow.  
 T. فوش *ḥūsh*. A bird of prey, a falcon. *یله فوش* *yeh buhla ḥosh*. One falcon.  
 A. فول *ḥaul*. Saying, speech.  
 T. فوئوق *ḥūltūf*. A gulf.

A. قول و فعل *ḥaul u. fi'l*. Word and deed.  
 A. P. قولنامه *ḥaul-nāmu*. A treaty.  
 A. G. قولنج *ḥulinj*. The cholic.  
 A. قولي *ḥaulī*. Verbal.  
 A. قوم *ḥaum*. A tribe, nation.  
 A. قوی *ḥawīy*. Strong, robust.  
 A. قویم *ḥawīm*. Valiant, steadfast.  
 A. قهر *ḥahr*. Rage, fury, wrath.  
 A. قهار *ḥahār*. Powerful; avenger.  
 A. قهقهه *ḥahḥah*. Loud laughter.  
 A. قهوه *ḥahweh*. Coffee.  
 A. قی *ḥai*. Vomiting.  
 A. قیاس *ḥiyās*. Conjecture, guess; analogy.  
 A. قیاسی *ḥiyāsī*. Conjectural.  
 A. قیاسه *ḥuyāsū*. Physiognomy.  
 A. قیام *ḥayām*. Standing, permanence.  
 A. قیامت *ḥiyāmāt*. The resurrection.  
 T. قیچی *ḥaiçhī*. Scissors.  
 A. قی *ḥaih*. Matter, pus.  
 A. قید *ḥaid*. Restraint, confinement.  
 A. قیدی *ḥaidī*. A prisoner.  
 P. قیر *ḥīr*. Pitch.  
 A. قیراط *ḥīrāt*. A carat.  
 A. قیس *ḥais*. Comparing.

A. **قَيسَر** *kaisar*. Caesar; an emperor.

A. **قَیْظ** *qayiz*. Midsummer.

G. **قَیْطَال** *kifül*. The cephalic vein.

A. **قَبْی** *kib*. Foolish, giddy; clucking like a hen.

A. **قَیْل و قَال** *kil u kál*. Conversation.

A. **قَیْلُولَه** *kailúla*. Sleeping at midday.

A. **قَیْمَت** *kímat*. Price, value.

A. **قَیْمَتِی** *kímatíy*. Valuable.

T. **قَیْمَتِی** *káimák*. See قَیْمَتِی.

P. **قَیْمَه** *kíma*. Minced meat.

A. **قَیْوَد** *kuyúd*. Stipulation.

A. **قَیْوَم** *kaiyúm*. Eternal.

## ك

ك *káf*. K. The twenty-second letter of the Arabic and twenty-fifth of the Persian alphabet.

P. **ك** *ak*. A diminutive termination, as **بِسْرَك** *pisarak*. A little boy.

A. **كَاْبَت** *kábit*. Melancholy.

P. **كَاْبِتْرَه** *kábitura*. Foolish discourse.

A. **كَاْبُس** *kábús*. The nightmare.

P. **كَاْبِن** *kábin*. A marriage-settlement.

A. **كَاْب** *katib*. A writer, secretary.

P. **كَنْجَه** *kánu*. The side of a mountain.

P. **كَاخ** *kákh*. An upper gallery or balcony; a house built upon an elevation.

A. **كَاذِب** *kázib*. A liar, impostor.

P. **كَار** *kar*. Business, work.

P. **كَارِگَر** *kár-gár*. Skilful.

P. **كَارِ اَمْدَنی** *kár-amadní*. Useful.

P. **كَارِ پَرْدَاز** *kár-pardáz*. A manager.

P. **كَار خَاْه** *kár-khāna*. A workshop, a manufactory.

P. **كَارْد** *kárd*. A knife.

A. **كَارِز** *káriz*. A preacher.

P. **كَارِ زَار** *kár-zár*. Battle, conflict.

P. **كَار شَاْس** *kár-shinás*. A man of business, skilful.

P. **كَار فَرْمَا** *kár-farmá*. A minister, ruler.

P. **كَار گُذَار** *kár-gužár*. Discharging one's duty.

P. **كَار گَر** *karyar*. Effectual, effective.

P. **كَار كُن** *kár-kun*. A director, a record-keeper.

A. **كَارَوَان** *karawán*. A caravan.

P. **كَارَوَانِ سَرَاے** *karawán surát*. An inn.

P. **كَار و بَار** *kár u bār*. Negotiation, business.

P. **كَارِ و بَارِی** *kár u bári*. A trader, a transactor of business.

P. کاری *kārī*. A champion; an affair.

P. کاریدن *kārīdan*. To sow seed.

P. کاربز *kārīz*. A canal for irrigation.

P. کارگر *kārīgar*. An artificer; a workman.

P. کاز *kāz*. Shears, scissors; the branch of a tree.

A. کاسب *kāsib*. A receiver, gainer, acquirer.

A. کاس *kās*. A cup.

P. کاست *kāst*. Diminution.

P. کاستن *kāstan*. To decrease.

A. کاسد *kāsul*. Deficient; not current.

A. کاسر *kāsir*. A breaker.

P. کاسنی *kāsni*. Enlivened, white succory.

A. P. کاسه *kāsa*. A cup, goblet; porcelain.

P. کاسه سر *kāsa i sar*. The skull.

P. کاش *kāsh*. Would that!

P. کاشانه *kāshāna*. A bird's nest; a house.

P. کاشتن *kāshtan*. To sow, to cultivate the land.

A. کاشی *kāshī*. A secret enemy.

A. کاشف *kāshif*. A detector, discoverer.

A. کاشم *kāshim*. One who restrains his anger.

P. کاغذ *kāghaz*. Paper; a letter.

P. کاغذ باد *kāghaz i bād*. A paper-kite.

P. کاغذ زر *kāghaz i zar*. Gold leaf.

P. کاغذ وصلی *kāghaz i waslī*. Pasteboard.

P. کافتن *kāftan*. To dig; to split.

A. کافر *kāfir*. An infidel; an unbeliever.

A. کافر نعمت *kāfir i nīmat*. Ungrateful.

A. کافل *kāfl*. A sponsor, surety.

A. کافور *kāfur*. Camphor; a white wax-candle; a nickname given to black eunuchs, "snow-ball."

A. کافوری *kāfurī*. An eunuch; camphorated.

A. کافه *kāfa*. All, the whole.

A. کافه، ام *kāfa i anām*. All mankind.

A. کافی *kāfi*. Sufficient.

P. کاک *kāk*. Biscuit.

P. کاکل *kākul*. A curl, lock, ringlet.

P. کاکنج *kākenj*. A species of nightshade.

P. کالا *kālā*. Things, necessities, goods.

P. کالبد *kālbād*. The human body, form, figure; mould.

RUSS. کالسکه *kālsku*. A carriage.

P. کالبدگر *kālbād-gar*. A sculptor.

P. کام *kām*. Desire, wish; the palate.

P. کام جو *kām-jū*. Seeking enjoyment.

P. کامران *kām-rān*. Happy, felicitous.

P. کامرانی *kām-rānī*. Felicity, fruition.

P. کامروا *kām-rawā*. Enjoying, gratified.

P. کامزن *kām-zan*. One who intends doing anything.

A. کامل *kāmīl*. Perfect, entire.

P. کام ۴ کام *kām-nū-kām*. Willing or unwilling.

A. کامین *kāmīn*. Lying in ambush.

P. کامیاب *kām-yāb*. Prosperous, successful.

P. کامیابی *kām-yābī*. Fruition, prosperity.

P. کان *kān*. A mine, quarry.

A. کانون *kānūn*. A chafing-dish, a fireplace.

A. کانون الآخر *kānūn ul ākhir*, or

A. کانون الثاني *kānūn us sānī*. A Syrian month (January).

A. کانون الاول *kānūn ul awal*. A Syrian month (December).

P. کانی *kānī*. Mineral.

P. کاو *kāv*. Digging, hollowing out.

P. کواک *kāvāk*. A hollow thing, cavity.

P. کاورک *kāvark*. A bird's nest.

P. کاوش *kāvish*. Digging; meditating.

P. کاوین *kāvūlan*. To dig.

P. کاه *kāh*. Straw.

P. کاهان *kāh-bān*. Stubble, a stubble-field.

P. کاهدرا *kāh-rubā*. Amber.

P. کاه رہای *kāh-rubāi*. Electricity.

P. کاهی *kāhish*. Diminution.

P. کاهیز *kāh-riz*. Straws, rubbish.

A. کاهل *kāhil*. Slothful, lazy.

A. P. کاهلی *kāhīl*. Sloth, indolence.

A. کاهن *kāhin*. A seeth-sayer.

P. کاهو *kāhū*. Lettuce, salad.

P. کاهیدن *kāhīdan*. To diminish.

A. کائن *kāin*. Being, existing; a creature.

A. کائنات *kāinūt*. Creatures, beings.

A. کب *kabb*. Overthrowing; inverting.

A. P. کباب *kebāb*. Roasted meat.

A. کبه *kebāba*. Cubebs.

A. کباد *kebād*. Disease of the liver.

A. کبار *kibār*. Grandees, nobles.

A. کبد *kibd*. The liver, the heart.

A. کبر *kibr*. Grandeur, pride.

A. کبرا *kubarā*. Great men, grandees. (pl. of کبر.)

- A. كِبْرَة *kibrat*. Grandeur.  
 A. كِبْرِيَا *kibriyá*. Grandeur;  
 tower. The Most High.  
 A. كِبْرِيْت *kibrít*. Sulphur.  
 P. كَبْ *kabg*. A species of  
 partridge.  
 A. كَبْل *kebl*. A large chain,  
 or fetter.  
 P. كَبُوْتَر *kabútar*. A pigeon.  
 P. كَبُوْد *kabúd*. Blue, azure.  
 P. كَبَه *kaba*, *kuba* or *kubba*.  
 A cupping-glass.  
 P. كَبِي *kabí*. An ape,  
 monkey.  
 A. كَبِيْر *kabír*. Great, large.  
 A. كَبِيْسَه *kabísa*. Intercal-  
 lary.  
 A. كِتَاب *kitáb*. A book,  
 letter, epistle.  
 A. كُتُب *kuttáb*. A school.  
 A. كِتَابَات *kitábat*. Writing.  
 H. كِتَارَه *katára*. A dagger.  
 A. كِتَان *kettán*. Linseed;  
 linen.  
 A. كُتُب *kutub*. Books. (pl.  
 of كِتَاب.)  
 A. P. كُتُب خَانَه *kutub-khána*.  
 A library.  
 P. كِتْحَدَا *kat-khudá*. The  
 master of a family, bride-  
 groom. (pronounced in Turk-  
 ish *k'yáha*.)  
 P. كِتْحَدَا *kat-khudát*.  
 Marriage; housebreaking.  
 A. كَتِف *katíf*. The shoul-  
 der; blade-bone.  
 P. كَتِكَه *kat-kena*. Portion  
 of a firm re-let.  
 A. كَتْم *katm*. Concealment.

- A. كَسَافَت *kasáfat*. Density.  
 A. كَسْرَت *kasrat*. Abund-  
 ance, excess.  
 A. كَسِر *kasír*. Many, much,  
 abundant.  
 A. كَسِيف *kasíf*. Dense,  
 thick.  
 P. كَج *kaj*. Crooked, curv-  
 ed, bent.  
 P. كُجَا *kujá*. Where.  
 P. كَج اَكْد *kaj-ágand*. A  
 quilted silk-jacket worn under  
 armour.  
 P. كَجَاوَه *kajáva*. A camel-  
 litter.  
 P. A. كَج طَع *kaj-tab'*. Per-  
 verse, crooked-tempered.  
 P. كَجَاك *kajak*. A hook  
 for driving elephants.  
 P. كَجِي *kají*. Crookedness,  
 curvature.  
 A. كَحَال *kuphál*. An ocu-  
 list.  
 A. كَحْل *kuhl*. Collyrium.  
 A. كَد *kadd*. Trouble, in-  
 convenience.  
 A. كُدَاس *kudás*. Sneezing  
 (of animals).  
 P. كُدَام *kudám*. Which;  
 what; whether.  
 P. كَد بَانِي *kad-bání*. A  
 lady, matron.  
 A. كَدَر *kadar*. Turbid-  
 ness.  
 P. كَدُو *kaddú*. A gourd.  
 P. كَدُوخ *kadúkh*. A bath;  
 a cup.  
 A. كَدُوْت *kudúrat*. Tur-  
 bidness.

P. كده *keda*. A locative termination, as كده اتش *átish-keda*. A fire-temple.  
 A. كذا *kaẓá*. Thus, so.  
 A. كذاب *kaẓáb*. A great liar.  
 A. كذب *kizb*. A lie, lying.  
 A. كذوب *kaẓúb*. i. q. كذاب.  
 P. كر *kar*. Deaf.  
 P. كرا *kírá*. To whom.  
 A. كرات *karrát*. Times, many times.  
 A. كرات *karrás*. A leek.  
 A. كراز *kuráz*. A small bottle or phial.  
 A. كرام *kirám*. Beneficent or noble men.  
 A. كرامت *karámat*. Liberality; a lesser miracle.  
 P. كران *karán*. } Margin,  
 P. كراه *karána*. } border, edge.  
 A. كراحت *karáhat*. } Aver-  
 A. كراحت *karáhiyat*. } sion, disgust.  
 A. كراه *kiráyah*. Rent, hire.  
 P. كرب *karb*. Being afflicted, melancholy.  
 A. كربال *kirbál*. A bow for carding cotton.  
 A. كربت *kurbat*. Affliction, distress.  
 A. كره *karat*. Once, one time, an assault.  
 P. كرجي *karají*. A little boat.  
 P. كردر *kardár*. Action, deed.

P. كردگار *kardagár*. The Creator.  
 P. كردن *kerdan*. To do.  
 P. كردنی *kardani*. Practicable, fit to do.  
 A. كرسی *kursíy*. A chair, a throne; the highest heaven.  
 P. كرشه *kirishma*. A wink, nod, glance. دو كار *biyek kirishma du kír*. To kill two birds with one stone.  
 A. كرفس *karafs*. Parsley.  
 T. كرك *kurk*. A pelisse.  
 A. كركدن *karkaddan*. A rhinoceros.  
 P. كركس *karqus*. A vulture.  
 A. كرم *karam*. Liberality, beneficence.  
 P. كرم *kirm*. (pl. كرمات *kirmán*.) A worm.  
 P. كرم به *kirma i pílu*. A silk-worm.  
 P. كرم شب تاب *kirma i shab-táb*. A glow-worm, firefly.  
 P. كرموش *kar-músh*. A musk-rat.  
 P. كرتا *karná*. A trumpet, clarion.  
 A. كرن *kurnub*. A calabash.  
 A. P. كرن رومی *kurnub i rámi*. A cauliflower.  
 HER. كروبی *kurrábíy*. A cherub.  
 P. كروه *kurúh*. A measure of length, two miles.  
 P. كروا *kurwígí*. Carraway-seed.  
 P. كره *kara*. Fresh butter.



A. كره *kūrrah*. A globe, sphere.

P. كره *kurra*. A colt, foal.

A. كريم *karīm*. Bountiful, liberal, gracious.

A. كره *kurīh*. Detestable.

P. كز *kūz*. Crooked.

P. كز اغند *kāz-āghand*.

See كنگ *kaṅg*.

P. كس *kas*. A person, an individual.

P. كس *kus*. Pudendum muliebre.

A. كاد *kasād*. Badness of market, not current.

A. كافت *kasāfat*. Sediment; an eclipse.

A. كالت *kasālat*. Sluggishness, slowness.

A. كس *kash*. Trade, occupation, industry.

A. كبر *kashbar*. An ivory bracelet.

A. P. كبی *kasbī*. A prostitute.

P. کتی *kustī*. A belt worn by Persis.

A. كسر *kasr*. Fracture.

A. كسره *kasrah*. The vowel َ.

A. كسری *kasrā*. Khosroes, name of several kings of Persia.

A. كل *kasl*. Slowness, sickness.

A. كسند *kasl-mand*. Sick, relaxed.

A. كسوت *kisrat*. Dress, habit.

A. كسوف *kusūf*. An eclipse of the sun.

P. كشادگی *kushādagi*. Amplitude, expansion.

P. كشادن *kushādan*. To open, to subdue.

P. كشاده *kushādān*. Open, subdued, cheerful.

A. كشاف *kashshāf*. One who reveals or discloses.

P. کشش *kashshāsh*. Perplexity, attraction.

P. کشان *keshān*. Drawing (in comp.).

P. کشان *kushān*. Killing (in comp.).

P. کشایش *kushāyish*. An opening, subduing.

P. کشت *kisht*. A sown field.

P. کشت زار *kisht-zār*. Cultivated land.

P. کشت کار *kisht-kār*. A husbandman.

P. کشتن *kishtan*. To sow, to till.

P. کشتن *kushtan*. To kill.

P. کشتی *kishtī*. A boat; a ship.

P. کشتی *kushtī*. Wrestling.

P. کشتی بان *kishtī-bān*. A pilot, steersman.

P. کشتی شکسته *kishtī-shikastā*. Shipwrecked.

P. کشتی گذارم *kishtī i guzāra*. A ferry-boat.

P. کشتی گیر *kishtī-gīr*. A wrestler.

P. کشت ران *kash i rān*. The groin.

P. کش *kashish*. Attraction, allurements.

A. کشف *kashf*. Opening, revealing.

A. کشکول *kashkúl*. A beggar's wallet.

P. کشمش *kishmish*. Raisins.

P. کنبز *kishnáz*. Coriander seed.

P. کشودن *kashúdan*. To open.

P. کشور *kishvar*. Climate, region.

P. کشا *kishvar-kushá*. A conqueror.

P. کشیدن *kashídan*. To pull, attract, draw out; to suffer.

P. کعب *ka'b*. The ankle, cube.

A. کعبه *ka'bah*. The temple of Mecca.

A. کف *kaff*. The palm, hand.

P. کف *kaf*. Scum, froth.

A. کفار *kuffár*. Infidels.

A. کفارت *kafárat*. Penitence, atonement.

A. کفاف *kafáf*. Daily bread.

A. کفالات *kafálat*. Guarantee, security.

A. کفایة *kifáyat*. Sufficiency; economy.

A. P. کف پا *kaff i pá*. The sole of the feet.

P. کفچه *kafché*. A ladle.

A. P. کف دشت *kaff i dast*. The palm of the hand.

A. کفر *kufir*. Infidelity, blasphemy; ingratitude.

A. کفران *kufírán*. Ingratitude.

P. کف زدن *kaf zadan*. To foam, froth.

P. کف زدن *kaff-zay zadan*. To bleed a horse's hoof.

P. کفش *kafsh*. A shoe, slipper.

P. کفش دوز *kafsh-dáz*. A shoe-maker.

P. کفشگر *kaf-gír*. A skimmer.

A. کفن *kafn*. The buttocks

A. کفن *kafan*. A winding-sheet.

A. P. کفه *kafá*. The tray of a pair of scales.

A. کفو *kafie*. Equal.

A. کفور *kafúr*. Impious, ungrateful.

A. کفیل *kafíl*. A security, surety, bail.

A. کل *kull*. The whole, all.

P. کل *kal*. Bald, baldness.

P. کلا *kalá*. A frog.

A. کلاب *kaláb*. Hydrophobia.

P. کلابه *kalába*. Raw thread; yarn.

P. کلاخ *kalákh*. A fillet, a head-band.

P. کلاز *kalár*. A frog.

A. کلاسه *kalása*. Wells, where travellers drink.

P. کلاغ *kalágh*. A crow.

A. کلال *kalál*. Weakness, fatigue.

P. کلاه *kulála*. Rigglets; a nosegay.

- A. کلام *kašām*. Speech, a word.  
 P. کلان *kalán*. Large, great.  
 P. کزانی *kalání*. Greatness.  
 P. کلاوه *kaláva*. A skein or ball of thread.  
 P. کلاه *kuláh*. A tall Persian cap.  
 A. کلب *kulb*. A dog.  
 A. کلبان *kalbatán*. Tongs, pincers.  
 P. کلاه *kulaja*. A frock-coat.  
 P. کلبان *kalkhán*. } A fur-  
 P. کلبان *kalkhan*. } nace for heating a bath.  
 P. کلبه *kulba*. A closet, cell.  
 A. کلس *kils*. Quick-lime for making mortar.  
 A. کلاف *kalaf*. A spot in the face; being in love.  
 A. کلفت *kulfut*. Trouble, vexation, distress.  
 P. کلبه *kilk*. A pen, reed.  
 P. کلم *kilim*. A carpet.  
 A. کلمات *kalimát*. Discourses.  
 A. کلمه *kalima*. A word, speech, saying. The Mohammedan profession of faith.  
 P. کالند *kaland*, *kuland*. A mattock, spade.  
 P. کالند *kulanak*. A crane.  
 A. کلاب *kalláb*. Forceps, pincers.  
 P. کلوخ *kulúkh*. A clod of earth.

- P. کلوخ *kulúkh-kúb*. A mallet for breaking clods.  
 P. کلوخ انداز *kulúkh-andáz*. A slinger.  
 P. کله *kalla*. A flock, herd.  
 P. کله *kalla*. A head, a sugar-loaf.  
 P. کله *kalla-pácha*. Sheep's trotters.  
 P. کله سر *kalla i sar*. The crown of the head.  
 A. کلی *kulláy*. Universally, totally.  
 A. کلبات *kulliyát*. The collected works of an author.  
 P. کلبه *kilid*. A key.  
 P. G. کلبه *kalisa*. A church.  
 A. کلام *kalim*. An interlocutor: کلام الله *kalim alláh*. Moses.  
 A. کلبه *kulya*. The kidneys, reins.  
 P. کم *kam*. Few, less, wanting.  
 A. کم *kam*. How much?  
 A. کما *kamá*. As.  
 A. کم *kumm*. A sleeve.  
 A. کما *kimád*. Fomentation.  
 P. کماش *kumásh*. Fustian.  
 A. کمال *kamál*. Perfection.  
 P. کمان *kamán*. A bow.  
 P. کمانچه *kanánché*. A violin.  
 P. کماندار *kanán-dár*. An archer.  
 A. کما یمنی *kamá yambughá*. As it ought to be.

P. *کم بخت kam-bakht*. Unfortunate, wretched.

P. *کمتر kamtar*. Less, fewer, inferior.

P. *کمخاب kam-kháb*. Brocade.

A. *کمر kamar*. The loins, waist, middle.

A. P. *کمر بسته kamar-basta*. Ready.

A. P. *کمر بند kamar-band*. A belt, girdle.

P. *کم رنگ kam-rang*. Pale.

A. *کمره kamuríy*. Weak in the loins (a horse).

P. A. *کم عار kam 'aríyár*. Below standard (coin).

P. *کماک kumak*. Auxiliaries.

P. *کماند kamand*. A noose, halter, lasso.

P. *کم و کاست kam u kást*. Defect and diminution.

A. *کمون kamunán*. Cumminseed.

A. *کمه kamah*. Blind from the birth.

P. *کمی kamí*. Paucity, scarcity.

A. *کامی kamíy*. A hero, a mailed warrior.

P. *کمباب kam-yáb*. Rare, scarce.

A. *کمایت kumáit*. A bay horse.

A. *کمایت kamíyet*. Quantity.

P. *کمز دان kumíz-dán*. The urine-bladder.

A. *کمن kamín*. An am-bush.

P. *کمن kamín*. } Mean,  
P. *کمه kamína*. } base, ab-  
ject.

A. *کن kun*. Be thou.

P. *کن kun*. Do thou.

P. *کن kun*. Dig thou; (in composition) a digger.

P. *کند kunád*. May (God) do!

P. *کنار kanár*. Side, brink.

P. *کنار kinár*. A lap; an embrace.

P. *کناره kindára*. Beach, shore, margin.

A. *کناس kunnás*. A sweeper.

A. *کنیه kináyah*. Sign, allusion, metaphor.

P. *کنایس kandáis*. Churches. (pl. of *کنیه*.)

P. *کُنْج kunj*. A corner, angle.

P. *کُنْجَش kunjishk*. A spar row.

P. *کند kunl*. Blunt, stupid.

P. *کندن kandan*. To dig, engrave; to pluck up.

P. *کُنْشَت kunisht*. A church, synagogue; a profession.

P. *کنز kanz*. A treasure.

A. P. *کنعان kamán*. Canaan.

A. *کف kanaf*. A wing, side.

P. *کُنْکَاش kunkásh*. Conference, especially of conspirators.

P. *کُنْجُور kunjuru*. A battle-ment.

P. *کندِه kanenda*. A diggor.

A. *کُنْز kunúz*. Treasures.

P. کنون *kənūn*. Now, at present.

A. كنه *kanh*. Substance, mode.

P. کنز *kaniz*. A maid-servant.

P. کنیزه *kanizah*. A little girl.

P. كنيسه *kanisah*. A church.

A. كواكب *kuwākib*. Stars. (pl. of كوكب.)

P. كوب *kūb*. Bruise thou; bruising.

P. كويدن *kūbidan*. To beat, bruise.

P. کوتاه *kātāh*. Short, contracted.

P. کوتاهی *kātāhi*. Shortness.

A. کوسر *kausar*. Name of a stream in paradise.

P. کوچ *kūch*. Marching, decampment; (colloquially) family, household.

P. کوچک *kūchak*. Little, small.

P. کوچه *kūcha*. A lane, a street.

P. کودک *kūdūk*. A boy, youth.

P. کودن *kūdan*. A block-head, stupid.

P. کور *kūr*. Blind.

P. کور دن *kūr-dil*. Lazy, carelers.

P. کورنش *kūrnish*. } Obei-

P. کورنشات *kūrnishāt*. } sance,

salutation.

P. کوره *kūra*. A fireplace, forge.

P. کورے *kūrī*. Blindness.

P. کوز *kūz*. Crooked.

P. کوز پشت *kūz-pusht*. Hump-backed.

A. P. کوزه *kūza*. A jug.

P. کوس *kūs*. A kettle-drum.

P. کوش *kūshish*. Effort, attempt.

P. کوشک *kūshk*. A palace, kiosk.

P. کوشیدن *kushīdan*. To strive, endeavour.

A. کوفه *kūfa*. Kufa, a city on the Euphrates. In Kufa and Bosra were rival schools of learning.

P. کوفتن *kūftan*. To bruise, to smite.

P. کوفه *kūfta*. A rissole.

A. کوكب *kūkab*. A star.

A. کوكبه *karukebah*. Attendants, satellites.

P. کول کردن *kūk-kerdan*. To wind up (a watch); to tune (a musical instrument).

P. کوكباش *kūkāl-tāsh*. A foster-brother.

P. کوكو *kūkū*. The cuckoo.

T. كوماك *kūmak*. Assistance.

P. کون *kūn*. The podex; anus.

A. کون *karun*. Existence.

A. کون مکان *karun makān*. The world, existence.

A. کونین *karunān*. Both states of existence.

P. کونی *kūnī*. A pæderast.

P. کوه *kūh*. A hill, mountain.

P. کوهان *kūhān*. A camel's or bullock's hump.

P. کوهسار *kūh-sār*. Mountainous.

P. کوهستان *kūhistān*. A hilly country.

P. کوئی *kūy*. A street, lane.

P. که *kī*. Who; that.

A. کوهان *kūhān*. Sooth-sayers.

A. کاهان *kahānat*. Sooth-saying.

P. کیهتر *kīh-tar*. Less, junior.

P. کاهربا *kah-rubā*. Attracting straws, (amber).

P. کهرای *kahrubāi*. Electricity.

A. کاهف *kahf*. A cave, a large cavern. اصحاب کاهف *ashāb i kahf*. The seven sleepers of Ephesus.

P. کاهشان *kah-kashān*. The milky way, the galaxy.

P. کهن *kūhn*. Old, ancient, worn.

P. کهنه *kūhna*. Old, ancient.

P. کاهواره *kahwāra*. A cradle.

P. کای *kai*. When?; an emperor.

A. کای *kai*. Canterbury.

A. کایسات *kīyāsāt*. Ingenuity.

P. کایان *kaiyān*. The Kayanian dynasty.

P. کایانی *kaiyānū*. Imperial, of the Kyanian race.

P. کای خسرو *kai-khusrav*. Kai-Khosrau, Cyrus.

A. کاذب *kāid*. Deceit, fraud, stratagem.

P. کیر *kīr*. Membrum virile.

A. کایس *kais*. Sagacity, ingenuity.

P. کیست *kīst*. Who is it? = کیست.

A. P. کبه *kīsa*. A bag, a purse.

P. کبه بر *kīsa-bar*. A cut-purse.

P. کیش *kīsh*. Religion; faith; a quiver; a kind of diaper. Name of an island at the entrance of the Persian Gulf.

P. کنگ *kīgh*. The matter adhering to the corners of the eyes.

A. کف *kaij*. How.

T. کف *kaij*. Being easy, comfortable, amused.

A. کایفت *kaij'iyet*. State, condition, circumstances.

P. کک *kak*. A flea.

A. ککل *kail*. A measure of grain.

P. کیمکت *kīmukht*. Leather of horse's or ass's hide.

G. کیموس *kaimūs*. Chyle.

G. کیمیا *kīmīyā*. Chemistry, alchemy.

P. کیمیاگر *kīmīyā-gar*. A chemist, alchemist.

P. کینه *kīna*. Malice, wrath.

P. کینه کش *kīna-k sh*. Vindictive.

P. کوبان *kutān*. The planet Saturn.

P. کیهان *kīhān*. The world.

## گ

۲ *gáf*. G. The twenty-sixth letter of the Persian alphabet.

P. گاشر *gászur* or گار *gászur*. A fuller, a washerman.

P. گار *gár*. An affix denoting agency.

P. گاز *gáz*. Tongue.

P. گام *gám*. A step, pace.

P. گاو *gáu*. A cow. ریش گاو *rish i gáu*. A fool.

P. گاو آهن *gáu u áhan*. A ploughshare.

P. گاو دم *gáu-dam*. A trumpet; a tapering tube.

P. گاو زبان *gáu-zabán*. Bugloss.

P. گاو زور *gáu-zúr*. Rude, brutal.

P. گاو شک *gáu-shang*. An ox-goad.

P. گاو میش *gáu-mísh*. A buffalo.

P. گاه *gáh*. Time, place.

P. گاه گاه *gáh-gáh*. Sometimes, now and then.

P. گاهن *gáhdan*. To copulate.

P. گبر *gabr*. A worshipper of fire, follower of Zoroaster; an infidel.

P. گچ *gach*. Mortar, plaster.

P. گدا *gudá*. A beggar.

P. گدازیدن *gudázidán*. To melt, to dissolve,

P. گدازش *gudázish*. Liquefaction.

P. گدازنده *gudázenda*. A solvent.

P. گدای *gadát*. Beggary.

P. گدو *guddú*. A pumpkin.

P. گذار *gužár*. A passage; a ferry.

P. گذاردن *gužárdan*. To perform.

P. گذارش *gužárish*. Representation; presenting a memorial, &c.

P. گذاشتن *gužáshtan*. To quit; to leave; to allow; to present.

P. کداف *gužáf*. Boasting.

P. گذر *gužar*. Pass thou.

P. گذر *gužar*. A passage; a ferry; passing.

P. گذر نامه *gužar-náma*. A passport.

P. گذران *gužrán*. Passing, spending.

P. گذرايدن *gužránídan*. To cause to pass; to present.

P. گذر بان *gužar-bán*. A road-watch.

P. گذر گاه *gužar-gáh*. A ford, a ferry.

P. گذاشتن *gužashtan*. To pass.

P. گذشته *gužashta*. Past.

P. گار *gar*. If.

P. گرامی *garámí*. Dear, respectable, excellent.

P. گران *garán*. Heavy; dear.

P. گرانى *garání*. Scarcity, dearth; weight.

P. گرای *garât*. Inclination.  
 P. گرایدن *garâdân*. To incline towards; to explore, examine.

P. گربال *gurbâl*. A sieve.  
 P. گربه *gurbah*. A cat.  
 P. گربه مسکین *gurba-i-miskîn*. A rogue; poor-puss.

P. گربه، آبی *gurba i âbî*. An otter.

P. گریز *gurpuz*. Artful, seductive.

P. گریچه *gar-chî*. Although.

P. گرد *gard*. Dust.

P. گرد *gird*. Round; circuit.

P. گرد *gard*. A hero.

P. گرداب *girdâb*. A whirlpool.

P. گرداگرد *gird á gird*. Round about.

P. گرد آمدن *gird ámadan*. To gather round.

P. گردان *gardân*. Turning, revolving.

P. گردانیدن *gardânîdan*. To alter, to turn, to cause, to become.

P. گرد آوردن *gird-âvarî*. Watching, guarding.

P. گرد باد *gird-bâd*. A whirlwind.

P. گردش *gardish*. Revolution.

P. گرد شهر *gird i shahr*. Suburbs.

P. گردنهکان *gardanegân*. A walnut,

P. گرد کردن *gird-kardan*. To surround, to invest.

P. گردن *gardan*. The neck.

P. گردن فراز *gardan-farâz*. Proud, haughty.

P. گردن کشتن *gardan keshîdan*. To rebel.

P. گردون *gardûn*. The celestial sphere; a wheel.

P. گردو *girdû*. } A nut.

P. گردوی *girdûy*. }

P. گرده *gurda*. A kidney; courage.

P. گرده *girda*. A wafer, cake; a shield; a round pillow.

P. گردیدن *gardîdan*. To become; to wander.

P. گرز *gurz*. A mace or club.

P. گریستن *girstan*. To weep, to cry.

P. گرسنگی *gursnagi*. Hunger.

P. گریشمه *girishtma*. An amorous glance. See گریشمه.

P. گرسنه *gursna*. Hungry.

P. گرفتار *giriftâr*. Seized, a captive.

P. گرفتاری *giriftâri*. Captivity, bondage.

P. گرفتن *giriftan*. To take; seize.

P. گرگ *gurg*. A wolf.

P. گرم *garm*. Hot, warm.

P. گرمابه *garmâba*. A warm bath.

P. گرم خیز *garm-ikhiz*. Active; an early risen.

P. گرم بید *garm-bîd*. A warm climate.



- P. گرمی *garmī*. Heat, warmth.
- P. گرمیدانه *garmīdāna*. A rush.
- P. گره *gar-na*. Unless.
- P. گرو *girav*. A pledge, pawn.
- P. گروه *gurūh*. Band, troop.
- P. گرویدن *giravīdan*. To follow, to imitate, to be attached.
- P. گره *girah*. A knot.
- P. گریان *giryān*. Weeping, lamenting.
- P. گریانیدن *giryānīdan*. To cause to cry.
- P. گریبان *garībān*. The collar or breast of a garment.
- P. گریختن *gurīkhtan*. To flee, desert.
- P. گریز *gurīz*. Flight, defeat.
- P. گریزان *gurīzān*. Taking flight.
- P. گریزانیدن *gurīzānīdan*. To put to flight.
- P. گریستن *girīstan*. To cry, to weep.
- P. گروه *girīva*. A steep acclivity.
- P. گریه *giryā*. Weeping.
- P. گز *gāz*. An ell; a tamarrisk.
- P. گزاف *guzāf*. Boasting, foolish talking.
- P. گزان *guzān*. Biting, pungent.
- P. گزر *gazar*. A carrot.

- P. گزند *gazand*. Injury, damage.
- P. گزه *gazna*. A nettle.
- P. گزیدن *guzīdan*. To choose, to select.
- P. گزیدن *gazīdan*. To bite.
- P. گزیده *guzīda*. Chosen, selected.
- P. گزیر *guzīr*. Aid, remedy.
- P. گستاخ *gustākh*. Rude.
- P. گستاخی *gustākhī*. Rudeness.
- P. گستر *gustar*. One who spreads, diffusive.
- P. گستراندن *gustarāndan*. }
- P. گسترانیدن *gustarānīdan*. }
- To cause to spread.
- P. گستردن *gustardan*. To spread.
- P. گسستن *gusistan*. }
- P. گسیختن *gusikhtan*. }
- To tear, or twist off.
- P. گسلیدن *guslīdan*. }
- P. گسلانیدن *guslānīdan*. }
- To snap asunder.
- P. گشت *gasht*. Walking, going round.
- P. گشتن *gashtan*. To become; to turn.
- P. گشته *gashta*. Became; changed.
- P. گفت *guft*. He spoke.
- P. گفتار *guftār*. To speak.
- P. گفتگو *guft-gū*. }
- P. گفت و شنید *guft u shunīd*. }
- Conversation.
- P. گل *gul*. A flower; a rose; the snuff of a candle.
- P. گل *gil*. Clay, mud.

- P. گلآب *guláb*. Rose-water.  
 P. گلاب پاش *guláb-pásh*. A bottle for sprinkling rose-water.  
 P. گیل ارمنی *gil i armaní*. Bole armenic.  
 P. گلبون *gulbun*. A rose-tree.  
 P. گولخان *gulkhan*. The stove of a warm-bath.  
 P. گلدسته *guldasta*. A nose-gay.  
 P. گل رخ *gul-rukh*. Rosy-cheeked.  
 P. گلستان *gulistán*. A rose-garden.  
 P. گیل سفید *gil i safeid*. Chalk.  
 P. گل شکر *gul-shakar*. Conserve of roses.  
 P. گلشن *gulshan*. A rose-garden.  
 P. گل فام *gul fám*. Like the rose; a mistress.  
 P. گل کند *gul-kand*. Conserve of roses.  
 P. گلگیر *gul-gír*. A pair of snuffers.  
 P. گولنار *gulnár*. Pomegranate-blossoms.  
 P. گلو *gulá*. The throat.  
 P. گلو بند *gulá-band*. A necklace; neckcloth.  
 P. گلو گرفتن *gulá giriftan*. To have a sore throat.  
 P. گلوله *gulúla*. A bullet.  
 P. گله *gila*. Murmuring, complaint.  
 P. گله *gula*. A herd.

- P. گله بان *gula-bán*. A pastor.  
 P. گله بانی *gala-bání*. Pastoral care.  
 P. گلی *gilí*. Earthen.  
 P. گیلیم *gilím*. A blanket.  
 P. گم *gum*. Lost, missing.  
 P. گممانشی *gumáshtan*. To commission, depute.  
 P. گممانشی *gumáshta*. An agent, factor.  
 P. گمان *gumán*. Suspicion, conjecture.  
 P. گمراه *gum-ráh*. Lost, erring, abandoned.  
 P. گمراهی *gum-ráhi*. Error; wandering.  
 P. گمرک *gumruk*. From the Greek *κουμπερκι* the Custom-house. The Excise is called زاهداری Q. V.  
 P. گناه *gunáh*. Sin, crime, fault.  
 P. گناهکار *gunáh-gár*. A sinner, culprit.  
 P. گنجایش *ganjáyish*. Capacity, holding.  
 P. گنجیدن *ganjidan*. To hold, contain.  
 P. گنجینه *ganjína*. A pack of cards.  
 P. گنجور *ganjvar*. A treasure.  
 P. گنجینه *ganjína*. A treasury, magazine.  
 P. گندم *gundam*. Wheat.  
 P. گندم بران *gundam i bíri-yán*. Parched corn.  
 P. گندم کون *gundam-gún*. Swarthy.

- P. گند *gantānā*. A leek.  
 P. گنده *gunda*. Coarse, thick.  
 P. گنده *ganda*. Fetid.  
 P. گندیدن *gundidan*. To putrefy; to stink.  
 P. گنگ *guny*. Dumb.  
 P. گناه *gunah*. A crime, fault.  
 P. گناهگار *gunahgār*. A sinner.  
 P. گو *gū*. Speak, say (from گفتن *guftan*). A ball.  
 P. گوار *gawār*. } Digestible,  
 P. گواره *gawāra*. } agreeable.  
 P. گواه *gawāh*. A witness, evidence.  
 P. گواهی *gawāhī*. Testimony, evidence.  
 P. گویال *gupāl*. An iron mace.  
 P. گور *gūr*. A grave, a tomb.  
 P. گور *gūr*. The wild ass.  
 P. گورستان *gūristān*. A burying place.  
 P. گوز *gūz*. Crepitatio ventris.  
 P. گوزن *gauzan*. An elk.  
 P. گوساله *gusāla*. A calf.  
 P. گوسپند *gūspend*. A goat, a sheep.  
 P. گوش *gūsh*. An ear.  
 P. گوش تو دو داند و زبان تو یکی *tū dū dānd u zabān i tū yeki*. Talk less and listen more.  
 P. گوشت *gūsh*. Flesh, meat.  
 P. گوش مال *gūsh-māl*. Chastisement; pulling the ears.

- P. گوشواره *gūshwāra*. An ear-ring; the abstract of an account.  
 P. گوشه *gūsha*. A corner, angle.  
 P. گوشه نشین *gūsha-nishīn*. Sitting in a corner; retiring.  
 P. گوگرد *gaugird*. Sulphur.  
 P. گول *gūl*. An idiot.  
 P. گوله *gūla*. A cannon-ball.  
 P. گون *gūn*. A particle implying colour.  
 P. گوناگون *gūn ā gūn*. Various.  
 P. گونه *gūna*. Colour; sort, form. چه گونه *che gūna ī*. "How are you?"  
 P. گوه *gūh*. Excrement.  
 P. گوهر *gauhar*. Essence; a gem.  
 P. گوهری *gauhari*. A jeweller.  
 P. گوی *gūy*. A hall; a globe. (In comp.) speech.  
 P. گویای *gūyāi*. Speech.  
 P. گوینده *gūyanda*. Speaking; a speaker.  
 P. گه *gah*. Time; place.  
 P. گهر *guhar*. A jewel, gem; race, family.  
 P. گهواره *gahwāra*. A cradle.  
 P. گه *gūyāh*. Grass; herbage.  
 P. گیتی *gūti*. The world, universe.  
 P. گیتی ارا *gūti-ārā*. Adorning the world.

P. كَتَى فَرُوز *g'tā farūz*.  
World-illuminating. •

P. گِج *g'ij*. Vertigo.

P. گِر *g'ir*. Seizing; seize thou.

P. گِر و دَار *g'ir u dār*. Dominion.

P. گِرَا *g'irā*. One who holds.

P. گِسُو *g'isū*. A knot of hair, ringlet.

P. گِلَس *g'ilās*. A cherry.

P. گِن *g'in*. A termination signifying affected with, as گِن اندوه *andūh-g'in*. Full of grief.

P. گِوَه *g'ivā*. White kid, or cotton shoes.

ل

ل *līm*. L. The twenty-third letter of the Arabic, and twenty-seventh of the Persian alphabet.

A. لَا *lā*. No, not.

A. لَا بَ *lābīs*. Delaying, dilatory.

A. لَا بُد *lā budl*. Necessarily, infallibly.

P. لَا بَه *lābāh*. Desire; flattery.

A. لَا جَرَم *lā jarām*. Necessarily.

A. لَا جَوَرَد *lājward*. Lapis lazuli, azure.

A. لَا حَق *lāhāq*. Adjoining, attached to.

A. لَا حَوْلَ *lā haul*, abbreviated for لَا قُوَّةَ إِلَّا بِاللَّهِ *lā hawla wā lā kúwata illā billāh*. There is no strength nor power but in God. Used as an expression of astonishment especially at an unexpected misfortune.

P. لَا ح *lāh*. A termination signifying place, as, لَا ح *sang-lākh*. A stony place.

A. لَا خَرَجَ *lā kharāj*. Rent-free.

A. لَا دَوَاءَ *lā dawā*. Incurable.

A. لَا زَالَ *lā zāl*. May it endure!

A. لَا زَبَ *lāzib*. Firm, solid.

A. لَا زَمَ *lāzin*. Incumbent, necessary.

A. لَا زِمَ *lāzimī*. Necessary.

P. لَا زَهَ *lāzha*. Wild saffron.

P. لَا شَ *lāsh*. A corpse.

P. لَا شُحُورَ *lāsh-kh'ur*. A carrion-bird.

A. لَا شَكَّ *lā shakk*. Doubtless.

P. لَا شَهَ *lāsha*. A dead body, corpse, carcass.

A. لَا سِقَ *lāsīq*. Adhering.

A. لَا طَائِلَ *lā tā'il*. Absurd, useless, unprofitable.

A. لَا طَبَ *lā'ib*. A player, gamester.

P. لَا غَ *lāgh*. Jest, burlesque.

P. لَا غَرَّ *lāghar*. Lean, thin.

P. لَا فَ *lāf*. Boasting, vanity.

P. لاف زدن *láf-zadan*. To brag, to boast.

P. لاک *lák*. Gum-lac.

A. لا كلام *lá kalám*. Without dispute. Ineffable.

P. لال *lál*. Dumb; red.

P. لاله *lála*. A tulip.

A. لؤلؤ *lu'álú*. Pearls. (pl. لؤلؤ).

A. لامس *lámis*. Touching, feeling.

A. لامسه *lámisah*. The sense of feeling.

A. لامع *lámí*. Splendid, bright.

A. لا و نعم *lá wa nám*. Yes and no.

P. لاوه *láwa*. Supplication.

A. لاوي *láwíy*. A Levite; Levitical.

A. لاهوت *láhút*. Divinity.

A. لاوه *láwíh*. Evident.

A. لا معنى *lá ya'ni*. Absurd, meaningless.

A. لائق *láik*. Worthy, deserving, fit.

A. لايم *láim*. A reprover, slanderer.

A. لا يموت *lá yamút*. Immortal.

A. لا يمتنع *la yambaghí*. Indecent, impertinent, improper.

P. لا يدغم *láyídan*. To complain, talk snappishly; to bark.

P. لب *lub*. The lip, brink, margin.

A. لب *lubb*. The pith, marrow; essence.

A. لب *lubáb*. The best and purest of anything.

A. لباده *labbáda*. A felt overcoat.

A. لباس *libás*. Dress, apparel.

A. لباسی *libási*. Forgery, deception.

P. لباب *lab álab*. Brimful.

A. لبان *libán*. Benzoin.

P. لبریز *lubríz*. Running over.

A. لبس *labs*. Putting on a garment.

A. لباب *labbáb*. Ivy, bindweed, pellitory.

P. لبو *lablabú*. Beetroot.

A. لبن *laban*. Soured milk.

A. لبنان *libnán*. Mount Lebanon.

A. لب *labíb*. Prudent, wise.

A. لبك *labbuik*. Here am I! used in addressing the Deity.

A. لب *lat*. A blow, stroke.

P. لثره *lutra*. A part, fragment.

A. لثم *lutm*. A slap; striking.

A. لثق *lušuk*. Being moist, or bedewed.

A. لثم *lušm*. Kissing; veiling the face.

A. لجاج *lujáj*. Contest, litigation.

A. لجام *lijám*. A bridle, reins.

A. لحاظ *laház*. Scrutiny.

A. لحاف *liháf*. A coverlid.

- A. لحم *lahhám*. A butcher.  
 A. لاس *lahs*. Licking; eating.  
 ing.  
 A. لحظة *lahzat*. A moment; a glance.  
 A. لحم *lahm*. Flesh, meat.  
 A. لحن *lahn*. Melody, tune.  
 A. لحية *lahyat*. A beard.  
 P. لكت *lakht*. A bit, a piece.  
 P. لحتى *lakhtí*. Somewhat, some; a little while.  
 A. لدام *ladám*. A patch.  
 A. لدغ *ladgh*. Biting, stinging.  
 A. لذة *laszat*. Pleasure; taste.  
 A. لذيق *lasizí*. Delicious, sweet.  
 P. لوزة *larza*. Tremor.  
 P. لرزیدن *larzidan*. To tremble.  
 A. لزوم *luzúm*. Necessity, expediency.  
 A. لسان *lisán*. (pl. لسان.) The tongue; language.  
 A. لسان النور *lisan us saur*. Bugloss.  
 A. لسع *las*. The stinging (of a scorpion, &c.).  
 P. لشكر *lashkar*. An army.  
 P. لشكرگاه *lashkar-gáh*. A camp.  
 P. لشکر کش *lashkar-kesh*. A general.  
 P. لصوق *lusuq*. Adhesion, conjunction.  
 A. لطافت *latáfut*. Elegance, beauty.

- A. لطائف *latáfí*. (pl. of لطيفة.) Jests, witticisms.  
 A. لطف *latkh*. Staining; smearing; defaming.  
 A. لطف *lutf*. Favour, kindness. شما کم تشود *shumá kam nashawad*. Thank you.  
 A. لطمه *latmah*. A blow, a box.  
 A. لطیف *latíf*. Elegant, agreeable.  
 A. لطيفة *latíjah*. A jest, a witticism.  
 A. لظى *lazá*. Hell, or hell-fire.  
 A. لعاب *lu'áb*. Sliminess, viscosity.  
 A. لعب *la'b*. Playing; a play, game.  
 A. لعبة *la'bat*. A puppet.  
 A. P. لعبت بازی *la'bat bází*. A puppet-show.  
 A. لعل *la'l*. A ruby.  
 A. لعنت *la'nat*. A curse.  
 A. لعین *la'in*. Execrable.  
 A. لغات *lughát*. Languages.  
 A. لغت *lughat*. Speech; language; a dictionary.  
 A. لغز *lagh*. An enigma, riddle.  
 P. لغزیدن *laghzín*. Slipping, sliding.  
 P. لغزیدن *laghzidan*. To slip.  
 A. لغو *lughw*. An inconsiderate speech.  
 A. لغوی *lughawí*. Belonging to language.  
 A. لقااح *luqíah*. Mandragora.

A. لِفَافَةٌ *lifāfah*. An envelope.

A. لَفْظٌ *lafẓ*. A word, speech.

A. لَفَقَ *lafqa*. Stitching together.

A. لَفٌّ وَ نَشْرٌ *laff u nashr*.

A figure in rhetoric, in which several subjects are first mentioned, and the predicates given in a separate clause.

A. لَفِيفٌ *lafif*. A crowd.

A. لِكَاةٌ *likā*. A visit, interview.

A. لَقَبٌ *laqab*. A surname, nickname.

A. لَقْلَقٌ *laqlaq*. A stork.

A. لَكْمَانٌ *lukmān*. The great Eastern fabulist, Æsop.

A. لُكْمَةٌ *lukmah*. A mouthful, morsel.

P. لَكْ *lak*. Lac.

P. لَغَامٌ *lagām*. The bit of a bridle.

P. لَكْدٌ *lakd*. A kick.

P. لَكْدٌ وَ كُوبٌ *lakd u kūb*. Assault and battery.

A. لَكَنَ *lakan*. Stammering.

P. لَكَنَ *lakan*. A basin; a tub.

A. لَكَنَاتٌ *laknat*. Stammering, stuttering.

P. لَكَّةٌ *lakka*. A spot, a blemish.

P. لَهْ دٌ *lala*. A mentor, a tutor.

A. اللَّهُ أَكْبَرُ *illāhi 'l hamd*. God be praised.

A. لَمَّا *lammā*. When.

A. لِمَا *limā*. Why?

A. لَمَحَةٌ *lamḥah*. A moment; a glance, a wink.

A. لَمَسَ *lams*. The touch, handling, feeling.

A. لَمَعٌ *lam*. Splendour, brilliancy.

A. لَمَعَانٌ *lama'an*. Shining, glittering.

P. لَمٌّ *lang*. Lame.

P. لَنْجَرٌ *langar*. An anchor.

P. لَنْجِدَانٌ *langidan*. To limp.

A. لَوَاءٌ *liwā*. A standard, banner.

A. لَوَاحِقٌ *lawāḥiq*. Domestics, dependants.

A. لَوَازِمٌ *lawāzim*. Necessaries, requisites.

A. لَوَائِمٌ *lawā'im*. Rays, lights.

A. لُبِيَا *lubiya*. A species of bean.

A. لَوْثٌ *lawṣ*. Defilement, impurity.

A. لَوْحٌ *lawḥ*. A plank, board, tablet.

P. لُوحٌ *lūch*. Squint-eyed.

A. لَوْزٌ *lawz*. An almond.

A. P. لَوْزِيَّةٌ *lawzina*. A confection of almonds.

A. لُفْيٌ *lufy*. A sodomite.

A. لُؤْلُؤٌ *lū'lu'*. A pearl.

P. لُولَةٌ *lūla*. The mouth or barrel of a firearm.

P. لُولِيٌّ *lūlī*. A courtesan; singing girl.

P. لُؤْلَيْنٌ *lūkin*. An earthenware vessel.

- A. لوم *laum*. Blame, censure.  
 A. لون *laun*. Colour; species.  
 P. لوند *larvand*. Free; ignorant, foolish; poor; a soldier.  
 T. له *lah*. A Pole; Polish.  
 A. لهاب *laháb*.  
 A. لهب *lahab*. } Flame.  
 A. لهجة *lahjat*. Pronunciation.  
 A. لهذا *liházá*. Therefore.  
 A. لهو *lahw*. Playing.  
 A. لهو و لعب *lahw wa la'b*. Sport.  
 A. ليل *layál*. Nights. (pl. of ليل)  
 A. ليام *liyám*. Sordid men.  
 A. لئ و لعل *laít u la'áll*. Procrastination, prevarication.  
 A. لئ *lais*. A lion.  
 P. لزوم *lizam*. A kind of bow.  
 P. ليزيدان *lízídan*. To slip.  
 P. ليسدان *lisídan*. To lick.  
 P. لك *laik*.  
 A. P. لكن *laikin*. } But, notwithstanding.  
 A. ليل *laíl*. The night.  
 A. لعل *laílá*. A celebrated heroine of Persian poetry, the mistress of Majnún.  
 A. ليمون *laímún*. A lemon.  
 A. لينات *linat*. Mildness, softness; a kind of palm.  
 A. ليم *liyám*. Vile, base.  
 A. ليمان *limán*. Base men.

م *mím*. M. The twenty-fourth letter of the Arabic, and twenty-eight of the Persian alphabet.

P. م -ان. (Affixed pronoun) ine, my.

A. ما *má*. What; why; no, not.

P. ما *má*. We, us, our.

A. ماء *má*. Water, juice.

A. ماء الحبن *má ul hībín*. Whey.

A. ماء الحياه *má ul haiyút*. The water of life.

A. ماآب *ma'áb*. A resort.

A. ماآبانی *mábákí*. } The re-

A. ما بقی *má baqí*. } mainder, the rest.

A. ما بون *mábún*. Infamous, suspected.

A. ما بين *ma bain*. Between.

A. مات *mát*. He is dead.

T. P. مات *mát*. Astonished, amazed.

A. ما تقدم *má taqáddum*. The past; antiquity.

P. ماتم *mátum*. Mourning.

P. ماتم پرسی *mátum pursí*. Condolence.

P. ماتمی *mátumí*. Belonging to mourning.

A. ماتی *ma'tá*. The face, appearance.



A. مَآثِر *mā'āsir*. Marks, signs, memorials.

A. مَائِل *mašīl*. Standing.

A. مَآثُور *mā'sūr*. History, tradition.

A. مَآثُوم *mā'sūm*. A guilty or suspected person.

A. مَاجِد *mājid*. Noble, praiseworthy.

A. مَا جَرَعَ *mā jará*. An event, incident. (Though used in Persian as a noun, this is a complete clause in Arabic, signifying "what has occurred.")

P. مَاجُو *mājū*. A gall-nut.

A. مَاجُوج *mājūj*. Magog the son of Japhet; Eastern Tartary.

P. مَاح و مَوج *māch u mūch*. Kissing and licking as a cat her kittens.

A. مَاجُور *mājūr*. Recompensed, paid.

P. مَآكِن *mākhīn*. The empire of China.

A. مَا حَاطَ *mā ḥaṣal*. Anything collected, produce.

A. مَا خَازَر *mā ḥazar*. Whatever is at hand.

A. مَآلِي *mālī*. Obliterating.

A. مَا خَازَ *mā khaṣ*. The original or source of anything.

A. مَا خُوِذَ *mā khūḏ*. Received, taken.

A. مَآخُور *mākhūr*. A tavern.

A. مَا دَامَ *mā dām*. Whilst, during, until.

A. مَآدِي *mādī*. A eulogist.

P. مَادَر *mādar*. A mother.

P. مَادَر پَدَر *mādar i padar*. Paternal grandmother.

P. مَادَر رُوزگار *mādar i rūz-gār*. Dame nature.

P. مَادَر زَاد *mādar-zād*. Innate, from the birth.

P. مَادَر مَادَر *mādar i mādar*. Maternal grandmother.

P. مَادَرِي *mādarī*. Maternal.

A. مَادَه *māddah*. The first principle; subject.

P. مَادَه *māda*. Female.

A. مَادِي *māddiy*. Material, essential.

P. مَادِيَان *mādiyyān*. A mare, a she-ass.

A. مَادِيَت *māddiyat*. Substantialness.

A. مَآذُون *mā'zūn*. Permitted, allowed.

P. مَار *mār*. A snake.

A. مَار *mār*. A lord; a saint.

P. مَارَا *mārā*. Us, to us.

P. مَارَاب *mārāb*. Recent good fortune.

A. مَآرِب *mā'arīb*. Important affairs.

P. مَار چَوِه *mār-chūba*. Asparagus.

P. مَار گَبَر *mār-gīr*. A snake-catcher.

P. مَار كَزِيْدَه *mār-gazīda*. Snake-bitten.

P. مَار مَآلِي *mār i mālī*. An eel.

P. مَارِندَر *mārandar*. A mother-in-law.

P. *هاروت mārūt*. One of two angels; *Hārūt* and *Mārūt*, punished for falling in love with mortal women. They are supposed to be suspended head downwards in a well at Bābel, where they teach men sorcery.

A. *ماروك ma'rūk*. An origin, a root.

P. *مازو māzū*. A gall-apple.

A. *ما سبق mā sabāḡ*. That which precedes.

P. *ماست māst*. Coagulated or curded milk.

A. *ماسك māsik*. Holding, retentive.

A. *ما سبق mā salaf*. The past.

A. *ما سوا mā siwā*. Besides, except.

P. *ماش māsh*. A kind of pea.

P. *ماشه māsha*. A small weight; tweezers.

A. *ماشي māshī*. Walking; a pedestrian.

A. *ماص māṣṣ*. Sipping; sucking.

A. *ما صدق mā ṣudīḡ*. Anything verified.

A. *ماضي māẓī*. The past; the preterite tense.

A. *ماضغه māẓghah*. That part with which one masticates.

A. *ماطر mātir*. Rainy.

A. *ماعر mā'ir*. A goat-herd; goats' leather.

A. *ما فات mā jāḡ*. That which has elapsed.

A. *ما فوق mā fauḡ*. Beyond, above, superior.

A. *ما قبل mā ḡabal*. Antecedent.

P. *ماكو makū*. A weaver's shuttle.

A. *ماكل mā'kāl*. Eaten; food, victuals.

P. *ماكان makāyān*. A fowl, a hen.

A. *مال māḡ*. Wealth, property.

A. *مال mā'āl*. Consequence, end, issue.

A. *مال و اموال māḡ u amwāl*. Riches, money, wealth.

A. *ما لا كلام mā lā kulām*. Ineffable.

A. P. *مالا مال māḡ-ā-māl*. Full, heaped up.

A. *مال اندیش mā'āl-andīsh*. Forecast.

A. *ما لا يعنى mā lā ya'nī*. Meaningless.

A. P. *مالپرست māḡ-parast*. A worshipper of wealth.

A. *مالح māḡh*. Salted, savoury.

G. *مالخواليا māḡhkhūliya*. Melancholy.

A. P. *مالدار māḡdār*. Wealthy.

A. P. *مالدارى māḡdārī*. Opulence.

A. *ما لازم mā lazam*. That which is necessary.

P. *مالش māḡish*. Rubbing, friction.

A. P. مالضامن *māl-ẓāmin*. Surety in sum.

A. مالك *mālik*. Proprietor, master, owner.

A. P. مالكانه *mālikāna*. The proprietor's share of the produce of the soil.

A. P. مالگذارے *mālguzarī*. Land-tax, revenue.

A. مالکیت *mālikīyet*. Proprietaryship.

A. مال و طاع *māl u mitā*. Property and effects.

A. مالوف *mālūf*. Familiar.

P. ماله *māla*. A trowel.

A. مالى *mālīy*. Belonging to riches.

A. مالیت *mālīyet*. Wealth, value.

P. مالیدن *mālīdan*. To rub, to anoint.

P. مالیده *mālīda*. Bread made with milk, flour, &c.

A. مالی و ملکى *mālī wa mulkī*. Finance and government.

P. ماما *māmā*. Mother, (old women in general are so called).

P. مامله *māmāl*. (Diminutive of the above) goody.

A. مأمن *mā'man*. Refuge, asylum.

A. مأمور *mā'mūr*. Ordered, established.

A. مأمول *mā'mūl*. Hoped for, expected.

A. مأمون *mā'mūn*. Preserved, secured, guarded.

P. ماند *mānad*. From ماندن *māndan*. It remains. From مانستن *mānistān*. It resembles.

P. ماندگی *māndaḡī*. Fatigue, lassitude.

P. ماندن *māndan*. To remain.

P. مانده *mānda*. Fatigued, tired; left.

P. مانستن *mānistān*. To resemble.

A. مانع *mānā*. Obstacle, prohibition.

P. مانند *mānand*. Alike, resembling.

A. مانوس *ma'nūs*. An intimate friend.

P. مانى *mānī*. Manes, a celebrated heresiarch and painter, the founder of the Manichæan sect.

A. ماروا *māwā*. A dwelling, abode, habitation.

A. ما وراء *mā warā*. Beyond, over, behind.

A. ما وراء النهر *mā warā an nahar*. Transoxania.

A. ما وقع *mā waḡa*. An event.

P. ماه *māh*. The moon; a month.

P. ماهانه *māhāna*. Monthly; monthly wages.

P. ماه باماه *māh ba māh*. Monthly.

P. ماهتاب *māh-tāb*. Moonlight; the moon.

A. ماهر *māhīr*. Skilful, experienced.

P. ماهرو *māh-rū*. Moon-faced, beautiful as the moon.

P. ماه كنعانی *māh 'i kin'ānī*. The moon of Canaan, i.e. Joseph.

P. ماه نو *māh i nu*. The new moon.

P. ماهوار *māhvar*. Monthly.

P. ماهواری *māhavārī*. Monthly wages.

P. ماهوت *māhūt*. Cloth.

P. ماهی *māhī*. A fish.

P. ماهیانه *māhiyāna*. Monthly.

A. ماهیت *māhiyet*. State, value, substance.

P. ماهی خوار *māhī-khūr*. A heron.

P. ماهی کپر *māhī-gēr*. A fisherman; an otter.

A. مائی *mā'ī*. Watery, aquatic.

P. مائی و منی *mā'ī u manī*. Pride and egotism.

A. مائده *mā'idah*. A table covered with victuals.

A. مایع *mā'ī*. Liquid.

A. ما یقرا *ma yqurā*. Legible.

A. مایل *mā'il*. Inclined, towards.

A. مایوس *ma'yūs*. Desperate, hopeless.

P. مایه *māya*. Stock; wealth, matter.

A. مائة *mī'at*. A hundred.

P. ماهه دار *māya-dār*. A man of property.

P. ماهه شهر *māya e shūr*. Reunet.

A. مباح *mubāh*. Lawful, allowable; allowed to be shed with impunity (blood).

A. مباحث *mubāḥat*. Sincerity.

A. مباحث *mubāḥis*. A disputant, disputing.

A. مباحثه *mubāḥasah*. Dispute, debate.

P. مادا *mabādā*. God forbid!

A. مبادر *mubādār*. Preceding, anticipating.

A. مبادرت *mubādarat*. Precedence, anticipating.

A. مبادله *mubādalah*. Exchange, barter.

P. مایش *ma-bāsh*. May it not be! stay not.

A. مبادے *mabādī*. Beginnings, origins.

A. مبارز *mubārīz*. A warrior, a champion.

A. مبارک *mubārak*. Happy, fortunate. This term is applied to all public and imperial institutions in Persia.

A. مبارک باد *mubārak-bād*. May it be fortunate!

A. P. مبارک بادی *mubārak-bādī*. Congratulation.

A. P. مبارکی *mubārakī*. Auspiciousness, happiness.

P. مایش *mubāsh*. Be not.

A. مایش *mubāshīr*. A supervisor, inspector.

A. مایش چایار خانه *mubāshīr e chāpār-khāna*. Chief of the Post.

A. مباشرت *mubāsharat*. Management; copulation.

A. مبادت *mubādat*. Distance.

A. مانع *malā'igh*. Sums of money. (pl. of مانع.)

A. مبالغه *mubālaghah*. Hyperbole; exaggeration.

A. مانی *mabānī*. Edifices.

A. مباحات *mubāhāt*. Glory, honour.

A. مباحث *mubāḥaṭ*. Conviviality.

A. مباحثات *mubāḥalat*. Behaving foolishly.

A. مباحی *mubāḥī*. Glorious; arrogant, proud.

A. مباحث *mubāḥāṭ*. Commerce, traffic.

A. مباحثات *mubāḥanat*. Separation.

A. مبتلی *mubtalā*. Tired, afflicted.

A. مبداء *mabdā*. The beginning.

A. مبداء *mubtadā*. Commencement, principle.

A. مبتدع *mubtadī*. A beginner, innovator.

A. مبتدع *mubtadī*. A beginner, learner.

A. مبلش *mubtashir*. A receiver of good news.

A. مبلغات *mubtaghuyūt*. Requisitions.

A. مبلل *mubtalā*. Afflicted, distressed.

A. مبلش *mubtashir*. Exalting, rejoicing.

A. مبحث *mabḥas*. Subject of disputation.

A. مبداء *mabdā*. The beginning, origin.

A. مبدع *mubdī*. Creator; inventor.

A. مبدل *mubaddal*. Changed, altered.

A. مبدل *mibdal*. An improvisatore.

A. مبدل *mubdal*. Extempore, irregular.

A. مبدل *mubazzir*. Prodigal, expensive.

A. مبدول *mabḏul*. Bestowed, expended.

P. مبر *mabar*. Do not carry or take.

A. مبرا *mubarrā*. Free, absolved, exempted.

A. مبرات *mabarrāt*. Good works, beneficences.

A. مبرح *mubarriḥ*. Severe, heavy, distressing.

A. مبرد *mubarriḍ*. Cooling, refreshing.

A. مبرد *mibrad*. A file.

A. مبرز *mibrāz*. A field of battle; a privy.

A. مبرور *mabrūr*. Purified, absolved, pious.

A. مبروص *mabrūs*. Leprous, a leper.

A. مبرهن *mubarhan*. Demonstrative, evident.

A. مبلوط *mabsūt*. Spread, extended; happy.

A. مبلش *mubasshar*. Rejoiced with good news.

- A. **مُبَشِّر** *mubasshir*. A bearer of good news; an evangelist.  
 A. **مُبْصِر** *mubṣir*. Seeing; a spectator.  
 A. **مُحْطَل** *mubṭal*. Abolished, annihilated.  
 A. **مُجْعَث** *mab'ūs*. Sent; raised up.  
 A. **مُبْلَغ** *mubligh*. A sum, ready money.  
 A. **مُبَالِل** *muballil*. Moistening well.  
 A. **مُبْنَى** *mabnī*. Founded, constructed.  
 A. **مُبْهَج** *mubhij*. Rejoicing, recreating.  
 A. **مُبْهَم** *mubham*. Occult; doubtful.  
 A. **مُبْهُوت** *mabḥūt*. Astonished, confounded.  
 A. **مَبِيت** *mabit*. A place in which to pass the night.  
 A. **مَبِيع** *mabī*. Sold, bought.  
 A. **مُبَايِن** *mubayyin*. Explaining, dividing.  
 A. **مُبِين** *mabīn*. Manifest, evident.  
 A. **مَتَى** *matā*. When.  
 A. **مُتَابِد** *mutābbid*. Wild, scared.  
 A. **مُتَابِع** *mutābī*. A follower; obedient.  
 A. **مُتَابِعَات** *mutāba'at*. Imitation; obeying; following.  
 A. **مُتَاسِّر** *mutā'ssar*. Impressed.  
 A. **مُتَاخِر** *mutā'akkhar*. Behind; modern.  
 A. **مُتَاخِرِينَ** *mutā'akkharīn*. The moderns.

- A. **مُتَأَدَّى** *mutā'addī*. Prepared, arranged.  
 A. **مُتَأَذَّى** *mutā'addī*. Injured, afflicted.  
 A. **مُتَأَسَّد** *mutā'assad*. Furious, enraged.  
 A. **مُتَأَسِّف** *mutā'assif*. Regretting, groaning.  
 A. **مُتَاع** *mutā*. Goods, effects.  
 A. **مُتَاعِب** *mutā'ib*. Vexatious, affliction.  
 A. **مُتَأَلَّف** *mutā'allif*. Familiarized, associated.  
 A. **مُتَأَلِّم** *mutā'allim*. Grieved, sad, afflicted.  
 A. **مُتَأَمِّل** *mutā'ammil*. Considering, contemplative.  
 A. **مُتَأَمِّن** *mutā'ammīn*. Confiding in, secure.  
 A. **مُتَأَنَّت** *matānat*. Firmness, solidity.  
 A. **مُتَأَهِّل** *mutā'ahhal*. Having a family; worthy.  
 A. **مُتَبَايِن** *mutabāyin*. Distinct, separate.  
 A. **مُتَبَدِّل** *mutabaddal*. Inverting, changing.  
 A. **مُتَبَاهِّل** *mutabaḥḥir*. Profoundly learned.  
 A. **مُتَبَدِّل** *mutabaddal*. Changing, altered.  
 A. **مُتَبَارَك** *mutabarrak*. Blessed, fortunate, happy.  
 A. **مُتَبَرِّئ** *mutabarri*. Freed, absolved.  
 A. **مُتَبَنَّى** *mutabanna*. An adopted son.

A. متبني *mutabannī*. Adopting.

A. متبوع *matbūʿ*. Obeyed.

A. متبين *mutabaiyin*. Rendering clear.

A. متجاسر *mutajāsir*. Bold, magnanimous.

A. متجاوز *mutajāwiz*. Exceeding; transgressing.

A. متجاهل *mutajāhīl*. Feigning ignorance.

A. متجسس *mutajassīs*. Exploring; playing the spy.

A. متجلي *mutajallī*. Illuminating; splendid.

A. متجمع *mujtamaʿ*. United, collected.

A. متحد *muttaḥid*. United, made one.

A. متحرك *mutaḥarrīk*. Moveable, moved.

A. متحصن *mutaḥaṣṣin*. In garrison (troops).

A. متحقق *mutaḥaqqīk*. Verifying, true.

A. متحقق *mutaḥaqqīk*. Verified, true, certain.

A. متجلي *mutaḥallī*. Adorned.

A. متحمل *mutaḥammīl*. Supporting, forbearing.

A. متعجب *mutaḥaiyir*. Astonished.

A. متخاصم *mutaḥāṣim*. Disputing, litigation.

A. متخاصم *mutaḥāṣimain*. (Dual of the above.) Plaintiff and defendant.

A. متخلف *mutakhallif*. Backing out of a promise.

A. متخيل *mutakhayil*. Imagining.

A. متخيله *mutakhayyalah*. The imagination, fancy.

A. متداول *mutadāwīl*. Customary, usual.

A. متدين *mutadaiyin*. Orthodox, firm in religion.

A. مترادف *mutarādīf*. Successive.

A. متراكمه *mutarākamūh*. Accumulation.

A. متراتب *mutarātab*. Arranged, sorted.

A. مترجم *mutarjīm*. A translator, interpreter.

A. متردد *mutaraddīd*. Perplexed, hesitating.

A. مترسل *mutarassīl*. A correspondent, a secretary.

A. مترسم *mutarassīm*. Contemplative.

A. مترصد *mutarassīd*. Watching, expecting.

A. مترقب *mutarāqīb*. Expecting, hoping.

A. متراكب *mutarakkīb*. Composing, compounding.

A. مترنم *mutarannīm*. Singing, modulating.

A. متروك *matrūk*. Abandoned, left.

A. متروكات *matrūkāt*. Legacies, the estate of a deceased person.

A. متزايد *mutazāyid*. Increasing.

A. متزلزل *mutazalzal*. Agitated, trembling.

A. متساوی *mutasāwī*. Equal, parallel.

A. متسع *muttasi*. Large, expanding.

A. مطلق *mutasallit*. Having absolute dominion.

A. مسموم *mutasallam*. Delivered, consigned.

A. متلئ *mutasallī*. Consoled, satisfied, comforted.

A. متشابه *mutashābih*. Resembling, like.

A. متشرع *mutasharri*. Skill-  
ed in the law.

A. متشكك *mutashakkik*.  
Doubting.

A. متشكل *mutashakkil*. Like,  
resembling.

A. متشكى *mutashakkī*. Com-  
plaining.

A. متشنج *mutashannaj*. Con-  
vulsed.

A. متصاعد *mutaṣā'id*. In as-  
cending scale.

A. متصدع *mutaṣaddī*. Vex-  
ing, troubling.

A. متصدع *mutaṣaddī*. A  
clerk, writer.

A. متصرف *mutaṣarrif*. Pos-  
sessing, occupying; a local  
governor.

A. متصف *muttaṣif*. Quali-  
fied, endowed with.

A. متصل *muttaṣil*. Contigu-  
ous to.

A. متصور *mutaṣawwir*. Ima-  
gined.

A. متضعف *mutaṣā'if*. En-  
feebled.

A. متضمن *mutaṣammīn*. In-  
cluding.

A. متعارف *muta'arīf*. Mutu-  
ally known.

A. متعاقب *muta'āqib*. Suc-  
cessive, following.

A. متعال *mutta'āl*. High,  
sublime.

A. متعبد *muta'abbid*. Devout.

A. متعجب *muta'ajib*. Ad-  
miring, astonished.

A. متعدد *muta'addid*. Many,  
a great number.

A. متعدي *muta'addī*. An  
active, transitive, or causal  
verb; an invader, oppressor.

A. متعذر *muta'azzir*. Apolo-  
gizing.

A. متعرض *muta'arriḥ*. Op-  
posing.

A. متعرق *muta'arriḥ*. Sweat-  
ing, perspiring.

A. متعسر *muta'assir*. Diffi-  
cult, intricate.

A. متعصب *muta'aṣṣib*. Par-  
tial, bigoted.

A. متعلق *muta'allaq*. Be-  
longing to, concerning.

A. متعلم *muta'allim*. A stu-  
dent.

A. متعادان *muta'annidān*.  
Enemies.

A. متعب *mut'āb*. Fatigued,  
oppressed.

A. متعهد *muta'ahhid*. Under-  
taking, engaging.



A. متعين *muta'ayin*. Constituted, appointed, fixed, deputed.

A. متغير *mutaghayyar*. Disturbed, altered.

A. متفاوت *mutafawit*. Different, distinct.

A. متفتش *mutafattish*. Inquiring.

A. متفرع *mutafarra*. Branches out, divided.

A. متفرق *mutafarrak*. Separated; distinct; dispersed.

A. متفق *muttafik*. United, concurring.

A. متفكر *mutafakkir*. Thoughtful.

A. متفانى *mutakāfī*. Importuning.

A. متقاعد *mutakā'id*. Desisting, receding.

A. متقدم *mutakaddim*. Anterior, preceding.

A. متقدمين *mutakaddimīn*. The Ancients.

A. متكبر *mutakabbir*. Proud, haughty.

A. متكفل *mutakaffil*. Becoming surety or responsible.

A. متكفف *mutakallif*. A troubler, vexer.

A. متكامل *mutakallal*. Crowned.

A. متكلم *mutakallim*. A speaker; the first person.

A. متكئ *mutakī*. Relying upon, leaning on a couch.

A. متلاحق *mutalāḥiq*. Added, augmented.

A. متلاطم *mutalāṭim*. Buffeting, dashing.

A. متلاف *mitlāf*. Extravagant.

A. متلالي *mutalālī*. Shining, glittering.

A. متلذذ *mutalazīz*. Relishing.

A. متلقى *mutalakḷī*. Visiting, meeting.

A. متلون *mutalawwīn*. Various, fickle.

A. متمادى *mutamādī*. Prolonging.

A. متمايل *mutamayil*. Inclining.

A. متامع *mutamattī*. Enjoying.

A. متمرد *mutamarrid*. Stubborn, disobedient.

A. متمسك و متبث *mutamassak wa mutasabbat*. Based and founded on.

A. متمكن *mutamakkin*. Powerful; residing.

A. متمم *mutammim*. A finisher.

A. متمنى *mutamunnī*. Wishing, hoping.

A. متن *matn*. The text, the loins.

A. متموج *mutamawwij*. Dashing (waves).

A. متناهي *mutanāhī*. Terminated, finished.

A. متنبه *mutanābbih*. Circumspect, vigilant.

A. متمم *mutana'ām*. Affluent.

A. متشفر *mutanaffir*. Abhorring.

A. متنوع *mutanawwa'*. Different, various.

A. متواتر *mutawâtir*. Successively.

A. متوارى *mutawârî*. Ab-sconding, concealing, lurking.

A. متوازى *mutawâzî*. Pa-rallel.

A. متواضع *mutawâzi'*. Humble.

A. متوافر *mutawâfir*. Nume-rous, plenty.

A. متوالى *mutawâlî*. Succes-sive, consecutive.

A. متوجه *mutawajjih*. Look-ing towards, attentive.

A. متوحش *mutawahlîsh*. Terrified, scared; savage.

A. متورع *mutawarri'*. Ab-stinent.

A. متوزع *mutawazzi'*. Di-viding, dealing.

A. متوسل *mutawassil*. Hav-ing recourse to.

A. متوصل *mutawassil*. Con-nected, related.

A. متوطن *mutawattin*. In-habiting; naturalized.

A. متوقف *mutawaffi*. De-ceased.

A. متوقع *mutawakkîf*. Ex-pecting, hoping.

A. متوقف *mutawakkîf*. De-laying; stopping for. •

A. متوكل *mutawakkil*. Trust-ing in (God).

A. متولد *mutawallad*. Born, generated.

A. متولى *mutawallî*. Super-intending religious endow-ments.

A. متوهم *mutawahlîm*. Sus-pecting, tearing.

A. متهاون *mutahâwin*. Neg-ligent, slothful.

A. متهم *muttaham*. Sus-pected, accused.

A. متهور *mutahawwir*. Fu-rious.

A. متيقن *mutayakkîn*. Know-ing for certain.

A. متيقنه *mutayakkîna*. As-certained.

A. متين *matîn*. Strong, firm, solid.

A. متاب *musâb*. Recom-pensed.

A. متابه *musâbih*. Resem-bling. A step, degree, point.

A. مثال *misâl*. Similitude, parable, proverb.

A. متانه *masînah*. The urine-bladder.

A. متانى *masânî*. The first section of the Koran.

A. متثبت *musâbbit*. Estab-lishing, fixed.

A. متقال *misqâl*. A weight of about a dram and a half.

A. متقب *musakkib*. An in-strument for boring.

A. مثال *masâl*. An example, parable, proverb.

A. P. مثل زدن *masâl zadan*. To give an example, quote a proverb. •

A. مثالا *masalan*. For ex-ample. •

A. *مُثَلَّث* *muṣallaṣ*. Triple, triangular.

A. *مُثْمِر* *muṣmīr*. Fruitful (tree).

A. *مُثَمَّن* *muṣamman*. Octagonal.

A. *مُتَمَوِّر* *muṣmūr*. Abounding (in wealth).

A. *مُتَنِّى* *maṣnīy*. Doubled, bent.

A. *مُتَوِّى* *maṣnawī*. A poem consisting of rhyming couplets.

A. *مُتَوِّب* *muṣwīb*. Recom-pensing.

A. *مُتَوَاتِر* *maṣūbāt*. Good works.

A. *مُتَوِّى* *maṣwā*. A dwell-ing, habitation.

A. *مُجَادِل* *majādil*. Conten-tious.

A. *مُجَادَلَات* *mujādalāt*. Con-tention, dispute.

A. *مُجَارِي* *majāri*. Channels.

A. P. *مُجَارِي* *majāri* *ab*. The bed of a river.

A. *مُجَاز* *mujāz*. A meta-phor.

A. *مُجَازَات* *mujāzāt*. Com-pensation.

A. *مُجَازَعَة* *mujāzʿ*. Hypo-thetical, metaphoric.

A. *مُجَال* *majāl*. Power, strength.

A. *مُجَالِبَات* *mujālabāt*. Assist-ance.

A. *مُجَالِس* *majālis*. Assem-blies, sessions. (pl. of *مَجْلَس*.)

A. *مُجَالَسَات* *mujālasāt*. Sitting together, conference.

A. *مُجَامِع* *majāmiʿ*. Congre-gations.

A. *مُجَامَعَات* *mujāmaʿāt*. Co-pulation.

A. *مُجَانِبَات* *mujānabat*. Avoid-ing, receding from.

A. *مُجَاوِبَات* *mujāwabāt*. An-swering one another.

A. *مُجَاوِر* *mujāwir*. A neigh-bour.

A. *مُجَاوِرَات* *mujāwarāt*. Neigh-bourhood; intimacy.

A. *مُجَاوِز* *mujāwiz*. Trans-gressing, exceeding bounds.

A. *مُجَاوِعَات* *mujāwāʿāt*. Hun-ger.

A. *مُجَالِد* *mujālid*. A war-rior (especially in a religious war).

A. *مُجَاهِدَات* *mujāhadāt*. Exer-tion, striving.

A. *مُجَاهِرَات* *mujāharāt*. Con-quering, prevailing over.

A. *مُجْبُور* *majbūr*. Constrained, forced.

A. *مُجْتَبَى* *mujtabā*. Elected, chosen.

A. *مُجْتَمِع* *mujtamʿ*. Assem-bling, coming together.

A. *مُجْتَنِب* *mujtanīb*. Ab-staining from.

A. *مُجْتَنَوِّى* *mujtanawī*. Abhor-ring, detesting.

A. *مُجْتَهِد* *mujtahid*. Striving. The title given to the high-est ecclesiastical dignitaries in Persia.

A. *مُجْد* *majd*. Glory, gran-deur, greatness.

A. *مُجْدَاب* *mujdāb*. An our,

A. **مُجَدِّدٌ** *mujaddid*. Renewing.

A. **مُجَدِّدًا** *mujaddadan*. A-fresh, newly.

A. **مُجَذَّبٌ** *majzûb*. Drawn, attracted.

A. **مُجَرَّبٌ** *mujarrab*. Tried; expert.

A. **مُجَرَّدٌ** *mujarrad*. Solitary, alone, only, single. **بِـ** *ba mujarrad*. Immediately upon.

A. **مُجْرِمٌ** *mujrim*. A criminal, sinner.

A. **مُجْرَحٌ** *majrah*. Wounded.

A. **مُجْرِيٌّ** *mujri*. Causing to flow.

A. **مُجَسَّمٌ** *mujassam*. Corporal.

A. **مُجَعَّدٌ** *mujad'id*. Crisped or curling hair.

A. **مُجَلَّلٌ** *mujallá*. Made brilliant; illuminated.

A. **مُجَلَّدٌ** *mujallid*. A book-binder.

A. **مَجْلِسٌ** *majlis*. An assembly, meeting, a session.

A. P. **مَجْلِسِ** *majlis i 'ám*. A levee.

T. **مُحَالَكَةٌ** *muchalka*. An obligation in writing.

A. **مُجَمَّدٌ** *mujammad*. Congealed, frozen.

A. **مُجَمَّرٌ** *mujmar*. A ceuser for incense.

A. **مَجْمَعٌ** *majma'*. Confluence.

A. **مَجْمَلٌ** *majmal*. A summary, abstract.

A. **مَجْمَلٌ** *majmalan*. Summarily.

A. **مَجْمُوعٌ** *majmû'*. A collection, all, the whole.

A. **مَجْنٌ** *majinn*. A shield.

A. **مُجْنَا** *mujná*. A shield without iron in it.

A. **مُجَنَّدٌ** *mujannid*. Collecting an army.

A. **مُجْنُونٌ** *majnûn*. Insane; name of a celebrated hero of Arab Romance (see *Lailá*).

A. **مَجُوسٌ** *majûs*. A Magian.

A. **مَجُوسِيٌّ** *majûsî*. A Magian.

A. **مَجُوسِيَّةٌ** *majûsiyyet*. The Magian religion.

A. **مُجَوَّفٌ** *mujawwaf*. Hollow, concave.

A. **مُجْهِدٌ** *mujhid*. Striving, strenuous.

A. **مُجَبَّوَرٌ** *majbûr*. Purified, cleaned.

A. **مُجْهُولٌ** *majhûl*. Unknown.

A. **مُجِيبٌ** *mujîb*. Accepting, agreeing to.

A. **مُجِيدٌ** *majîd*. Honourable, noble.

A. **مُجِئٌ** *majî*. Coming, arrival.

P. **مُحَاكٌ** *machak*. A lentil.

A. **مُحَابَاةٌ** *muhâbâ*. Connivance; ceremony.

A. **مُحَاذِيٌّ** *muhâzî*. Opposite, facing.

A. **مُحَارِبٌ** *muhârib*. A warrior, combatant.

A. **مُحَارَبَةٌ** *muhârabat*. War, battle.

A. محارب *maḥārīb*. Niches.  
(pl. of محراب.)

A. محاسب *muḥāsib*. One who settles accounts.

A. محاسبة *muḥāsabat*. Computation, settlement of accounts.

A. محاسن *maḥāsīn*. Virtues, merits.

A. محاصر *muḥāsir*. Besieging, surrounding.

A. محاصرة *muḥāsarah*. A siege, blockade.

A. محاط *muḥāṭ*. Besieged, surrounded.

A. محافر *muḥāfir*. One who digs.

A. محافظ *muḥāfiẓ*. A guard, keeper.

A. محافظت *muḥāfiẓat*. Guardianship, custody.

A. محافل *maḥāfil*. Assemblies.

A. محافه *maḥāfa*. A litter.

A. محاكات *muḥākāt*. Relating stories.

A. محاکمت *muḥākamot*. Bringing a suit before a judge.

A. محال *maḥāl*. Impossible.

A. محال *maḥāl*. Places, districts. (pl. of محله *maḥallah*.)

A. محالات *maḥālāt*. Impossibilities.

A. P. محال اندیش *maḥāl-andīsh*. A visionary.

A. محامد *maḥāmid*. Laudable actions.

A. محاوره *muḥāwarah*. Phraseology; familiar use; the art of conversation.

A. محب *muḥibb*. A lover, a friend.

A. محبت *maḥabbat*. Love, affection, friendship.

A. P. نكار محبت *maḥabbat-nigār*. Impressing with affection.

A. P. محبت ورزیدن *maḥabbat-warzīdan*. To display affection.

A. محبوب *maḥbūb*. Beloved.

A. محبوبة *maḥbūbah*. (Feminine of the above.)

A. محبوس *maḥbūs*. Confined, imprisoned.

A. P. محوس خانه *maḥbūs khāna*. A prison.

A. محتاج *muḥtāj*. Needy, indigent.

A. محاط *muḥāṭ*. Circumspect.

A. محتسب *muḥtābis*. Restrained, imprisoned.

A. محتجب *muḥtajib*. Retired; sequestered.

A. محترف *muḥtarif*. An artificer.

A. محترم *muḥtaram*. Honoured, revered.

A. محتسب *muḥtasib*. A police officer who examines weights and measures, and takes cognizance of offences against public morality.

A. محشم *muḥtashim*. Powerful, having many followers.

A. محكر *muḥtakir*. Monopolizing grain.

A. محتمل *muḥtamil*. Probable.

A. *مختار* *mukhtawí*. Comprehending, embracing.

A. *مخجوب* *mahjúb*. Veiled, modest.

A. *ممنوع* *mahjúr*. Prohibited.

A. *محدب* *mahdab*. Convex.

A. *مخترع* *muhdis*. Inventor, innovator.

A. *مخبر* *muhaddis*. A relator, narrator.

A. *محدود* *mahdúd*. Limited, bounded.

A. *مخزوف* *mahẓúf*. Apocoped.

A. *محراب* *miharáb*. A prayer-niche, an arch.

A. *محرِب* *mahrib*. Stirring up battles.

A. *محرر* *muharrir*. A writer, clerk.

A. *محرَض* *muharriz*. Enticing, exciting.

A. *محرِق* *muhrik*. Burning; incentive.

A. *محرِك* *muharrik*. A mover.

A. *محرَم* *muharram*. The first month of the Mohammedan year.

A. *محرَمات* *muhramát*. Things prohibited.

A. P. *محرمان* *mahramán*. Those who are permitted to enter the haram.

A. P. *محرَم راز* *mahram i ráz*. A confidant.

A. *محرر* *mahrúr*. Hot. Written.

A. *محمروس* *mahrús*. Protected, preserved.

A. *محرُوق* *mahrúq*. Burnt.

A. *محرُوم* *mahrúm*. Excluded; unfortunate.

A. *محرُون* *mahrún*. Grieved.

A. *مُحْسِن* *muhšin*. Benefiting, generous.

A. *مَحْصُوب* *mahsúb*. Computed, reckoned.

A. *مَحْصُود* *mahsúd*. Envied.

A. *مَحْصُوس* *mahsús*. Felt, perceived.

A. *مَحْشَر* *mahshar*. The last judgment; a place of assembly.

A. *مَحْشُوء* *mahshúw*. Solid, stuffed.

A. *مَحْصَل* *muhassil*. Collecting, gathering.

A. *مَحْصُود* *mahsud*. Reaped.

A. *مَحْصُور* *mahsúr*. Besieged, surrounded.

A. *مَحْصُول* *mahsúl*. Custom; duties; the produce of anything.

A. *مَحْض* *mahz*. Pure, merely.

A. *مَحْضَر* *mahzar*. A citation, summons. (In comp.) disposition, temper; as *مَحْضَر نَك* *nák-mahzar*. Good-natured.

A. *مَحْظُور* *mahẓúr*. Forbidden, unlawful.

A. *مَحْظُوء* *mahẓúw*. Delighted.

A. *مَحْفِل* *mahfil*. An assembly, banquet.

A. *مَحْفُوظ* *mahfúẓ*. Guarded, preserved.

A. *مَحْفَر* *muhakkar*. Despised.

A. *مَحْفُوق* *muhakik*. Verifying, ascertaining.

A. P. *muḥākikāna*. Truly; spiritual.

A. *muḥakk*. A touchstone.

A. *muḥkam*. Firm, strong.

A. *maḥkama*. A tribunal. A court, an office.

A. *muḥkām*. Subjected; commanded.

A. *maḥall*. A place, station.

A. *maḥallah*. (pl. *maḥallāt*.) A quarter of a town.

A. *muḥammad*. Prais-  
ed; Mohanmed.

A. *muḥammadi*. Mo-  
hammedan.

A. *maḥmil*. A camel-  
litter.

A. *maḥmūl*. Loaded.

A. *muḥmūm*. Warm-  
ed, feverish.

A. *miḥnat*. (pl. *miḥan*.) Labour, toil.

A. P. *miḥnatī*. Laborious.

A. *maḥw*. Erasing, can-  
celling.

A. *miḥwar*. The axis  
(of a sphere).

A. *muḥyi*. Reviving.

A. *muḥīt*. Surrounding.  
The ocean.

A. *muḥāda'āt*. De-  
ceits.

A. *maḥārīj*. Egresses,  
issues.

A. *maḥāzin*. Maga-  
zines.

A. *muḥāṣamat*. Animosity, enmity.

A. *muḥāṭ*. The mucus  
of the nose.

A. *muḥātib*. The  
second person.

A. *muḥāṭabat*. Speak-  
ing, addressing anyone.

A. *muḥāṭir*. Danger-  
ous.

A. *muḥāfāt*. Dreads,  
terrors.

A. *muḥāṭaṭat*. Mix-  
ing together in society.

A. *muḥālif*. Contrary,  
opposing.

A. *muḥālafat*. Con-  
trariety, opposition.

A. *maḥāwif*. Dread-  
ful places.

A. *muḥbīr*. Announc-  
ing; an informer.

A. *muḥabbat*. Dis-  
ordered; insane.

A. *muḥtār*. Exercising  
freewill. Select.

A. P. *muḥtār-kār*.  
A free agent.

A. P. *vazīr i muḥtār*.  
Envoy extraordinary and min-  
ister plenipotentiary.

A. *muḥtawī*. An au-  
thor, inventor.

A. *muḥtass*. Appro-  
priated.

A. *muḥtaṣar*. Abridg-  
ed; an epitome.

A. *muḥtafi*. Hidden,  
concealed.

A. مختل *mukhtall*. Disturbed, confused.

A. مختال *mukhtál*. Arrogant, vain.

A. مختلف *mukhtalíf*. Different, various, discordant.

A. مخوم *mukhtóm*. Scaled.

A. مخون *mukhtún*. Circumcised.

A. مخدر *mukhaddir*. A narcotic.

A. مخدر *mukhaddar*. Senseless, stupefied.

A. مخدرة *mukhaddarah*. A matron, a virtuous woman.

A. مخدوم *mukhdóm*. Obeyed, waited upon; a master.

A. مخذول *mukhdúl*. Contemptible.

A. مخرج *mukhraj*. The time or place of going forth.

A. مخروب *mukhrúb*. Ruined, desolated.

A. مخروط *mukhrút*. Turned in a lathe.

A. مخزن *mukhzan*. A magazine, storehouse.

A. مخسور *mukhsúr*. Suffering loss, damaged.

A. مخصوص *mukhsús*. Particular, especial.

A. مخضر *mukhazzar*. Verdant.

A. مخضرم *mukhazram*. One who lived between the end of the Pagan and the beginning of the Mohammedan times.

A. مخطط *mukhattat*. A garment marked with stripes.

A. مخطور *mukhtár*. Dreadful. Imagined.

A. مخفف *mukhaffíf*. Alleviated; lightened.

A. مخفوض *mukhfúz*. Submissive, subjected.

A. مخفي *mukhfí*. Hidden, clandestine.

A. مخل *mukhill*. Spoiling, disturbing.

A. مخب *mukhláb*. A claw; a sickle.

A. خالد *mukhallád*. Eternal.

A. مخلص *mukhlis*. Sincere, loyal.

A. P. مخلصانة *mukhlisána*. Sincerely.

A. مخلوط *mukhlút*. Mixed, blended.

A. مخلوق *mukhlúk*. Created, produced.

A. مخلوقات *mukhlúkát*. Created beings; the creation.

A. مخمر *mukhammar*. Leavened, kneaded.

A. مخمس *mukhammas*. Pentagonal.

A. مخمل *mukhmal*. Velvet.

A. مخمور *mukhmúr*. Drunken, leavened.

A. مخث *mukhannus*. A hermaphrodite; effeminate.

A. مخوف *mukhuwuf*. Dreadful, dangerous.

A. مخوف *mukhuwuf*. Terried, dreadful.

A. مخيل *mukhayyil*. Imagining.

A. مخيم *mukhayyam*. A camp.

A. مد *madd*. Extension; the flow of the tide.



A. مداح *maḍḍāḥ*. A eulogizer, encomiast.

A. مداحى *maddāḥī*. Encomium.

A. مداخل *madākhil*. Receipts, income.

A. مداخلة *mudākhlat*. Interference; undertaking.

A. مداد *mīdād*. Ink.

A. مدار *madār*. A centre, a pivot.

P. A. مدارا *madāra*. Courtesy, dissimulation.

A. مداوج *mudāwāj*. Steps, dignities.

A. مدارس *madāris*. Colleges.

A. مدرست *mudārasat*. Giving lessons.

A. P. مدار کار *madār i kār*. The chief or manager of a business.

A. مدار المہام *madār ul maḥamm*. Chief Secretary.

A. مدافع *mudāfi*. Repulsing.

A. مدافعت *mudāfi'at*. Repulsion.

A. مدام *mudām*. Always, perpetual. Old wine.

A. مداومت *mudāwamat*. Perpetuity, continuance.

A. مداوات *mudāwāt*. Applying a remedy.

A. مدایع *madā'ih*. Laudable actions.

A. مداین *madā'in*. Cities, (pl. of مدينة.)

A. مدبر *madabbir*. Regulating; a minister.

A. مدبر *mudbir*. Retiring.

A. مدبول *madbūl*. Tanned, dressed (leather).

A. مدت *muddat*. A space of time.

A. مدح *madḥ*. Praise, eulogium.

A. مدخل *madkhal*. Entrance; income.

A. مدخول *madkhal*. Entered.

A. مدخوله *madkhāla*. A concubine.

A. مدد *mudad*. Aid, assistance.

A. مد و جزر *madd u jazr*. The flood and ebb tides.

A. مدد کار *madad-gār*. Supporter, aider.

P. مدر *madar*. A clod.

A. مدرس *mudarris*. A professor, schoolmaster.

A. مدرسه *madrasah*. A college, public school.

A. مدرک *mudrik*. Understanding, comprehending.

A. مدرکه *madrikah*. The understanding.

A. مدعى *mudda'iy*. The plaintiff.

A. مدعى عليه *mudda'ā 'alaiḥ*. The defendant (masc.).

A. مدعى علیها *mudda'ā 'alaiḥi*. The defendant (fem.).

A. مدعى علیهم *mudda'ā 'alaihim*. The defendants.

A. مدعو *mad'ū*. Invited, called.

A. مدغم *mudgham*. Coalesced, assimilated.

A. مدفون *madfūn*. Buried.

- A. مدال *mudallāl*. } Demon-  
A. مدلول *madlūl*. } strated,  
proof.  
A. مدله *mudallāh*. Insane;  
distracted with love.  
A. مدن *mudun*. Cities. (pl.  
of مدنه.)  
A. مدور *mudawwer*. Round,  
circular.  
A. مدون *mudawwan*. Ar-  
ranged as a *divān* (poems).  
A. مدحوش *madhūsh*. As-  
tonished, amazed.  
A. مدید *mudīd*. Long, ex-  
tensive.  
A. مدیر *mudīr*. Causing to  
turn round. The manager of  
an institution (see اداره).  
A. مدینه *madīnah*. A city.  
A. مدیون *madyūn*. Indebted,  
a debtor.  
A. مذاب *muzāb*. Liquid,  
melted.  
A. مذاق *muzāq*. Tasting;  
the taste; the palate.  
A. مذاکرات *muzākārāt*. Con-  
versations, conference.  
A. مذاهب *mazāhib*. Sects,  
religions.  
A. مذبح *mazbah*. An altar  
for sacrifice.  
A. مذبذب *muzābzab*. Hes-  
itating, irresolute.  
A. مذبح *mazbāh*. Slaugh-  
tered, sacrificed.  
A. مذکور *muzākhar*. Mas-  
culine.  
A. مذكور *maẓkūr*. Men-  
tioned, aforesaid.  
A. مذات *mazallāt*. Baseness.

- A. مذمت *mazmmat*. Blame,  
reproach.  
A. مذموم *mazmūm*. Blame-  
able, contemptible.  
A. مذنّب *muznīb*. A cri-  
minal.  
A. مذهب *mazhab*. A sect.  
A. مر *mur*. Bitter; myrrh.  
P. مر *mar*. A pleonastic  
particle placed before the ob-  
lique case of nouns, as مراورا  
*mar-ū-rā*. To him.  
P. مرا *marā*. Me, to me.  
A. مرات *mar'āt*. A mirror.  
A. مراتب *marātīb*. Ranks,  
degrees; times.  
A. مراجعت *murājāhat*. Hav-  
ing preference over.  
A. مراجعت *murāja'at*. Re-  
turn.  
A. مراحل *marāhīl*. Journeys,  
day's journey.  
A. مرام *marāhīn*. Favours,  
benefits.  
A. مراد *murād*. Desire, will;  
meaning.  
A. P. مراد بخش *murād-bakhsh*.  
Granting desire.  
A. مرادفت *murādafut*. Suc-  
cession.  
A. مرات *marārat*. Bitter-  
ness.  
A. مراره *marārāh*. The gall-  
bladder.  
A. مراسلت *murāsālāt*. (pl.  
مراسلات *murāsālāt*.) Epistolary  
correspondence; despatches.  
A. مرام *marāsīn*. Usages,  
customs.

- A. *murāḥaṭ*. Suckling a child.
- A. *murāṭ*. Taking care of, favouring.
- A. *murāghabat*. Propensity.
- A. *murāfiʿat*. Reference; appeal.
- A. *murāfaḥat*. Companionship.
- A. *murākib*. Contemplating; an observer.
- A. *murākabat*. Observation; watching.
- P. *marāl*. A mountain-goat, ibex.
- A. *marām*. Desire, wish.
- A. *marāwudat*. Relation.
- A. *marāhim*. Plasters, dressings for wounds.
- A. *murabbā*. Educated; preserved.
- A. *murabbā*. Square, quadrilateral.
- A. *marbūt*. Bound, fastened.
- A. *murabbā*. Confectionary, preserved in syrup, jam.
- A. *murabbī*. A guardian, patron.
- A. *marrat*. One time, turn.
- A. *murattab*. Arranged, adjusted.
- A. *murtaba*. Bound, fastened.
- A. *martabah*. Rank, degree; a time or turn.
- A. *murtafi*. Elevated.
- A. *murtafi*. Advancing, progressing.
- A. *murtaḥib*. Perpetrating.
- A. *murtaḥin*. A mortgaguer.
- A. *marṣiyah*. An elegy.
- A. *marjān*. Coral.
- A. *murajjah*. Superior, preferred.
- A. *marjʿ*. The place of return; refuge.
- A. *marjāl*. A large caldron.
- A. *marjū*. Hoped, expected.
- A. *marjūh*. Excelled, surpassed.
- A. *marhabā*. Hail! welcome!
- A. *marḥalah*. A halting-place.
- A. *marḥamat*. Pity, compassion.
- A. *marḥūm*. Deceased.
- A. *murakhḥaṣ*. Permitted.
- P. *marḥ*. A man.
- P. *marḥād*. The fifth Persian month (July).
- P. *marḥār*. Carrion.
- P. *marḥān*. Men.
- P. *marḥānagī*. Bravery, manliness.
- P. *marḥāna*. Mauly, bravery.

P. مردك *mardak*. A contemptible fellow.

P. مردگان *mardagán*. The dead.

P. مردم *mardum*. A man, mankind.

P. مردم ازار *mardum-ázár*. Injuring mankind.

P. مردم خوار *mardum-kh'ár*. A cannibal.

P. مردمان *mardumán*. Mankind, people.

P. مردمك چشم *mardumak i chashm*. The pupil of the eye.

P. مردمى *mardumi*. Humanity.

P. مردن *mardan*. To die.

A. مردود *mardád*. Repulsed, rejected.

P. مرده *marda*. Dead; a corpse.

P. مردى *mardi*. Manhood.

P. مرز *marz*. A region, country.

P. مرزا *mirzá*. See میرزا.

P. مرزبان *marz-bán*. A governor on the borders of a hostile country.

P. مرز بوم *marz-búm*. A place of residence.

P. مرزغان *marzaghán*. Hell; a chafing-dish.

A. مرسل *marsal*. An ambassador, an apostle.

A. مرسله *marsala*. An epistle, a letter.

A. مرسین *marsalín*. Apostles.

A. مرسوم *marşum*. Marked, addressed; pay, stipend; a letter.

A. مرثا *marshú*. Evil, malignant.

A. مرشد *marshid*. A spiritual guide.

A. مرصع *murassa*. Studded with jewels.

A. مرضى *maraz*. Disease, malady.

A. مرضع *marzi*. Suckling; a wet-nurse.

A. مرضى *marzi*. Concurrence; satisfactory.

A. مرطبان *martabán*. A glazed vessel.

A. مرطوب *martúb*. Moistened; full of humours.

A. مرغى *mar'á*. Pasture.

A. مرغوب *mar'úb*. Terried.

A. مرغى *mar'í*. Governed, guarded.

P. مرغ *murgh*. A bird; a fowl.

P. مرغابى *murgh-ábí*. A water-fowl.

P. مرغزار *murgh-zár*. A verdant meadow, pasture.

P. A. مرغ سحر *murgh i sihar*. The bird of dawn, i.e. the cock, or nightingale.

A. مرغوب *murghúb*. Desirable.

A. مرفق *murfiq*. The elbow.

A. مرفوع *murfiú*. Exalted.

A. مرفوع القلم *murfiú ul qa lum*. Absolved, remitted.

- A. **مرفه** *muraḥḥah*. Quiet, contented.
- A. **مرفد** *markād*. A sepulchre.
- A. **مرفع** *muraḥḥah*. Patched, ragged.
- A. **مرفم** *markam*. A pen, a style.
- A. **مرفوم** *markūm*. Written; above-mentioned.
- P. **مرك** *mark*. Death.
- A. **مركب** *markab*. A horse; slip.
- A. **مركب** *murakkab*. Compound. Ink.
- A. **مركز** *markiz*. A centre.
- A. **مركوز** *markūz*. Concentrated.
- A. **مردت** *marammat*. Repairing.
- P. **مرمر** *marmar*. Marble.
- A. **مرواريد** *marwārid*. A pearl.
- A. **مروت** *murūwat*. Courtesy, politeness.
- A. **مروج** *murawwaj*. Current, in use.
- A. **مروحه** *mirwahah*. A fan.
- A. **مرور** *murūr*. Passing, clapsing.
- A. **مرهم** *marham*. A plaster.
- A. **مروهب** *marhūb*. Terrible, dreadful.
- A. **مروهن** *marhūn*. Pledged.
- A. **مري** *marī*. The wind-pipe; the gullet.
- A. **مريخ** *mirrikh*. The planet Mars.
- A. **مريد** *murīd*. A disciple.
- A. **مريد** *marīd*. Contumacious.
- A. **مريض** *marīz*. Sick, infirm.
- A. **مزاج** *mizāj*. Temperament, constitution.
- A. P. **مزاج شريف چه طور است** *mizāj i sharīf ché tūrāst*. How do you do?
- A. **مزاح** *mazāh*. } Joking,
- A. **مزاحات** *mazāhat*. } pleasantries.
- A. **مزااحم** *muzāhim*. Hindering, molesting.
- A. **مزاحمت** *muzāhamat*. Impediment.
- A. **مزااد** *muzād*. A sale by auction.
- A. **مزار** *mazar*. A shrine.
- A. **مزارع** *muzārī*. A husbandman, sower.
- A. **مزاوع** *māzārī*. Sown fields.
- A. **مزااهر** *mazāmīr*. Flutes, psalteries.
- A. **مزابله** *mazbala*. A cess-pool.
- A. **مزابور** *mazbūr*. Before-mentioned.
- A. **مزج** *mazaj*. Mixing, tempering.
- A. **مزجات** *mazajāt*. A trifle.
- A. **مزهرف** *muzkharīf*. Glossed over.
- P. **مزد** *mazd*. A recompense, wages, fee.
- P. **مزدور** *mazdūr*. A hired labourer.
- P. **مزدورى** *mazdūrī*. Labour; wages.

P. **مُرَّده** *mushda*. Glad tidings.  
 A. **مزرع** *mazra'*. 'A field ready for sowing.  
 A. **مزرور** *mazru'*. Sown (a field or seed).  
 A. **مزرغر** *muzā'far*. Saffron-coloured.  
 A. **مزرکی** *muzakka*. Purified, sacrificed; capital less  $2\frac{1}{2}$  per cent. زکات or alms.  
 P. **مژگان** *mazhagān*. The eyelashes.  
 A. **مزلات** *mazallāt*. Slippery places.  
 A. **مزلقه** *mazlakuh*. A slippery place.  
 A. **مزمار** *mizmar*. A flute.  
 A. **مزور** *muzawwir*. A cheat, deceiver.  
 A. **مزور** *muzawwar*. Falsified.  
 P. **مزه** *maza*. Taste, flavour, relish.  
 P. **مژه** *mizha* or *muzha*. (pl. **مژگان** *muzhagān*.) Eyelash.  
 P. **مزه دار** *maza-dār*. Relishing, delicious.  
 A. **مزهت** *mazīyet*. Excellence.  
 A. **مزید** *mazīd*. Augmentation.  
 A. **مزين** *mazaiyan*. Adorned; signed and sealed by the Shāh.  
 A. **مس** *mass*. Handling, rubbing.  
 P. **مس** *miss*. Copper.

A. **ماء** *masā*. The evening.  
 A. **مسابقت** *muṣābaqat*. Racing.  
 A. **مساجد** *masājīd*. Mosques.  
 A. **مساخ** *masāḥ*. A land-measurer.  
 A. **مساحت** *masāḥat*. Measurement.  
 A. **مصارعت** *muṣārā'at*. Haste.  
 A. **مصارفت** *muṣārāḥat*. Theft.  
 A. **مساس** *misās*. Touching, feeling.  
 A. **مساعدة** *muṣā'id*. Assisting.  
 A. **مساعدة** *muṣā'adat*. Assistance.  
 A. **مسافت** *masāfat*. (pl. **مسافات** *masāfāt*.) Distance.  
 A. **مسافر** *muṣāfir*. A traveller.  
 A. **مسافرت** *muṣāfarat*. Travelling.  
 A. **مساكن** *masākin*. Habitations; the poor.  
 A. **مسالك** *masālik*. Ways, roads.  
 A. **مسأله** *mas-ala*. A question.  
 A. **مسام** *masām*. Pores of the body.  
 A. **مسامحت** *muṣāmāḥat*. Complaisance; leniency.  
 A. **مسامع** *masāmi'*. Ears.  
 A. **مساوات** *muṣāwāt*. Equation, evenness.  
 A. **مساودت** *muṣāwadat*. Contention for dominion.  
 A. **مساوی** *masāwī*. Parallel, equivalent.  
 A. **مساخالت** *muṣāḥalat*. Negligence, indifference.

A. *مُشَاهِم* *muṣāhim*. A partner, sharer; a shareholder.

A. *مُشَاهَمَات* *muṣāhamat*. Distribution, division, allotment of shares.

A. *مَسْأَل* *mas'āl*. Questions.

P. *مَسْت* *mast*. Intoxicated, libidinous.

A. *مُسْتَاجِر* *musta'jar*. A farmer, contractor.

A. *مُضَاعِل* *muṣṭa'ṣil*. Eradicating.

A. *مُسْتَأْنَا* *muṣṭāna*. Like one intoxicated.

A. *مُسْتَبْشِر* *muṣṭabshir*. Announcing good news.

A. *مُسْتَبْصِر* *muṣṭabṣir*. Considering attentively.

A. *مُسْتَبْعِد* *muṣṭa'b'id*. Wishing anything far off.

A. *مُسْتَتَار* *muṣṭatar*. Hidden, concealed.

A. *مُسْتَأْثَر* *muṣṭa'ṣir*. Exceptional.

A. *مُسْتَجَاب* *muṣṭajāb*. Acceptable, answered.

A. *مُسْتَجَابُ الدَّعَوَات* *muṣṭajāb ul da'wāt*. One whose prayers are heard.

A. *مُسْتَجِب* *muṣṭajib*. Desirable.

A. *مُسْتَجِير* *muṣṭajirr*. Drawing, carrying off.

A. *مُسْتَحْسِن* *muṣṭahsin*. Laudable.

A. *مُسْتَحِق* *muṣṭahiq*. Deserving, worthy.

A. *مُسْتَحْكَم* *muṣṭahkam*. Firm, strong.

A. *مُسْتَخْرَج* *mustakhraj*. Extracted, drawn out.

A. *مُسْتَخْلَص* *mustakhlaṣ*. Released, liberated.

A. *مُسْتَدَام* *mustadām*. Perpetual.

A. *مُسْتَدْعِي* *musta'd'i*. Imploring, supplicating.

A. *مُسْتَدِل* *mustadill*. Adducing proofs.

A. *مُسْتَدِير* *mustadīr*. Round, spherical.

A. *مُسْتَرَد* *mustaradd*. Returned, restored.

A. *مُسْتَرَشِد* *mustarshid*. Orthodox teaching.

A. *مُسْتَسْعَد* *mustas'ad*. Grati-  
fied, happy.

A. *مُسْتَسْقَى* *mustasqī*. Dropsical.

A. *مُسْتَطَاب* *muṣṭaṭāb*. Good, agreeable.

A. *مُسْتَظْهَر* *muṣṭaẓhar*. Supported, aided.

A. *مُسْتَعَار* *muṣṭa'ār*. Borrowed.

A. *مُسْتَعَان* *muṣṭa'ān*. One whose aid is implored (God).

A. *مُسْتَعْجَل* *muṣṭa'jil*. Hasty, hurried.

A. *مُسْتَعِد* *muṣṭa'idd*. Prepared, ready.

A. *مُسْتَعْرَب* *muṣṭa'rab*. A naturalized Arabian.

A. *مُسْتَعْصِي* *muṣṭa'ṣi*. Rebellious.

A. *مُسْتَعْقِب* *muṣṭa'qib*. Following.

A. *مُسْتَعْمَل* *muṣṭa'mal*. Fractured, used.

A. *mustaghraḥ*. Immersed, overwhelmed.

A. *mustaghfir*. Penitent.

A. *mustajlīn*. Independent.

A. *mustaghīs*. A complainant.

A. *mustafād*. Benefited, acquired.

A. *mustafāz*. Divulged; revealed.

A. *mustafid*. Profiting by.

A. *mustafiz*. Diffused.

A. *mustaḥbiḥ*. Odious, deformed.

A. *mustaḥbil*. Future, the future tense.

A. *mustaḥḥir*. Firm, constant.

A. *mustakill*. Absolute; independent sovereignty.

A. *mustakīm*. Straight, strong.

A. *mustakbīr*. Proud.

A. *mustakriḥ*. Abominable, disagreeable.

A. *mustakmil*. Seeking perfection.

A. *mustalaḥḥāt*. Delicacies.

A. *mustalzim*. Requiring, exacting.

A. *mustamāl*. Comforted, soothed.

A. *mustamirr*. Firm, constant.

A. *mustamsik*. Bound to perform.

A. *mustamī*. Hearing, a listener.

P. *mustamūd*. Afflicted, melancholy, poor.

A. *mustambī*. Extracting, finding out.

A. *mustanad*. An official document.

A. *mustansh*. Smelling.

A. *mustaujīb*. Deserving, worthy.

A. *mustaḥsh*. Afflicted, mournful.

A. *mustawḍiʿāt*. Deposits.

A. *mustūr*. Concealed, veiled.

A. *mustūra*. A modest woman.

A. *mustawf*. An official; a controller.

A. *mustawḥid*. Kindling fire.

A. *mustawil*. Overcoming, dominant.

A. *mustawīb*. Asking for a present.

A. *mustawī*. Equal, straight.

A. *mustaḥīm*. Astonished, distracted.

A. *mustaḥīn*. Despised, abject.

A. *mustaḥzī*. Ridiculing.

A. *mustaḥill*. Cheerful, bright.



A. مُسْتَهْلَك *mustahlak*. Destroyed, ruined.

P. مَسْتَى *mastî*. Intoxication, drunkenness; lust.

A. مُسْتَظَن *mustaẓaẓ*. Awakening, vigilant.

A. مَسْجِد *masjid*. A mosque.

A. مُسَجَّع *musajja'*. Rhythmical.

A. مُسَجَّل *musajjal*. Stamped, registered (a document).

A. مَسْجُون *masjûn*. Imprisoned.

A. مَسَح *mash*. Wiping.

A. مَشَاة *mashât*. A shovel.

A. مَسْحُوق *mashûk*. Worn; powdered, brayed.

A. مَشْخ *maskh*. Metamorphosis.

A. مُسَاكِكْخَار *musakhkhar*. Compelled to work without wages; subdued.

A. مَسْخَرَكِي *maskharagî*. Drollery, buffoonery.

A. مَسْخَرَة *maskhara*. A buffoon.

A. مَسْدُود *masdûd*. Shut, obstructed.

A. مَسْرَة *masarrat*. (pl. مَسَرَات *masarrât*.) Joy.

A. مُسَارَّج *musarraj*. Saddled (horse).

A. مُسْرِع *musrî*. Quick, making haste.

A. مُسْرِيف *musrif*. Prodigal, extravagant.

A. مَسْرُور *masrûr*. Glad, gay.

A. مَسْرُوق *masrûk*. Stolen, robbed.

A. مُسْتَوِل *mistah*. A level.

A. مُسْطَر *mastar*. A rule.

A. مُسْطُور *masṭûr*. Described, delineated.

A. مُسْعُود *mas'ûd*. Happy, fortunate.

A. مُسْكِر *muskir*. Intoxicating.

P. مِسْكِر *miss-gar*. A brasier.

A. مَسْكَن *maskan*. Habitation.

A. مَسْكِنَة *maskinah*. Poverty.

P. مَسْكَة *maska*. Butter.

A. مُسْكِن *maskin*. Poor, weak.

A. مُسْكِينِي *maskinî*. Poverty.

A. مَسْأَلَة *ma'salat*. A question, proposition.

A. مُسَالِلَة *musallah*. Armed.

A. مُسَالْسَل *musalsal*. Consecutive.

A. مُسَالِلَة *musallat*. Superior, dominant, ruling over.

A. مَسْلِك *maslik*. A road, way, conduct.

A. مُسْلِم *muslim*. A Moslem.

A. مُسْلَم *musallam*. Intrusted to, resigned.

A. مُسْلِمَان *mussulmân*. A Moslem.

A. مُسْلِمَانِي *mussalmânî*. The Mohammedan religion.

A. مُسْلِمِينَ *muslimîn*. The Faithful.

A. مَسْلُوك *maskûk*. Practised.

A. مُسْأُول *masṭûl*. Unsheathed, drawn (a sword).

A. مُسَمَّى *musummâ*. Named, called.

A. مسمار *mismār*. A nail, peg.  
 A. مسمع *mismāʿ*. The organ or sense of hearing.  
 A. مسموع *masmūʿ*. Heard, audible.  
 A. مسموم *masmūm*. Poisoned.  
 A. مسند *masnad*. A throne.  
 A. P. مسند ارا *masnad-ara*. Adorning the throne, reigning.  
 A. مموك *miswāk*. A stick of bitter wood used as a tooth-brush.  
 A. مسوده *misawwadah*. A sketch, rough draft.  
 A. مَسْأَل *masʿāl*. Asked.  
 A. مهمل *mus-hil*. A purgative.  
 A. مهمل *mus-hal*. Purged.  
 A. مسيب *masīb*. The Mesial.  
 A. مسير *masīr*. Travelling; a journey.  
 A. مشابه *mushtābih*. Like, resembling.  
 A. مشابهت *mushtābahat*. Similitude.  
 A. مَسَامَت *mushtāmat*. Abuse, vituperation.  
 A. مَشَار *musḥār*. Signified, indicative.  
 A. مَشَار إِلَه *musḥār ilāh*. Indicated, aforesaid.  
 A. مشارب *mashārib*. Drinking places.  
 A. مشاربات *mushārabat*. Drinking with or to another.  
 A. مشارع *mushārīʿ*. Highways.

A. مَشَارَفَت *mushārafat*. Eminence.  
 A. مَشَارِق *mashāriq*. Eastern places.  
 A. مَشَارِك *mashārik*. Associates, comrades.  
 A. مَشَارَكَة *mushāarakat*. Partnership.  
 A. مَشَاة *mashshāṭa*. A tire-woman.  
 A. مَشَاع *mushāʿ*. Divulged, undistributed.  
 A. مَشَاعِر *mashāʿir*. The external senses.  
 A. مَشَاعِرَة *mushāʿarah*. A poetical contest.  
 A. مَشَاعِل *mashāʿil*. Torches.  
 A. مَشَاغِل *mashāghil*. Employments, occupations.  
 A. مَشَافَت *mushāʿfahat*. Speaking to one's face.  
 A. مَشَاكِل *mushākil*. Resembling.  
 A. مَشَاكَلَة *mushākalat*. Resemblance.  
 A. مَشَام *mashāmm*. The sense of smell.  
 A. مَشَاوَرَة *mushāwarat*. Debate, consultation.  
 A. مَشَاهِد *mushāhid*. Seeing, contemplating.  
 A. مَشَاهِدَة *mushāhidah*. Contemplation, view.  
 A. مَشَاهِرَة *mushāharah*. Monthly allowance.  
 A. مَشَاهِر *mashāhīr*. Renowned persons.  
 A. مَشَايِك *mashāyikh*. Sheikhs, elders. (pl. of شَيْخ)

A. مشايعت *mushāyā'at*. Accompanying; escorting home.

A. مشيك *mushabbak*. Latticed.

P. مشت *mushṭ*. The fist; a handful.

A. مشتاق *mushṭāq*. Desirous, longing.

A. مشتبه *mushṭabih*. Ambiguous, obscure.

A. مشترك *mushṭarik*. A partner.

A. مشتري *mushṭarī*. A purchaser; the planet Jupiter.

P. مشت زدن *mushṭ zadan*. To box.

A. مشتغل *mushṭaḡhal*. Employed.

A. مشتاق *mushṭāq*. Derived, derivative.

A. مشتكي *mushṭakī*. Complaining.

A. مشتمل *mushṭamil*. Comprehending, containing. (Construed with the preposition *بر*.)

A. مشتهر *mushṭaḥur*. Proclaimed.

A. مشتبهى *mushṭabih*. Desiring.

A. مشعر *mushaḡḡar*. Wooded (country); damasked silk.

A. مشحون *mashḥūn*. Filled, laden.

A. مشكك *mushakkas*. Estimated, defined.

A. مشدد *mushaddad*. Corroborated.

A. مشرب *mashrīb*. A drinking place; behaviour.

A. مشرط *mishraṭ*. A surgeon's scalpel.

A. مشرع *mashra'*. A street.

A. مشرف *musharraf*. Ennobled, honoured.

A. مشرق *mashriq*. The east.

A. P. مشرقى *mashriqī*. Eastern.

A. مشرك *mashrik*. A polytheist, an idolater.

A. مشرون *mashrūb*. Drinkable.

A. مشروح *mashrūḥ*. Explained, illustrated.

A. مشروط *mashrūṭ*. Stipulated.

A. مشروع *mashrū'*. Legal; ordained by law.

A. مشط *mashṭ*. A comb.

A. مشعب *mash'abid*. A jugler.

A. مشعر *mush'ir*. Signifying.

A. مشعل *mash'al*. A torch.

A. T. مشعلجى *mash'alchī*. A torch-bearer.

A. مشعله *mash'alah*. A small torch.

A. مشعوف *mash'ūf*. Pleased, satisfied.

A. مشغوف *mashḡhūf*. Inflamed with love.

A. مشغلة *mashḡhalah*. Business, occupation.

A. مشغول *mashḡhūl*. Busied, employed.

A. مشفق *mushfik*. Courteous, a friend.

A. P. مشفقانه *mushfikāna*. Kindly, courteously.

A. مشق *mashk*. Exercise, practice.  
 A. مشقت *mashakhat*. Distress.  
 P. مشك *mashk*. A skin for water or milk.  
 A. مشک *mushk*. Musk.  
 A. مشک بو *mushk-bū*. Musk-scented.  
 A. مشكل *mushkil*. Difficult.  
 A. مشكلات *mushkilāt*. Difficulties.  
 A. مشكوت *mishkut*. The lanthorn (of a building).  
 A. مشكور *mashkur*. Thanked; (colloquially grateful).  
 A. مشكوك *mashkūk*. Doubtful.  
 A. مشكين *mishkīn*. Musky, black.  
 A. مشلول *mashlūl*. Paralytic.  
 A. مشمش *mishmish*. An apricot.  
 A. مشمول *mashmūl*. Comprehended, contained.  
 A. مشوم *mashumūm*. Odoriferous.  
 A. مشورت *mashavarat*. Council, deliberation.  
 A. مشوش *mushawwash*. Disturbed.  
 A. مشهد *mashhad*. A place of martyrdom.  
 A. مشهود *mashhūd*. Beheld.  
 A. مشهور *mashhūr*. Celebrated, notorious.  
 A. مشى *marshy*. Walking.  
 A. مشيت *marshiyet*. Will, desire.

A. مشيد *mushaiyad*. Strengthened.  
 A. مشير *mushir*. A counselor.  
 A. مشيمة *mashimah*. The placenta.  
 A. مصابيح *maṣābiḥ*. Lamps (pl. of مصباح).  
 A. مصابرت *maṣābarat*. Forbearance.  
 A. مصاحب *maṣāḥib*. An aide de camp; a favourite; an attaché.  
 A. مصاحبة *maṣāḥabat*. Society, conversation.  
 A. مصاحف *maṣāḥif*. Volumes. Copies of the Koran.  
 A. مصادر *maṣādir*. Infinitives of verbs.  
 A. مصادره *maṣādirah*. Fining, amercing.  
 A. مصادقة *maṣādīqat*. Sincere friendship.  
 A. مصارعة *maṣārāʿat*. Wrestling, throwing down.  
 A. مصارف *maṣārif*. Expenses, disbursements.  
 A. مصارفة *maṣārafat*. Acting sily (with one).  
 A. مصاعب *maṣāʿib*. Difficulties.  
 A. مصاف *maṣāff*. Ranks (of soldiers); a field of battle.  
 A. مصافات *maṣāfāt*. Good understanding, harmony.  
 A. مصافحة *maṣāfahah*. Shaking hands.  
 A. مصالح *maṣāliḥ*. Affairs.

A. مصلحت *maṣālahat*. Pacification.

A. مصائب *maṣā'ib*. Misfortunes. (pl. of مصيبة.)

A. مصباح *miṣbāḥ*. Lamps.

A. مصغ *muṣabbagh*. Tinged, dyed.

A. مصلح *muṣahḥiḥ*. An emendator.

A. مصحف *maṣḥaf*. A book (especially a copy of the Korān).

A. مصدر *maṣdar*. Source, origin; the infinitive of a verb.

A. مصادع *muṣaddi'*. A trouble.

A. مصدق *muṣaddik*. Verifying.

A. مصادق *miṣdāq*. Rectifying, verifying.

A. مصدور *muṣdūr*. Derived, issuing.

A. مصر *miṣr*. Egypt, Cairo.

A. مصير *muṣirr*. Persevering, insisting.

A. مصراع *miṣrā'*. A hemistich.

A. مضرح *muṣarriḥ*. Manifesting; serene (sky).

A. مضرِف *muṣrif*. Prodigal, extravagant.

A. مصروع *maṣrū'*. Afflicted with the epilepsy.

A. مصروف *maṣrūf*. Expended, employed.

A. مصطفى *muṣṭafā*. Selected, chosen. A name of Mohammed.

A. مصطلح *muṣṭaliḥ*. Technical.

A. مضاف *muṣaffā*. Clarified.

A. ماضول *maṣṭūl*. Polished, furnished.

A. مصلح *muṣliḥ*. Rectifier, restorer.

A. مصلحت *maṣliḥat*. An affair; the proper course to pursue; one's interest.

A. مصلحت آمیز *maṣliḥat-āmīz*. Conciliatory.

A. مصلحت جو *maṣliḥat-jū*. A reformer.

A. مصلوب *maṣlūb*. Crucified.

A. مصلی *muṣallā*. A place of prayer; name of a place near Shīrāz.

A. مصمم *muṣammim*. Firm, determined.

A. مصنف *muṣannif*. An author.

A. مصنفات *muṣannafūt*. Literary composition.

A. مصنوع *maṣnū'*. Made, artificial.

A. مصور *muṣawwir*. A painter.

A. ماضون *maṣūn*. } Guarded,

A. ماضون *maṣūn*. } preserved.

A. مصيبة *muṣibat*. Misfortune.

A. مصيبة زده *maṣibat zada*. Unfortunate.

A. مصر *maṣir*. Residence, receptacle.

A. مضاجع *maṣājī'*. Bed-chambers.

A. مضاد *muṣāddā'*. An opponent.

A. مضادت *muṣāddat*. Opposition.

A. مضارع *muzāriʿ*. The aorist.

A. مضاعف *muzāʿaf*. Doubled, increased.

A. مضاف *muzāf*. Annexed; a governing noun.

A. مضافات *muzāfāt*. Annexations.

A. مضاف إليه *muzāf ilaih*. The noun governed.

A. مضافين *mazmīn*. Significations, contents. (pl. of مضمون.)

A. مضائق *muzāʿiq*. Narrow places, straits.

A. مضائقه *mazāʿiqah*. Distress, trouble. مضائقه ندارد *hich mazāʿiqah na dārad*. It does not matter.

A. مضبوط *muzbūt*. Strong, robust; that which may be relied upon.

A. مضجع *muzjaʿ*. A bed; a tomb.

A. مضحك *muzhik*. Ridiculous, laughable.

A. مضحكات *muzhikāt*. Jests, jokes.

A. مضر *muzirr*. Hurtful, injurer.

A. مضرت *mazarrat*. (pl. مضرات.) Detriment, injury.

A. مضرور *mazrūr*. Damaged, injured.

A. مضطر *muztarr*. Distressed.

A. مضطرب *muztarib*. Agitated, afflicted.

A. مضغ *mazgh*. Chewing, mastication.

A. مضل *muzill*. One who leads astray.

A. مضمحل *muzmaḥill*. Digested; fading.

A. مضمحل *muzmar*. Implied, suppressed.

A. مضموم *mazmūm*. Joined; having the vowel *zammah*.

A. مضمون *mazmūn*. The contents of a letter or document.

A. مضيق *muzīq*. A narrow place, strait.

A. مطأ *maṭā*. The back.

A. مطابق *mutābiq*. According to, conformable.

A. مطابقت *mutābaqat*. Conformity.

A. مطارح *maṭārīq*. Places of conference.

A. مطارحة *mutāraḥah*. Conference, conversation.

A. مطاع *maṭāʿ*. Obeyed.

A. مطاعم *maṭāʿim*. Meats.

A. مطاف *maṭāf*. A place, such as the Ka'bah at Mecca, round which the ceremony of circumambulation is performed.

A. مطالب *maṭālīb*. Demands; objects. (pl. of مطلب.)

A. مطالبة *maṭālahah*. Asking, requisition.

A. مطالعة *maṭāla'ah*. Consideration, perusal.

A. مطاوعة *mutāwa'ah*. Obedience, submission.

A. مطهر *maṭāhir*. Purifying.

A. مطايات *maṭāyibāt*. Jokes, pleasantries.

A. مطايا *matāya*. Riding-horses or camels. (pl. of مطه.)

A. مطبخ *matbakh*. A kitchen.

A. مطبوخ *matbūkh*. Cooked.

A. مطبوع *matbūʿ*. Impressed, stamped, printed; agreeable.

A. مطر *maṭar*. Rain.

A. مطرب *mutrib*. A musician, singer.

A. مطرح *matrah*. A place where anything is thrown.

A. مطرح *maṭrad*. Flowing; current.

A. مطرود *maṭrūd*. Expelled.

A. مطعون *maṭʿūn*. Taunted.

A. مطفى *mutfī*. An extinguisher.

A. مطلى *muṭallā*. Gilded.

A. مطلب *maṭlab*. Desire, object.

A. مطلع *maṭlaʿ*. The East; exordium.

A. مطلع *muṭṭaliʿ*. Informed.

A. مطلق *maṭlak*. Absolute.

A. مطلوب *maṭlūb*. Required, necessary.

A. مطموع *maṭmūʿ*. Desired.

A. مطمئن *mutmaʿin*. Enjoying repose.

A. مطوى *maṭwī*. Folded, complicated.

A. مطهر *muṭahhir*. A purifier.

A. مطيب *mutaiyib*. Aromatic.

A. مطير *mutir*. Rainy, showery.

A. مطيع *muṭīʿ*. Obedient.

A. مظالم *maẓālim*. Tyrannies, oppressions.

A. مظاهر *maẓāhir*. Objects, spectacles.

A. مظافر *muẓāfir*. Victorious, a conqueror.

A. مظفر *muẓfir*. Victorious, triumphant.

A. مظلم *muẓlim*. Dark.

A. مظلومت *maẓlamut*. Oppression, tyranny.

A. مظلوم *maẓlūm*. Oppressed.

A. مظنون *maẓnūn*. Thought; suspected.

A. مظنه *maẓannaḥ*. Opinion, thought.

A. مظهر *muẓhar*. Object, view.

A. مع *maʿ*. With, together.

A. معا *miʿā*. A gut.

A. معاً *maʿan*. Together, along with.

A. معابد *maʿābid*. Sacred sites.

A. معابر *maʿābir*. Passes; fords, ferries.

A. معاتب *maʿāteb*. Reprehended.

A. معاتب *muʿātabat*. Chiding, reprehension, expostulation.

A. معاد *miʿād*. The place to which one returns; the resurrection.

A. معادل *miʿādil*. Equal, equivalent.

A. معادلت *miʿādālat*. Equity.

A. معادن *miʿādin*. Mines, minerals.

A. معان *miʿān*. Refuge.

A. معاذ الله *ma'áz alláh*. "God is my refuge." An exclamation of horror.

A. معاذير *ma'ázir*. Excuses.

A. معارج *ma'árij*. Ascents. (pl. of معراج.)

A. معارض *mu'áriz*. Opposing.

A. معارضة *mu'árazat*. Opposition.

A. معارف *ma'árif*. Sciences, virtues.

A. معارك *mu'árik*. Fields of battle.

A. معاركة *mu'arakat*. Fighting, a conflict.

A. معاش *ma'ásh*. Means of living.

A. معاشر *ma'áshir*. A companion.

A. معاشرت *mu'ásharat*. Intercourse.

A. معاصات *mu'ását*. Rebellion, defection.

A. معاصر *mu'ásir*. Contemporary.

A. معاذت *mu'ázadat*. Mutual aid.

A. معامات *mu'áfat*. Favour, courtesy.

A. معاف *mu'áf*. Pardoned, exempted.

A. P. معاف بفرمائید *mu'áf bifur máyid*. I beg your pardon.

A. معافی *mu'áfá*. Exempted, privileged.

A. معاقب *mu'áqib*. A punisher.

A. معاقبات *mu'áqabat*. Punishment.

A. معاهد *mu'áhid*. Confederated, bound.

A. معائد *ma'ákid*. Knots.

A. معاهدت *mu'áhadat*. League, confederacy.

A. معالیه *mu'álíj*. Applying a remedy.

A. معالجه *mu'álajah*. A cure, remedy.

A. معامله *mu'ámalah*. Business, negotiation.

A. P. معامله کردن *mu'ámalah kardán*. To trade, to negotiate.

A. معالی *ma'álí*. Eminences, elevations.

A. معاند *mu'árid*. Inimical, refractory.

A. معاندت *mu'ánadat*. Obstinacy, opposition.

A. معانق *mu'ánik*. Embracing.

A. P. معانقه کردن *mu'ánakah kerdán*. To embrace.

A. معانی *ma'ání*. Meanings. (pl. of معنی.)

A. معاودت *mu'áwadat*. Returning.

A. معاوضت *mu'áwazat*. Barter, exchange.

A. معاون *mu'áwin*. An assistant.

A. معاونت *mu'áwanat*. Mutual aid.

A. معاویه *mu'áwiya*. A whelp; a lynx.

A. معاهد *mu'áhid*. Confederated.

A. معاهده *mu'áhadah*. Confederacy, alliance.



- A. معائب *mā'āib*. Vices.  
 A. معاش *mā'āyish*. Necessaries, victuals.  
 A. معاينة *mū'āyanah*. Inspection.  
 A. معبد *mā'bad*. A place for worship.  
 A. معبد *mū'abbid*. Worshipper.  
 A. معبر *mū'bar*. A pass, ferry, ford.  
 A. معبود *mā'būd*. Adored; a deity.  
 A. معتاد *mū'tād*. Accustomed, habituated, used to.  
 A. معبر *mū'tabar*. Respectable, reputable, legal.  
 A. معاد *mū'tadd*. Numbered, computed.  
 A. معتدل *mū'tadil*. Temperate, equal.  
 A. معذور *mū'ta'zir*. Excusing one's self.  
 A. معترض *mū'tariz*. Opposing, objecting.  
 A. معترف *mū'tarif*. Acknowledging, confessing.  
 A. معزل *mū'tazil*. A seceder.  
 A. معتد *mū'tal'id*. A believer.  
 A. معتكف *mū'takif*. A devotee.  
 A. معتد *mū'tamad*. Confidential, trustworthy.  
 A. معجب *mū'jib*. Admiring one's self; agreeable.  
 A. معجزة *mū'jizah*. (معجزات *mū'jizāt*.) A miracle.

- A. معجل *mū'ajjal*. Causing to make haste.  
 A. معجمه *mū'jamah*. Having a diacritical point, (a letter).  
 A. معجون *mā'jūn*. Kneaded; an electuary.  
 A. معدلات *mā'dalat*. Equity, justice.  
 A. معدم *mū'dim*. Depriving, annihilating. Destitute.  
 A. معدن *mā'dan*. A mine, a mineral.  
 A. معدني *mā'danī*. Mineral, fossil.  
 A. معدود *mā'dūd*. Numbered.  
 A. معدول *mā'dūl*. Swerved.  
 A. معدوم *mā'dūm*. Non-existent.  
 A. معدة *mī'dah*. The stomach.  
 A. P. معده سگی *mī'da-sangī*. Dyspepsia.  
 A. معذر *mū'zir*. An apologist.  
 A. معذره *mā'zarah*. An excuse, apology.  
 A. معذور *mā'zūr*. Excused, excusable.  
 A. معراج *mī'rāj*. An ascent, especially the supposed ascent of Mohammed into heaven.  
 A. معرب *mū'arbid*. A drunkard.  
 A. معرض *mū'riz*. Averse; turning away from.  
 A. معروف *mū'arraf*. Making known.  
 A. معرفت *mā'rifat*. Knowledge, acquaintance; by means of.

A. معركة *ma'rikah*. A field of battle.

A. معروض *ma'rūḡ*. Represented, requested.

A. معروف *ma'rūf*. Known,

A. معزز *mi'azzaz*. Honour-ed, revered.

A. معزول *ma'zul*. Dismissed from office.

A. معسكر *ma'askar*. A camp.

A. معشر *ma'shar*. A company, a troop.

A. معشوق *ma'shūk*. (fem. معشوقه *ma'shūkah*.) Beloved.

A. معصر *ma'sar*. A press.

A. معصم *mi'sam*. The wrist.

A. معصور *ma'sūr*. Express-ed (juice, &c.), squeezed.

A. معصوم *ma'sūm*. Inno-cent.

A. معصبة *ma'siyet*. Defec-tion, rebellion.

A. معضلات *mu'ḡilāt*. Intricacies, knotty points.

A. معطر *mu'aṭṭar*. Perfumed, fragrant.

A. معطش *mu'ṭish*. Exciting thirst.

A. معطل *mu'aṭṭal*. Aban-doned; obsolete.

A. معطوف *ma'tūf*. Turned towards; favoured.

A. معطي *mu'tī*. A giver; bestowing.

A. معظّم *mu'aẓẓam*. (fem. معظّمة *mu'aẓẓamah*.) Honour-ed.

A. معقد *mu'aḡḡad*. Intricate, knotty.

A. معقود *ma'ḡūd*. Knotted, fastened.

A. معقول *ma'ḡūl*. Reason-able, pertinent.

A. معكوس *ma'kūs*. Inverted, reverted.

A. معلى *mi'allā*. High, sub-lime.

A. معقب *ma'laḡ*. A manger.

A. معقب *mi'laḡ*. A nosebag.

A. معلق *mi'allalāḡ*. Suspend-ed, hung up.

A. معلق زن *mi'allalāḡ-zan*. A tumbler, rope-dancer.

A. معلم *mi'allim*. A pre-ceptor.

A. معلم *mu'lam*. Marked.

A. معلى *mu'lin*. A revealer, divulger.

A. معلوم *ma'lūm*. Known, notorious.

A. معمى *mi'ammā*. An e-nigma.

A. معمار *mi'mār*. An archi-tect, bricklayer.

A. معمارى *mi'mārī*. Archi-tecture, building.

A. معمور *ma'mūr*. Culti-vated, inhabited.

A. معمورى *ma'mūrī*. Popu-lation, cultivation.

A. معمول *ma'mūl*. Accus-tomary, usual.

A. معبر *ma'amber*. Perfumed with ambergris.

A. معنوى *ma'nawī*. Intrin-sic; significant, logical.

A. معنى *ma'nā*. Sense, mean-ing.

A. معوض *ma'ūzat*. A thing given for another.

A. معول *ma'awwal*. Relied upon.

A. معونة *ma'ūnat*. Help, aid.

A. معهود *ma'ūhd*. Customary, wonted, usual.

A. معبت *ma'iyet*. Conjunction, society.

A. معر *ma'iyir*. An assayer of metals.

A. معشت *ma'īshat*. Livelihood.

A. معيل *ma'īl*. Wanting, indigent, helpless.

A. معين *ma'īn*. An assistant.

A. معين *ma'īyan*. Fixed, determined.

A. معيوب *ma'yūb*. Vicious, defective.

P. مخ *mugh*. A fire-worshipper; a tavern-keeper.

A. مغارة *maghārah*. A cave.

P. مئاة *maghāk*. A pit.

A. مغالطة *maghālūtāt*. Leading into error.

A. مغاير *maghāyir*. Contrary, adverse.

A. مغايرة *maghāyarāt*. Disagreement.

A. مغايرة *maghāyarāt*. Exchanging.

A. مغبون *maghbūn*. Deceived, cheated.

A. مغرب *maghrib*. The west.

A. مغربي *maghrībī*. Western; African.

A. مغروق *magharrak*. Gilded; silvered.

A. مغرور *maghrūr*. Proud, arrogant.

A. مغرورى *maghrūrī*. Pride.

A. مغروق *maghrūk*. Immersed, sunk.

P. مغز *maghz*. The brain; marrow, pulp, pith.

A. مغسل *maghsal*. A place for washing (especially of dead bodies).

A. مغسول *maghsūl*. Washed.

A. مغشى *maghshī*. Covered, feigning.

A. مغص *maghas*. Colic.

A. مغضوب *maghzūb*. Angered.

A. مغتر *maghfir*. A helmet.

A. مغفرت *maghfirat*. Pardon, remission.

A. مغفور *maghfūr*. Pardoned, decensed.

P. مغل *mughal*. A Mogul, Mongolian.

A. مغطه *maghlīṭa*. Confusion.

A. P. مغطه کردن *maghlīṭa kerdan*. To jabber.

A. مغلق *maghlak*. Abstruse, difficult.

A. مغلوب *maghlūb*. Conquered, subjected.

A. مغلوق *maghlūq*. Locked, barred.

A. مغموم *maghmūm*. Grieved.

A. مغنى *maghannū*. (fem. مغنية *maghannīyah*.) A singer.

A. مغير *maghāyir*. One who alters.

A. مغلان *mughailán*. The acacia mimosa.

A. مفاتيح *mafátiḥ*. Keys. (pl. of مفاح *mifṭáḥ*.)

A. مفاجات *mufáját*. Suddenness.

P. A. مرگ مفاجات *marg i mufáját*. Sudden death.

A. مفاخر *mufákhár*. Glorying, boasting.

A. مفاخرت *mufákhurut*. Glorying, boasting one against another.

A. مفارق *mufárik*. Separating.

A. مفارقت *mufárikat*. Separation, absence.

A. مفازه *mafázah*. A desert. (pl. مفاوز *mafáwiz*.)

A. مفاسد *mafásid*. Evils.

A. مفاصل *mafásil*. Joints.

A. مفاصلة *mufásalat*. Distance between two places.

A. مفاضا *mafázat*. Consignment; a despatch.

A. مفاوضت *mufáwaḥḥat*. Commerce, intercourse.

P. مفت *mufṭ*. Gratuitously, gratis.

A. مفاح *mifṭáḥ*. A key.

A. مافتن *mufṭatin*. Bewitched, infatuated.

A. مفاخر *mufákhár*. Glorious.

A. مفاخر *mufṭarí*. Violating, ravishing.

A. مفاخر *mufṭarí*. Dispersed.

A. مفاخر *mufṭarí*. A slanderer, a deviser of false tales.

A. مفتش *mufattish*. An inquisitor.

A. مفاخر *mufákhár*. Reduced to poverty.

A. مفاخر *mufṭall*. Twisted.

A. مفاخر *mufattan*. Bewitched, infatuated.

A. مفاخر *mufáḥ*. Open, conquered.

A. مفاخر *mufṭál*. Twisted.

A. مفاخر *mufṭán*. Fascinated.

A. مفتي *mufṭí*. A magistrate; one who gives a فتوة *fatwá*, q. v.

A. مفاخر *mufákhkhár*. Glorified, glorious.

A. مفاخر *mufakkham*. Magnified, glorious.

A. مفاخر *mafarr*. A place of refuge.

A. مفاخر *mufarríḥ*. Exhibiting.

A. مفرد *mufrad*. Singular, alone, unique.

A. مفاخر *mufrit*. Causing to exceed, excessive.

A. مفاخر *mufrísh*. Spread, expanded.

A. مفاخر *mafṭúḥ*. Enjoined (by law).

A. مفاخر *mafṭúḥ*. Separated, scattered.

A. مفاخر *mufsid*. Spoiling, making bad.

A. مفاخر *mufsadat*. Anything pernicious.

A. مفاخر *mufassir*. Interpreting.

A. مفاخر *mifṣad*. A lancet.

A. **مُفَصِّل** *mufaṣṣil*. Discriminating, detailing.  
 A. **مُفَصَّل** *mufaṣṣal*. Detailed.  
 A. **مُفْزُول** *mufẓūl*. Overcome, conquered.  
 A. **مُفْتِر** *mufṭir*. One who breaks a long fast.  
 A. **مَفْعُول** *maf'ūl*. Done, made.  
 A. **مُفْكَر** *mufkar*. Impoverished.  
 A. **مَفْقُود** *mafkūd*. Lost, non-existent.  
 A. **مَفْكُوك** *mafkūk*. Freed, loosed.  
 A. **مُفْصَلَج** *mufṣallaj*. Paralysed.  
 A. **مُفْلِح** *mufliḥ*. Prosperous.  
 A. **مُفْلِس** *mufṭis*. Poor, bankrupt.  
 A. **مُفْلِسِي** *mufṭisī*. Poverty.  
 A. **مَفْلُوج** *mafṭūj*. Paralysed.  
 A. **مُفْلِي** *mufṭī*. Having a yearling colt (a mare).  
 A. **مُفَوَّض** *mufawwaz*. Entrusted to.  
 A. **مَفْهُوم** *mafhūm*. Understood.  
 A. **مُفِيد** *mufīd*. Profitable.  
 A. **مُفِض** *mufiḏ*. Pouring, streaming on; hastening.  
 A. **مُفِئ** *mufi'ī*. Convalescent.  
 A. **مُفَابِر** *mufābir*. Tombs, sepulchres.  
 A. **مُفَابِل** *mufābil*. Opposite, comparing.  
 A. **مُفَابَلَاه** *mufābalaḥ*. Comparison.  
 A. **مُفَاتِل** *mufāṭil*. Fighting.

A. **مُكَاتَلَاه** *mukātalaḥ*. Combat.  
 A. **مُكَارِب** *mukārib*. Middling, mediocre.  
 A. **مُكَارِن** *mukārin*. Simultaneous.  
 A. **مُكَارَنَات** *mukāranāt*. Simultaneity.  
 A. **مُكَاسَات** *mukāsāt*. Endurance.  
 A. **مُكَاسَمَاه** *mukāsamaḥ*. Division, partition.  
 A. **مُكَاشِد** *mukāṣid*. (pl. of مُنْصَد) Objects.  
 A. **مُكَاتِر** *mukāṭir*. Drops.  
 A. **مُكَاتِئ** *mukāṭi'ī*. Cut off, stragglers.  
 A. **مُكَال** *mukāl*. Talk, conversation.  
 A. **مُكَام** *mukām*. A place, a station.  
 A. **مُكَامَات** *mukāmāt*. Sessions.  
 A. **مُكَامِر** *mukāmīr*. An antagonist at play, a gambler.  
 A. **مُكَامَرَات** *mukāmarāt*. Gambling.  
 A. **مُكَاوِم** *mukāwim*. Persevering.  
 A. **مُكَاوَمَات** *mukāwamat*. Perseverance.  
 A. **مُكْبَرَه** *mukbarah*. A sepulchre, a graveyard.  
 A. **مُكَبِّل** *mukabbil*. Approaching.  
 A. **مُكْبُوض** *mukbūẓ*. Grasped.  
 A. **مُكَبُول** *mukabbūl*. Accepted, agreeable.  
 A. **مُكْتَابَس** *muktabas*. Quoted (especially from the Korān).

- A. مُتَدِي *muktadî*. An imitator, a follower.  
 A. مُتَدِر *muktadir*. Powerful.  
 A. مُتَن *mukhtir*. Parsimonious.  
 A. مُتَنَصِر *muktaşar*. Abridged.  
 A. مُتَضَى *muktaşá*. Required, demanded.  
 A. مُتَضَى *muktaşî*. Requiring, demanding.  
 A. مُتَضَى *muktaşû*. Preferred, set over.  
 A. مَظَل *makthal*. A place of slaughter.  
 A. مَقْتُول *makhtûl*. Slain.  
 A. مِقْدَار *mikdâr*. Size, measure.  
 A. مُقَدَّر *mukaddar*. Decreed.  
 A. مُقَدَّس *mukaddas*. Holy. Jerusalem.  
 A. مُقَدَّم *mukaddam*. Prior, precedent.  
 A. مُقَدَّم *mukaddam*. Previous, preceding.  
 A. مُقَدِّمَة *mukaddamul*. A preface; a case (lawsuit).  
 A. مُقَدُّور *makhdûr*. Fate, power, ability.  
 A. مُقَرِّر *mukarrir*. Confessing.  
 A. مُقَرَّض *mukarraz*. Scissors, shears.  
 A. مُقَرَّب *mukarraḥ*. Brought near; a courtier, one near the throne.  
 A. مُقَرَّبَات *mukrabat*. Relationship, propinquity

- A. مُقَرَّر *mukarrar*. Appointed, established.  
 A. مُقْرُوض *mukrûz*. Indebted, lent.  
 A. مُقْرُون *mukrûn*. Joined to, connected with.  
 A. مُقْرُونِيَّة *mukrûniyet*. Conjunction.  
 A. مُقْسَم *maksûm*. Allotted, partitioned.  
 A. مُقَشَّر *mukashshar*. Barked, peeled.  
 A. مُقَشُّور *makshûr*. Peeled.  
 A. مُقَصَّد *makṣad*. An object.  
 A. مُقْعَد *mukṣûd*. Kept in view, an object.  
 A. مُقْصَر *makṣûr*. Shortened, curtailed.  
 A. مُقْصَر *mukṣassar*. Defective.  
 A. مُقْصَى *mukṣâ*. Remote.  
 A. مُقْضَى *makṣûz*. Completed, decreed.  
 A. مُقَطَّر *mukattar*. Distilled, falling drop by drop.  
 A. مُقَطَّع *makṭa*. A cut, a place of cutting, a separation, a ford.  
 A. مُقْطُوع *mukṭû*. Cut.  
 A. مُقْعَد *makṣad*. A seat.  
 A. مُقْفَار *mukfâr*. A desert.  
 A. مُقْفَض *mukaffâ*. Pursued; rhymed.  
 A. مُقْل *mukill*. Poor, indigent.  
 A. مُقْلَب *mukallab*. Inverted.  
 A. مُقْلَب *muklat*. The eyeball.

A. مقلد *mukallad*. Imitated.

A. مقلوب *muklūw*. Fried.

A. مقلوب *maklūb*. Inverted.

G. A. مغناطيس *maknāfīs*. A magnet.

A. مفتح *maḥnaʿ*. Sufficient, satisfactory.

A. مفتح *mukannin*. One who institutes.

A. مقود *miḥwad*. A halter, a leading string.

A. مقوس *miḥwas*. A quiver, a bow.

A. مقوم *mukawwam*. Straightened.

A. مقوم *mukawwim*. One who rectifies.

A. مقوى *mukawwā*. Strengthened.

A. مقهور *maḥkūr*. Subdued.

A. مقهى *mukayyī*. An emetic.

A. مقياس *miḥyās*. A meter, a measure. The Nilometer.

A. مقبض *mukīt*. Powerful, a guardian.

A. مقيد *mukayyid*. Diligent, registered, engaged.

A. مقيم *muḥsim*. Dwelling, an inhabitant.

P. مقبى *maḥīm*. Brokerage.

A. مقى *muḥiy*. An emetic.

A. مكاتب *makātīb*. Schools. (pl. of مكاتب.)

A. مكاتبة *mukātabat*. Correspondence by letter. (pl. مكاتبات *mukātabāt*.)

A. مكاتب *makātīb*. Letters, writings. (pl. of مكاتب.)

A. مكار *maḥkār*. A cheat, an impostor.

A. مكارم *maḥārim*. Generous actions.

A. مكاره *maḥārīh*. Abominations.

A. مكاسب *makāsīb*. Acquisitions.

A. مكاشفه *mukāshafah*. Displaying, disclosure.

A. مكافات *mukāfāt*. Recompense, retribution.

A. مكالمة *mukālamah*. Conversation.

A. مكان *makān*. Hiding-places, ambuscades.

A. مكان *makān*. A house, a dwelling.

A. مكائد *mukāid*. Frauds, snares.

A. مكال *mukāl*. Measuring.

A. مكب *muḥkibb*. Depressing, humiliating.

A. مكتب *maktab*. A school.

A. مكترى *muktarī*. Hiring.

A. مكتسب *muktasab*. Acquired.

A. مكتفى *muktafi*. Content, having a sufficiency.

A. مكتوب *maktūb*. Written; a writing, a letter.

A. مكتوم *maktūm*. Hidden, concealed.

A. مكث *maḥs*. Delaying, delay.

A. مكدر *maḥdaddar*. Turbid, vexed, uneasy.

A. مكر *maḥkar*. Fraud, deceit.

P. مكر *magar*. Except, unless, yet.

A. مكرّر *mukarrar*. Repeated; a postscript.

A. مكرم *mukarram*. Noble, respected.

A. مكرّم *makrumat*. Honour, respectability.

A. مكرّوه *makrūh*. Odious, hated, detestable.

P. مكن *magas*. A fly.

A. مكسب *maksab*. Gain, acquisition.

A. مكن ران *magas-rān*. A fly-flap.

A. مكن عسل *magas i'asal*. A honey-bee.

A. مكسور *maksūr*. Broken; marked with the vowel *kasrah*.

A. مكشوف *mukshūf*. Revealed, disclosed.

A. مكف *mukallif*. Putting to inconvenience.

A. مكال *mukallal*. Ornamented with a wreath or garland.

A. مكمل *mukammal*. Perfect, complete.

A. مكن *makman*. A hiding-place.

A. مكمون *makmūn*. In ambush, concealed.

A. مكنت *maknat*. Power, strength.

A. مكنون *maknūn*. Hidden, concealed.

A. مكال *mikyal*. A vessel to measure with.

A. مكده *makidah*. A ruse, a stratagem. •

P. مكدن *makidan*. To suck.

A. مكن *makīn*. Firmly fixed.

A. مكيول *makyūl*. Measured.

P. مل *mul*. Spirituous liquor.

A. ملا *malā*. The public.

A. P. ملا، افادت *bar malā' uftādan*. To be made public.

A. ملا *mullā*. A learned man, a schoolmaster.

A. ملاء *malā*. Full.

A. ملابس *malābis*. Garments.

A. ملابست *mulābasat*. Commerce, intercourse.

A. ملاح *mullāh*. A sailor, boatman.

A. ملاحت *malāhat*. Beauty, elegance.

A. ملاحدة *malāḥidah*. Atheists, infidels.

A. ملاحظه *mulāḥaẓah*. Contemplation, inspection, perusal.

A. ملاذ *malāẓ*. An asylum, protection.

A. ملازمت *mulāzamat*. Service, interview.

A. ملازم *mulāzim*. A servant, attendant.

A. ملاصق *mulāsīq*. Contiguous, adjoining.

A. ملاطف *mulāṭif*. Courteous, civil.

A. ملاطفه *mulāṭafah*. Courtesy; an epistle.

A. ملاعب *malā'ib*. Jest, pleasantries.



A. ملاعبت *mulá'abat*. Playing, toying together.

A. ملاعة *mulá'anat*. Mutual execration.

A. ملعون *malá'in*. Accursed persons. (pl. of ملعون.)

A. ملاقات *mulákát*. A meeting; an interview.

A. ملافي *mulá'fi*. Meeting, conversing with.

A. ملاكت *malákat*. Possession.

A. ملال *malál*. } Sadness,  
A. ملالات *malálat*. } ennui.

A. ملالم *malám*. } Re-  
A. ملامات *malámat*. } proach, censure.

A. ملاست *malámasat*. Handling, feeling.

A. ملاهي *maláhi*. Pastimes; musical instruments.

A. ملائكة *malá'ik*. } Angels.  
A. ملائكة *malá'ikah*. } (pl. of ملاك)

A. ملایم *mulá'yim*. Mild, soft, tender.

A. ملایمة *mulá'yamat*. Softness, gentleness.

A. ملبس *mulabbas*. Clothed, dressed; confused.

A. ملبوس *malbús*. Put on (garments).

A. ملبوسات *malbúsát*. Garments, clothes.

A. ملت *millat*. Religion, faith.

A. ملتحم *mulatajam*. Bridled.

A. ملجأ *mulajā*. Taking refuge.

A. ملتحم *multahim*. Healed (a wound).

A. ملحي *multahí*. Getting a beard.

A. ملتزم *multazim*. Constrained, compelled.

A. ملتصق *multasik*. Conjoined, adhering.

A. ملتفت *multafit*. Shewing respect, paying attention.

A. ملتفت شديد *multafit shudid*. Are you attending?

A. ملتقط *multakít*. Gathering, collecting.

A. ملتقى *multakí*. Meeting.

A. ملتمس *multamis*. Supplicating, petitioning.

A. ملتوي *multawí*. Crooked, delayed.

A. ملتهب *multahib*. Inflamed, burning.

A. ملجأ *maljá*. An asylum.

P. ملجأ *malchah*. A stone for a sling.

A. ملح *milh*. Salt.

A. ملحد *mulhid*. An atheist.

A. ملحق *mulhak*. Added, annexed, adhering.

A. ملحوظ *mulhuẓ*. Contemplated, considered.

A. مله *milkh*. A locust.

A. مله خورده *milkh i khurd*. A grasshopper.

A. ملتزم *mulzam*. Confuted, convicted.

A. ملتزم *malzúm*. •Obliged; attached.

A. ملحق *mulassak*. Adoptive, adscititious.

- A. ملصق *mulassak*. Conjoined, united.  
 A. ملعون *mal'ûn*. • Damned, cursed.  
 A. مغطى *mal'ûf*. Enveloped, enclosed.  
 A. ملق *malik*. Bland, flattering.  
 A. ملقب *mulakab*. Sur-named.  
 A. ملك *mulk*. A kingdom, country.  
 A. ملك *malik*. A king.  
 A. ملك *malak*. An angel.  
 A. ملك *milk*. Property, estate.  
 A. ملك الموت *malak ul marû*. The angel of death.  
 A. ملك رانى *mulk-rânî*. Sovereign sway.  
 A. ملك كبرى *mulk-gîrî*. Conquest.  
 A. ملكوت *malakût*. The kingdom of heaven.  
 A. ملك و مال *mulk u mâl*. Land and money.  
 A. ملكه *malikah*. A queen.  
 A. ملكى *maliki*. Royal, kingly.  
 A. ملكى *mulkî*. Belonging to a country.  
 A. مال *malal*. Religious. (pl. of ملة.)  
 A. مامع *mulamma'*. Plated.  
 A. ملوث *mulawwa'*. Polluted, defiled.  
 A. ملوك *mulûk*. Kings.  
 A. ملوكانه *mulûkâna*. Royal, princely.

- A. ملول *malûl*. Tired, afflicted with tedium.  
 A. ملول شدد *malûl shudan*. To be tired of anything; to feel ennui.  
 A. معلوم *malûm*. Reprehended.  
 A. ملون *mulawwân*. Coloured, variegated.  
 A. ملوى *malwîy*. Distorted, crooked.  
 P. ملهى *malhatî*. Liquorice.  
 A. ملهم *mulham*. Inspired.  
 A. ملهوب *malhûb*. Kindled, inflamed.  
 A. ملى *malîy*. Lasting long.  
 A. ملى *malîh*. Beautiful, agreeable.  
 A. ملين *mulaîyin*. Softening, emollient.  
 A. ممات *mumât*. Death.  
 A. مماثل *mumâsil*. Alike, resembling.  
 A. ممارست *mumârisat*. Practice, management.  
 A. ممالك *mamâlik*. Kingdoms, provinces.  
 A. ممالك *mamâlik*. Slaves.  
 A. ممانعت *mumâna'at*. Prohibition, hindrance.  
 A. ممتاز *mumtâz*. Distinguished, eminent.  
 A. ممثال *mumtasîl*. Obedient, obsequious.  
 A. ممتد *mumtadd*. Extended, prolonged.  
 A. مختلج *mumtazaj*. Mixed, tempered.  
 A. ممتلى *mumtalî*. Full, replete.

- A. ممتنع *mamtanū*. Prohibited, impassable.  
 A. ممد *mumidd*. Extending, prolonging.  
 A. ممدود *mamdūd*. Extended.  
 A. ممر *mamarr*. A pass, passage, transit.  
 A. ممزوج *mamzūj*. Mixed, tempered.  
 A. ممسك *mumsik*. Seizing; stinging.  
 A. ممسوح *mamsūh*. Wiped, cleaned; anointed.  
 • A. ممشوط *mamshūt*. Combed.  
 A. مطول *mamtūl*. Hammered, extended. Put off (a creditor).  
 A. ممتوت *mamkūt*. Hated.  
 A. ممكن *mumkin*. Possible.  
 A. مملكة *mamlakat*. An empire, realm.  
 A. مملو *mamlāw*. Full, replete.  
 A. مملوك *mamlūk*. A purchased slave.  
 A. مملوكة *mamlūkat*. Property, estate.  
 A. ممنوع *mamnū*. Prohibited.  
 • A. ممنون *mamnūn*. Obligated, under obligation.  
 A. مُمَيَّد *mumalhid*. Confirming, founding.  
 • A. مَمْهُور *mamhūr*. Sealed.  
 A. مُمَيِّز *mumayyiz*. Discriminating.  
 P. من *man*. I.

- P. من *man*. A weight equal to 80 lbs.  
 A. من *min*. From.  
 A. من *mann*. Imposing a feeling of obligation.  
 A. من الآن *min al'ān*. Henceforth, after this.  
 A. من أجل *min ajl*. For the sake of.  
 A. مناب *munāb*. Acting as a *locum tenens*.  
 A. منابر *manābir*. Pulpits, rostrums, &c.  
 A. منات *manāt*. An idol of the Pagan Arabians.  
 A. مناجات *munājāt*. Addresses to the Deity.  
 A. مناخر *manākhīr*. The nostrils.  
 A. منادي *munādī*. A crier, proclaimer.  
 A. مدام *munādīm*. A boon-companion.  
 A. منادمت *munādamat*. Joining in a drinking bout.  
 A. مناديل *manādīl*. Napkins, pocket-handkerchiefs.  
 A. منار *minār*. A large lantern, a light-house.  
 A. منارة *minārah*. A turret, a minaret.  
 A. منازع *munāzī*. Contending, litigating.  
 A. منازعت *munāza'at*. Contest, litigation.  
 A. منازل *manāzil*. Mansions, stages.  
 A. مناسب *munāsīb*. Proper, fit, suitable.

A. مناسب *munāsabat*. Suitability.  
 A. مناسب *mandāshir*. Royal mandates.  
 A. منصب *mandāshib*. Offices, dignities. (pl. of منصب.)  
 A. مناصحت *munāṣaḥut*. Admonition.  
 A. مناصفه *munāṣafuh*. Halving.  
 A. منازله *munāzaruh*. Controversy.  
 A. مناع *mannā*. Strongly prohibiting.  
 A. مناعت *manā'at*. Inaccessibility.  
 A. ناعم *munā'im*. Tender, soft, gentle.  
 A. مناف *manāf*. Name of a pagan Arabian idol.  
 A. منافذ *munāfiṭ*. Holes, fissures.  
 A. منافر *munāfir*. Abhorring.  
 A. منافع *manāfi'*. Profits, gains.  
 A. منافق *munāfiḥ*. A hypocrite.  
 A. منافشه *munākaṣah*. Contention.  
 A. منافی *munāfiḥ*. Contradictory, opposite.  
 A. منافضت *munākaṣat*. Contradiction, opposition.  
 A. مناکحه *munākaḥut*. Marriage.  
 A. مناکبر *manākīr*. Iniquitous things.  
 A. منال *munāl*. Profit, means of gain.

A. نام *munām*. Sleep.  
 A. منان *ma'nān*. Benet-cent.  
 A. مناهج *manāhij*. Roads, ways.  
 A. مناهل *manāhil*. Watering-places.  
 A. مناهی *manāhī*. Prohibited things.  
 A. منایا *manāyā*. Deaths.  
 A. منبر *mimbar*. A pulpit.  
 A. منبسط *mumbasit*. Rejoicing.  
 A. منبع *mimba'*. Fountain, spring, source.  
 A. من بعد *min ba'd*. Afterwards.  
 A. منبعث *mumbā'is*. Excited; sent.  
 A. منبه *munabbih*. An admonisher, an awakener.  
 A. منبت *minnat*. An obligation, favour.  
 A. منتهی *muntahij*. Deducting.  
 A. منتخب *muntakhib*. Chosen, selected.  
 A. منتزع *muntaẓi'*. Seizing, taking.  
 A. منسوب *muntasib*. Compared, referred to.  
 A. منتشر *muntashir*. Diffused, dispersed.  
 A. منصب *muntashub*. Erect, set up.  
 A. منصر *muntasir*. Conquering, overcoming.  
 A. منتظر *muntraẓir*. Expecting, waiting.

A. *مُنْتَظَمٌ muntaẓam*. Ordered, arranged.

A. *مُنْتَجِعٌ muntajī*. Gaming, enjoying.

A. *مُنْتَافٍ muntafi*. Dissipated, destroyed.

A. *مُنْتَافِيزٌ muntaḳiz*. Demolishing.

A. *مُنْتَافِلٌ muntaḳil*. Emigrating.

A. *مُنْتَأَكِمٌ muntaḳim*. Avenging.

A. *مُنْتَأَكِلٌ muntaḳi*. Selecting.

A. *مُنْتَنٍ muntin*. Fetid.

A. P. *مُنْتَنَاهُ نَهْدَانِ minnat nihdan*. To confer a favour.

A. *مُنْتَهَى muntahá*. Finished, terminated, ending.

A. *مُنْتَجَرٌ munjarr*. Drawn, dragged.

A. *مُنْتَجَرٌ شُدْنٌ munjarr shudan*. To be finished.

A. *مُنْتَجَسٌ munajjas*. Polluted.

A. *مُنْتَجَلٌ minjal*. A sickle, scythe.

P. *مُنْتَجَلَابٌ manjaláb*. Polluted water.

A. *مُنْتَجَلِيٌّ munjalí*. Conspicuous, apparent.

A. *مُنْتَجِمٌ munajjim*. An astronomer, astrologer.

A. *مُنْتَجَمِدٌ munjamid*. Congealed.

P. *مُنْتَجُو manjú*. A lentil.

A. *مُنْتَجُوٌّ manjúr*. Planed, cut.

A. *مُنْتَحُوسٌ manḥús*. Unfortunate.

A. *مِنْخَرٌ minkhar*. A nostril.

A. *مِنْخَرَطٌ minkharit*. Turned (on a lathe).

A. *مِنْخَرَقٌ minkharik*. Split, lacerated.

A. *مِنْخَرِمٌ minkharim*. Chopping, splitting.

A. *مِنْخَلٌ minkhal*. A sieve.

P. *مِنْخَدٌ -mand*. A termination signifying "possessed of".

A. *مِنْدَرَجٌ mundarij*. Including, containing.

A. *مِنْدَرَسٌ mundaris*. Obliterated, cancelled.

A. *مِنْدَسٌ mundass*. Hid, buried.

A. *مِنْدَفِعٌ mundafi*. Repulsed, removed.

A. *مِنْدُوبٌ mandúb*. Lamented, mourned.

A. *مِنْدِيلٌ mandíl*. A napkin.

A. *مِنْزَلٌ munzil*. A day's journey; a halting-place.

A. *مِنْزِلَةٌ manzilat*. Dignity, rank.

A. *مِنْزُوعٌ manzú*. Polluted.

A. *مِنْزَوِيٌّ manzawí*. A solitary man, hermit.

A. *مِنْزَهٌ munazzah*. Pure, holy.

A. *مِنْسَاجٌ minsaj*. A loom.

A. *مِنْسَابٌ munsalib*. Plundered.

A. *مِنْسَالِكٌ munsalik*. Joined, connected.

A. *مِنْسُوبٌ mansúb*. Related, ascribed.

A. *مِنْسُوجٌ mansúj*. Woven.

A. *مِنْسُوكٌ mansúkh*. Obsolete, cancelled, abrogated.

- A. منسى *mansiy*. Forgotten.  
 P. منش *manish*. Mature, temperament.  
 A. منشاء *manshā'*. Principle, origin, beginning.  
 A. منشات *munshāt*. Letters, compositions.  
 A. منشار *minshār*. A saw.  
 A. منشر *munshir*. (God) reviving, bringing to life.  
 A. منشعب *munsha'ab*. Branching off, divided.  
 A. منشق *munshakik*. Spilt.  
 A. منشور *manshūr*. Diffused, promulgated.  
 A. منشى *munshī*. A secretary.  
 A. منصب *manṣab*. Dignity, office, station.  
 A. P. منصب دار *manṣab-dār*. An office-holder.  
 A. منصبغ *munṣabagh*. Dyed, tinged.  
 A. منصرف *munṣarif*. Turned back.  
 A. منصف *munṣif*. Just, equitable; a judge.  
 A. منصوب *manṣūb*. Erected, constituted.  
 A. منصور *manṣūr*. Victorious, aided.  
 A. منصوص *manṣūṣ*. Manifested, declared.  
 A. مناصه *manāṣṣah*. Front, forehead.  
 A. منضم *munẓamm*. Joined.  
 A. منطبق *munṭabik*. Congruous, consonant.  
 A. منطفى *munṭafī*. Distinguished.

- A. منطق *mantik*. Logic.  
 A. منطقه *mantikah*. A girdle, zone.  
 A. منطقة البروج *mantikat ul burūj*. The zodiac.  
 A. منطوق *mantūḳ*. Said, spoken, enunciated.  
 A. منطوى *munṭawī*. Folded, involved.  
 A. منظر *manẓar*. The countenance, aspect; a view.  
 A. منثور *manṣūr*. Agreeable.  
 A. منظوم *manẓūm*. Arranged, metrical.  
 A. منظومه *manẓūmah*. Versified.  
 A. منع *man'*. Hindrance, prohibition.  
 A. منعدم *mun'adim*. Annihilated.  
 A. معدى *mun'adī*. Contagious.  
 A. منعطف *mun'atīf*. Turned, inclined to.  
 A. منقذ *muna'kid*. Tied, bound.  
 A. منعكس *mun'akis*. Inverted, contrary.  
 A. منعم *mun'im*. A benefactor.  
 A. منعم *muna'am*. Affluent.  
 A. منفتح *munfatih*. Subdued, conquered.  
 A. منفتح *munfatik*. Split, cleft.  
 A. منفجر *munfajir*. Flowing, dawning.  
 A. منفاك *min'fakh*. A pair of bellows.

A. مَنْفَذ *manfaẓ*. A hole, vent, passage.\*

A. مُنْفِر *munfir*. Terrifying, putting to flight.

A. مَنْفَرَج *manfarij*. Open, separated.

A. مَنْفَرَح *manfariḥ*. Exhilarated.

A. مُنْفَرِد *munfarid*. Alone; simple.

A. مَنْفَصِل *munfaṣil*. Separated, detached.

A. مَنْفَطِر *munfaṭir*. Split, splitting.

A. مَنْفَعَت *manfiʿat*. Profit, advantage.

A. مُنْضَلَج *munṣalḥ*. Bashful, ashamed.

A. مُنْفِق *munfiq*. Expending.

A. مَنْفَك *munfakk*. Dislocated, disjointed.

A. مَنْفُوض *manfuḍ*. Shaken, concussed.

A. مَنْفَى *manfi*. Repulsed; negative.

A. مُنْقَاد *minqād*. Submissive.

A. مُنْقَار *minqār*. The beak of a bird.

A. مُنْقَاش *minqāsh*. \*Pincers, tweezers.

A. مَنْكَابَت *mankabat*. (pl. مَنْكَاب) Virtue, a noble mind.

A. مُنْكَابِض *munkabiz*. Constricted, contracted.

A. مُنْكَابِض *munakbiḥ*. Cleansed.

A. مُنْكَابِض *munkiḥ*. Liberating.

A. مُنْكَارِض *munkariz*. Extinct, elapsed.

A. مُنْكَاسِم *munkasim*. Divided into parts.

A. مُنْكَاشِش *munakāshish*. Painted, embroidered.

A. مُنْكَاشِر *munakāshir*. Peeled, skinned, barked.

A. مَنْكَاسَت *mankasat*. Detriment, loss.

A. مُنْكَاضٍ *munkaḍ*. Past, elapsed.

A. مُنْكَاطِع *munkaṭaʿ*. Broken off, terminated.

A. مُنْكَالٍ *munkalā*. The advanced guard, an ambassador.

A. مُنْكَالِب *munkalib*. Changed, inverted.

A. مُنْكَالَع *munkalaʿ*. Torn out, extracted.

A. مُنْكَوَب *munḳūb*. Undermined.

A. مُنْكَوُش *munḳūsh*. Engraved.

A. مُنْكَوَص *munḳūṣ*. Damaged.

A. مُنْكَوَل *munḳūl*. Copied, recounted, removed.

A. مُنْكَهِف *munakḥiḥ*. Detergent.

A. مُنْكَار *munḳār*. Wicked.

A. مُنْكَر *munḳir*. Denying, refusing.

A. مُنْكَرَم *munḳarim*. Honoured.

A. مُنْكَاشِف *munḳashif*. Displayed, revealed.

A. مُنْكَوَب *munḳūb*. Miserable.

A. مُنْكَوُح *munḳūḥ*. A lawful wife.

A. مُنْكَوَس *munḳūs*. Inverted; perverted.

- P. **منك** *man ki*. I who am.  
 P. **منك** *mang*. A die, dice; custom, habit; a thief, robber.  
 P. **منم** *manam*. I am.  
 A. **منوال** *minwál*. Mode, rule.  
 A. **منور** *munawwar*. Illuminated.  
 A. **منوط** *manúf*. Fastened; dependent on.  
 A. **منوی** *manawíy*. Intended, proposed.  
 A. **منهج** *minhaj*. A highway, a road.  
 A. **منهدم** *munhadim*. Destroyed.  
 A. **منهزم** *munhaxim*. Defeated, put to flight.  
 A. **منهضم** *munhazim*. Well digested.  
 A. **منهل** *minhall*. A watering place.  
 A. **منهی** *munhi*. Announcing.  
 A. **منهی** *manhi*. Forbidden, prohibited.  
 A. **منی** *miná*. Semen vile.  
 A. **منیت** *muníyat*. Wish, desire.  
 A. **منیت** *maníyat*. Death.  
 A. **منیر** *munír*. Shining.  
 A. **منع** *muná*. Inaccessible, impregnable.  
 A. **منیف** *muníf*. Eminent, sublime.  
 P. **مو** *mú*. Hair.  
 A. **موات** *marwát*. Death.  
 A. **موافق** *muwáfiq*. Confederacies, compacts.

- A. **مواجب** *muwájjib*. Causes, reasons; salary, wages.  
 A. **مواجهة** *muwájuhát*. Facing, beholding.  
 A. **مواحات** *muwákhát*. Fraternity.  
 A. **مواخذ** *muwákhiz*. Seizing, chastising.  
 A. **مواخذة** *muwákhazát*. Remonstrance; calling to account.  
 A. **مواد** *muwádd*. Matters, points. (pl. of **ماده**.)  
 A. **موارد** *muwárid*. Watering places; focuses.  
 A. **موازنة** *muwázanat*. Equilibrium, being equal.  
 A. **موازي** *muwázi*. Quantity; nearly; sets, pairs, &c.  
 A. **موازن** *muwázin*. Balances. (pl. of **میزان**.)  
 A. **مواسا** *muwásá*. Society, fellowship.  
 A. **مواسات** *muwását*. Brotherly affection.  
 A. **مواشی** *muwáshí*. Cattle, quadrupeds.  
 A. **مواصلا** *muwásalat*. Interview; conjunction.  
 A. **مواضع** *muwázzí*. Places, villages. (pl. of **موضع**.)  
 A. **مواظات** *muwáẓát*. Emulating, levelling.  
 A. **مواطن** *muwáṭin*. Native countries.  
 A. **مواظب** *muwáẓabat*. Perseverance.  
 A. **مواعدت** *muwá'idut*. Promise, agreement.  
 A. **موعظ** *muwáẓiẓ*. Exhortation, advice.



A. موافق *muwáfik*. Conformable, suiting, favourable.

A. موافقت *muwáfakat*. Conformity, analogy.

A. موافع *muwáfai*. Occurrences.

A. موافق *muwáfik*. Stations, posts. (pl. of موقف.)

A. مواكب *muwákib*. Cavalcades. (pl. of مكاب.)

A. موالات *muwálat*. Friendship.

A. موالي *muwáli*. Lords, friends, slaves. (pl. of مولی.)

A. موالي *muwáliyá*. Seriatim.

A. موالد *muwáld*. Offspring.

A. مواسست *muwánasat*. Intimacy, familiarity.

A. موانع *muwáni*. Impediments.

A. مواهب *muwáhib*. Gifts.

A. مواهب *muwáhabat*. Contending in liberality.

A. مواخت *muwáhanat*. Remissness.

A. موبد *mobed*. A Zoroastrian priest.

A. موبد *mu'abbid*. Eternal, perpetual.

P. موبو *mu-ba-mu*. Hair by hair.

A. موت *maut*. Death.

A. موتی *mautá*. The dead. (pl. of متی *maiyit*.)

A. موبخر *mu'tajar*. Mercenary, hired.

P. مو تراش *mu-tarash*. A hair-cutter.

A. موبنمر *mu'tamar*. Obsequious, submissive.

A. موبنمر *mu'taman*. Trusty.

A. موبنمر *mu'sir*. Making an impression on, efficacious.

A. موبنمر *mu'sik*. Strengthening.

A. موبنمر *mu'sikah*. Confidence.

A. موبنمر *mu'suk*. Firm, constant.

A. موج *mauj*. A wave.

A. موجب *ma'jib*. A cause, motive.

A. موبد *ma'jid*. An author, cause.

A. موبد *ma'jiz*. A compendium, epitome.

A. موبد *ma'ja*. In pain.

A. موبد *ma'uj-zadan*. To surge, to billow.

A. موبد *mu'ajjal*. Appointed time.

A. موبد *ma'jud*. Existing, present.

A. موبد *muwajjah*. Approved.

P. موبد *mu-china*. Tweezers.

A. موبد *muwáhid*. One who believes in the unity of God.

A. موبد *ma'lish*. Terrifying, dismal.

A. موبد *mu'akkhar*. Posterior, consequent.

A. موبد *mu'addá*. Paid, performed.

A. موبد *mu'addib*. A preceptor.

A. موبد *muwáldut*. Friendship, love.

- A. مودی *mu'addi*. Paying, performing.
- A. مؤذن *mu'azzin*. The crier of a mosque.
- A. مؤذی *mu'azi*. Noxious, hurtful.
- P. مور *mūr*. An ant.
- P. مورچانه *mūrchāna*. Rust on iron.
- A. مؤرخ *mu'arrikh*. A historian.
- A. مؤرخ *mu'arraḥ*. Dated.
- A. مورد *maurid*. A focus.
- P. مورد *mūrd*. Myrtle.
- A. موروث *maurūs*. Inherited.
- A. موروثی *maurūsi*. Hereditary, hereditaments.
- A. مورانه *mauriyāna*. Rust.
- A. موز *mauz*. A plantain.
- A. موزون *mauzūn*. Weighed, measured.
- P. موزه *mūza*. A stocking, a boot.
- P. مؤثر *mūth*. Grief, sorrow.
- A. مؤسس *mu'assis*. A founder.
- A. موسم *mausam*. Season, time.
- A. موسوم *mausūm*. Marked, signed, named.
- G. موسیقی *musīkī*. Music.
- P. موش *mūsh*. A mouse, rat.
- A. موشه *muwasshah*. Wearing a scarf, ornamented. Odes with varied rhymes.

- P. موش پاران *mūsh i parrān*, }  
or,  
P. موش پرده *mūsh i paranda*. }  
A squirrel.
- P. موش خور *mūsh-khūr*. A kite.
- P. موش دشتی *mūsh i dashtī*. A field-mouse.
- P. موش کور *mūsh i kūr*. A mole.
- A. موصی الیه *muwaṣṣā ilāih*. A legatee.
- A. موصل *mūṣil*. A carrier, bearer. Leading to.
- A. موصوف *mauṣūf*. Described, before-mentioned.
- A. موصول *mauṣūl*. Collected, delivered.
- A. موصی *muwaṣṣi*. A testator, bequeathing.
- A. مؤضح *mūẓiḥ*. Clearing up, manifesting.
- A. موضع *mauẓi*. A place.
- A. موضوع *mauẓū*. Placed; an object.
- A. موطأ *muwaṭṭā*. Levelled, trampled.
- A. موطن *mauṭin*. A dwelling.
- A. موطی *mauṭī*. A footprint.
- A. موقوف *muwaqqaf*. Fixed pay or tribute.
- A. موعده *mau'id*. A promise.
- A. موعظه *mau'izat*. Exhortation.
- A. موعظت *mau'izat*. Preaching, admonition.
- A. موعود *mau'ūd*. Promised, predicted.

- A. موفر *muṣṣaffar*. Profuse.  
 A. موفق *muṣṣaffih*. Prospering, aiding.  
 A. موفور *maṣfūr*. Copious, plenty, full.  
 A. موفى *muṣṣaffī*. Satisfied, paid, performed.  
 A. موقت *muṣṣakkat*. Restricted to a certain time.  
 A. موفّر *muṣṣakkār*. Honoured, respected.  
 A. موقع *maṣṣi*. A place; a contingency.  
 A. موقف *maṣṣif*. A station.  
 A. موقوف *maṣṣūf*. Deferred, delayed, stopped.  
 A. موقى *muṣṣaḥḥ*. One who is feared.  
 P. موك *mūk*. The sting of an insect.  
 A. موكب *maṣṣub*. A cavalcade.  
 A. موكّد *muṣṣakkad*. Confirmed.  
 A. موكل *muṣṣakkal*. Appointed guardian.  
 A. مولى *maṣṣūd*. A master, lord; a slave.  
 A. مولانا *maṣṣulānā*. Our lord.  
 A. مولد *maṣṣūd*. Nativity, native place.  
 A. مولع *mūlā*. Excited, desirous.  
 A. مؤلف *muṣṣallif*. A compiler (of a book, &c.)  
 A. مؤلفات *muṣṣallafāt*. Compilations.  
 A. مؤلم *muṣṣallam*. Afflicted, distressed.

- A. مولود *maṣṣūd*. Generated, born.  
 A. مولوى *maṣṣawī*. A learned man, my Lord.  
 A. P. موم *mūm*. Wax.  
 P. موم جامه *mūm-jāma*. Cerecloth, wax-cloth.  
 A. مومر *muṣṣamar*. In command (a general).  
 A. مومل *muṣṣamil*. Hoping.  
 A. مومن *mūmin*. A true believer.  
 P. مومى *mūmī*. Waxen.  
 A. مومى *mūmī*. Pointing out, beckoning.  
 A. مومى الہ *mūmā ilāh*. Above-mentioned.  
 A. موميا *mūmiyā*. Petroleum.  
 A. مومياى *mūmiyāi*. A mummy.  
 A. مؤنت *muṣṣanat*. Provisions.  
 A. مؤنت *muṣṣanaṣ*. Feminine.  
 A. مؤنس *muṣṣnis*. A familiar, an intimate.  
 A. موهب *maṣṣub*. A present, gift.  
 A. موهوب *maṣṣūb*. Given, presented.  
 A. موهوم *maṣṣūm*. Imagined, suspected.  
 A. مودون *maṣṣūn*. Euerated, weak.  
 P. موى *mūy*. Hair.  
 P. مویار *mūyār*. Wearing long hair.  
 A. مؤيد *muṣṣayid*. Strengthened, aided.  
 P. مؤیز *maṣṣiz*. Raisins.

P. **مویه** *mūyah*. Weeping, lamenting.

P. **ماه** *maḥ*. The moon, a month.

P. **نه** *ma*. No, not, (with the imperative).

P. **مه** *mih*. Great.

P. **مها** *mahā*. Great.

A. **مهاب** *mahāb*. Awful, revered (man).

A. **مهابت** *mahābat*. Majesty, reverence, awe.

A. **مهاجر** *muhājir*. A fugitive; a companion of Mohammed's flight.

A. **مهاجرات** *muhājarat*. Separation.

A. **مهاد** *mahād*. Cradles; a throne, bed.

A. **مهار** *mihār*. A camel's bridle.

A. **مهارات** *mahārat*. Expertness.

A. **مهالك** *mahālik*. Dangerous places.

A. **مهام** *muhām*. An important business.

A. **مهان** *muhān*. Despised, slighted.

P. **مهان** *mihān*. Great people.

A. **مهب** *mahabb*. A place whence the wind blows.

A. **مهبط** *mahbit*. A place of descent.

P. **مه پاره** *mah-pāra*. A mistress.

P. **مستاب** *mah-tāb*. Moonlight.

A. **مهدی** *muhādī*. Directed, guided.

P. **مهنر** *mihnar*. Greater; a chief.

P. **مهنرت** *mihnarī*. Greatness, superiority.

A. **مهجور** *mahjūr*. Separated, forsaken.

P. **مهیچه** *mahché*. A little moon.

A. **مهد** *mahd*. A cradle; a couch.

A. **مهندب** *muhāzāb*. Refined.

P. **مهر** *mihir*. A seal; a gold coin.

A. **مهر** *mihir*. A marriage-portion.

P. **مهر** *mihir*. Love; the sun.

P. **مهربان** *mihirbān*. Kind, friendly, a friend.

P. **مهربانی** *mihirbānī*. Kindness, favour.

P. **مهرجان** *mihirjān*. The festival of the autumnal equinox.

P. **مهر دار** *mihir-dār*. The keeper of the seal.

A. **مهر کن** *mihir-kun*. A seal-engraver.

P. **مهرماه** *mihirmāh*. The seventh Persian month (September).

P. **مهره** *mahrū*. Beautiful, face like the moon.

P. **مهره** *mihra*. A shell or coral-bead.

A. **مهرزل** *mahzūl*. Emaciated.

A. مَزُوم *mah-zūm*. Put to flight.

A. مَهْضُوم *mah-zūm*. Digested.

P. مِل *ma-hil*. Quit not.

A. مَهْلَت *muhlāt*. Delay, respite.

A. مَهْلِك *muhlīk*. Deadly, fatal.

A. مَهْلِكَة *mahlīkah*. A dangerous place.

A. مَهْم *muhimm*. Important. (pl. مَهْمَات *muhimmat*.)

P. مِهْمَان *mihmān*. A guest, stranger.

P. مِهْمَان سَرَا *mihmān sarā*. An inn, a guest-house.

P. مِهْمَانِي *mihmānī*. Hospitality.

A. مَهْمِل *mahmil*. Negligent.

A. مِهْمَز *mihmiz*. A spur, a goad.

A. مِهْمَدِس *muhandis*. A geometerician.

P. مَهْوَش *mah-vash*. Beautiful as the moon.

P. مِهْوَی *mihī*. Greatness.

A. مَهْوَیَا *muhaviyā*. Prepared, ready.

A. مَهْوَیَب *muhīb*. Awful, dreadful.

A. مَهْمَن *muhaiman*. God.

A. مِهْمَن *mihmān*. Greater, elder.

A. مِهْمِي *mihyī*. One who prepares.

P. مِی *mai*. Wine.

A. مِهْمَدِن *maydīn*. Fields; camps.

A. مِهْمَن *mayāmin*. Benediction, prosperities.

P. مِهْمَن *miyān*. The waist, loins, the middle; between.

P. مِهْمَن تَهْمِي *miyān-tahī*. Empty, hollow.

P. مِهْمَن مِهْمِي *miyānchī*. A mediator.

P. مِهْمَن *miyāna*. The middle, between; middling, moderate.

P. مِهْمَن رَوِي *miyāna-ravī*. Moderation.

A. مِهْمَن مِهْمِي *mai-yit*. A corpse.

A. مِهْمَن مِهْمِي *mīshāk*. A compact, promise.

P. مِهْمَن *mīkh*. A peg, nail.

P. مِهْمَن شَكَا *mīkh i shikāf*. A wedge.

P. مِهْمَن مِهْمِي *mīlchak*. Cloves.

P. مِهْمَن كَو *mīkh-kōb*. A mallet.

P. مِهْمَن مِهْمِي *mai-khush*. Agreeably acid.

A. مِهْمَن *maidān*. A plain.

P. مِهْمَن *maida*. Fine flour.

A. P. مِهْمَن *mīr*. A lord, chief.

P. مِهْمَن *mīr* (from مِهْمَن *murdan*). Die thou.

A. مِهْمَن مِهْمِي *mīrás*. Heritage.

P. مِهْمَن مِهْمِي *mīr-bakhshī*. The paymaster-general.

P. مِهْمَن مِهْمِي *mīr i hajj*. The leader of the Hajj caravan.

P. مِهْمَن دِه *mīr i dah*. A commander of ten; a superintendent.

P. مِهْمَن مِهْمِي *mīrzā*. A Persian title; if it precedes the name it merely signifies "Mr" as

مِهْمَن مِهْمِي *Mr Ibrahim*; but if

it follows, it is equivalent to "Prince" as **ابراهيم** *Prince Ibrahim*.

P. **میر شکار** *mîr shikâr*. A huntsman.

P. **میز** *mîz*. A table.

P. **میزاب** *mîzâb*. A spout.

A. **میزان** *mîzân*. A balance; the sign Libra.

A. **میزان دادن** *mîzân dâdan*. To balance an account.

A. **میزبان** *mîz-bân*. A host, landlord.

P. **میزک** *mîzak*. A mixture.

P. **مزه** *mîzah*. The middle of a saddle.

A. **میسر** *mayassar*. Facilitated, attainable.

A. **میسره** *maisarah*. The left side.

P. **میش** *mîsh*. A run.

A. **میشوم** *maishûm*. Unfortunate.

A. **میعاد** *mî'âd*. A rendezvous, the time or place assigned.

P. **مغ** *mûgh*. A cloud.

A. **مفأ** *mûfâ*. Projecting.

P. **می فروش** *mai-farûsh*. A vintner.

A. **مفآت** *mîfât*. A stated time.

A. **مکائیل** *mîkâ'îl*. The archangel Michael.

P. **میکده** *mai-keda*. A tavern.

P. **میکار** *mai-gusâr*. A connoisseur of wine.

P. **میکو** *maigû*. A shrimp.

P. **مگون** *mai-gûn*. Wine-coloured.

A. **میل** *mail*. Propensity, inclination.

A. **چه چیز می دارد** *chi chíz mail mî darid*. What will you take?

P. **میل** *mîl*. A bodkin, a needle for putting collyrium on the eyes; an instrument for putting out the eyes; a mile.

A. **میلاد** *mîlâd*. Nativity, birth.

A. **میلان** *mîlân*. Inclined, desiring.

A. **مچنت** *mainanat*. Prosperity.

A. **مچنه** *mainana*. The right side.

A. **مچون** *maimûn*. Happy, fortunate. A monkey, an ape.

P. **مینا** *mînâ*. Enamel; the azure sky.

P. **مینا کار** *mînâ-kâr*. An enameller.

P. **مینو** *mînû*. Paradise; an emerald.

P. **میوه** *mîva*. Fruits.

P. **میوه دار** *mîva-dâr*. Fruitful, bearing fruit.

## ن

ن *nûn*. N. The twenty-fifth letter of the Arabic, and twenty-ninth of the Persian alphabet.

P. *تا ná*. A negative particle prefixed to nouns.

A. *تا ná*. An affix, signifying our, ours.

P. *تا از موده ná-ázmúda*. Untried, inexperienced.

P. *تا آشنا ná-áshná*. Unacquainted, stranger.

P. *تا استوار ná astuwár*. Inconstant.

P. *تا امید ná-ummeid*. Hopeless, desperate.

P. *تا امیدي ná-ummeidi*. Despair.

P. *تا آبان ná-ambán*. A musical instrument.

P. *تا اندیش ná-andish*. Clear, evident, requiring no thought.

P. A. *تا اهل ná-ahl*. Unfit.

P. *تاب nááb*. Clear, pure.

P. *تا پاک ná-pák*. Impure, unclean.

P. A. *تا بالغ ná-báligh*. Under age, immature.

P. *تا پادار ná-páidar*. Not durable, inconstant.

P. *تا باجه ná-bájišta*. Improper.

P. *تا بخرد ná-bakhrad*. Unwise.

P. *تا پدید ná-padid*. Invisible, disappearing.

P. *تا پروا ná-parwá*. Fearless, careless.

P. *تا پست ná-pasanul*. Displeasing, disagreeable.

P. *تا بی ná-búsi*. Not existing.

P. *تا بکار ná-bakár*. Useless, vagabond.

P. *تا بلد ná-balad*. One unacquainted with the ways and manners of a country.

P. *تا بخوا ná-binawá*. Useless, spoiled.

P. *تا بود ná-búd*. Annihilated, non-existent.

P. *تا بهره ná-balra*. Great choice, excellent; mean, base.

P. *تا پدا ná-paidá*. Not to be found.

P. *تا بینا ná-bíná*. Blind.

P. *تا تراشیده ná-turáshída*. Rough, uncut.

P. A. *تا تمام ná-tamám*. In complete, imperfect.

P. *تا توان ná-tawán*. Infirm, incapable.

P. *تا توان بین ná-tawán-bín*. Envious, malevolent.

P. *تا تونی ná-tawání*. Infirmary.

P. *تا چار ná-chár*. Helpless, forlorn, destitute.

P. *تا چاق ná-cháq*. Unsound; indisposed.

P. A. *تا جنس ní-jins*. Ignoble.

P. *تا حود najád*. A large cup, a goblet.

A. *تا جی nají*. One who escapes.

P. *تا چیده ná-chída*. Ungathered.

P. *تا چیز ná chíz*. Insignificant, nothing.

P. A. *تا با حق ná-haké*. Unjust.

- A. ناحی *nāhī*. Side, quarter.  
 A. ناحت *nāhīyet*. Country, territory.  
 P. ناخ *nākh*. The navel.  
 P. ناخدا *nākhudā*. A pilot, helmsman.  
 A. ناخر *nākhir*. Worn, hollow (as a carious bone).  
 P. A. ناخف *nā-khalaf*. Degenerate, ignoble.  
 P. ناخن *nākhun*. A nail, claw.  
 P. ناخن بدندان *nākhun ba-dan-dān*. Sorrowful; astonished.  
 A. ناخن پال *nākhun-pāl*. A whitlow.  
 P. ناخن برای *nākhun pairāi*. A barber.  
 P. ناخنه *nākhuna*. A film on the eye.  
 P. ناخواست *nā-khāst*. Not required.  
 P. ناخن خامه *nākhun i khāma*. The tip of a pen.  
 P. ناخواه *nā-kh'āh*. Unwilling, against will.  
 P. ناخوش *nā-khush*. Displeased, unpleasant.  
 P. نا دار *nā-dār*. Insolvent, indigent.  
 P. نا دارے *nā-dārī*. Impudent, indecent.  
 P. نا داشت *nā-dāsh*. Shame, poverty.  
 P. نا داشتی *nā-dāshī*. Poverty.  
 P. نادان *nā-dān*. Ignorantly, unwillingly.  
 P. نادانی *nā-dānī*. Ignorance.

- A. نادر *nādir*. Rare, precious.  
 P. نادرست *nā-durust*. Wrong; not true.  
 P. نادره *nādirah*. A rarity; a witticism.  
 A. نادم *nādim*. Penitent.  
 A. نادی *nādī*. Calling, con-voking; a crier.  
 P. نادی *nā-didānī*. Invisible, imperceptible.  
 P. نادیده *nā-dida*. Unseen.  
 A. نار *nār*. Fire.  
 P. ناراست *nā-rāst*. Crooked, wrong.  
 A. P. نار افشاندن *nār-afshāndan*. To weep, cry, bewail.  
 P. A. نارای *nā-rāi*. Lazy, careless, indiscreet.  
 P. نارین *nārūn*. A pomegranate-tree.  
 P. نارجل *nārjīl*. A cocoa-nut.  
 P. نارخوک *nārkhūk*. Opium.  
 P. نارس *nā-ras*. Unripe.  
 P. نارسائی *nā-rasāi*. Incapacity.  
 P. نارسیده *nā-rasīda*. Unripe, immature.  
 A. نارنج *nāranj*. } An  
 P. نارنگ *nāranj*. } orange.  
 P. نارنگی *nāranjī*. Orange-coloured.  
 P. ناروا *nā-ravā*. Inadmissible, prohibited.  
 P. ناروان *nā-ravan*. Not current, stagnant.  
 A. ناری *nārī*. Fiery.  
 P. ناز *nāz*. Blandishment, coquetry.



P. ناز بالیش *nāz-bālīsh*. A soft pillow.

P. ناز بوی *nāz-būy*. A species of sweet basil.

A. نازح *nāzih*. Far distant (town).

P. نازک *nāzūk*. Delicate; elegant.

P. نازک بدن *nāzūk-badan*. Delicate; a sweetheart. A red flower.

A. نازل *nāzil*. Descending.

A. نازله *nāzila*. A calamity (from heaven).

P. نازنده *nāzanda*. Disseminating, coquetting.

P. نازیدن *nāzīdan*. To dissemble, to coquette.

P. نازو *nāzū*. A kind of bird; the moon.

P. نازو *nāzu*. A pine, a juniper.

A. ناس *nās*. Mankind.

P. ناساز *nā-sāz*. Discordant; indisposed.

P. ناسازے *nā-sāzī*. Disagreement.

P. ناسپاس *nā-sipās*. Unthankful, ungrateful.

P. ناسوده *nā-sūtāda*. Mean, low, worthless.

A. ناسیج *nāsij*. A weaver.

A. ناسیخ *nāsikh*. Abolishing, cancelling.

P. ناسره *nā-sara*. Base coin.

P. ناسزا *nā-sazā*. Unworthy, indecent.

P. ناسفته *nā-sufta*. Unpierced.

P. ناسک *nasik*. Devout.

P. ناسکالیده *nā-sakālīda*. Inconsiderate, heedless.

A. ناسوت *nāsūt*. Human kind.

A. ناسور *nāsūr*. A gangrene.

A. ناسی *nāsī*. Forgetful.

P. ناساد *nā-shād*. Cheerless.

P. ناسایسته *nā-shāyista*. Unfit, indecent.

P. ناشته *nāshita*. Breakfast.

P. ناشدنی *nā-shudanī*. Impossible, impracticable.

A. ناشر *nāshir*. Dispersing.

A. ناشره *nāshira*. A blustering wind.

P. ناشسته *nā-shusta*. Unwashed; inelegant.

A. ناشط *nāshīt*. Active, sprightly.

A. ناشطات *nāshīāt*. Moving stars.

P. ناشکبای *nā-shakibāi*. Impatience.

P. ناشناس *nā-shinās*. Ignorant, unacquainted.

P. ناشنبدنی *nā-shunīdanī*. Unfit to be heard.

P. ناشنیده *nā-shunīda*. Unheard.

A. ناشی *nāshī*. Growing.

A. ناسب *nāsīb*. } Erecting,

A. ناسبه *nāsibah*. } planting.

A. ناصیه *nāsīh*. A monitor.

A. ناصیر *nāsīr*. An assistant.

A. ناصع *nāṣi*. Pure (colour).

A. ناصواب *nā-sawāb*. Not right, sinful.

A. ناصیه *nāṣiyeh*. The forehead.

- A. ناضب *nāẓib*. Far, distant.  
 A. ناضر *nāẓir*. Florid, vivid, splendid.  
 A. ناطق *nāṭiq*. Butting with the horns, as a ram.  
 A. ناطور *nāṭūr*. See ناطور.  
 A. ناطق *nāṭiq*. Speaking; rational.  
 A. ناطقه *nāṭiqah*. The faculty of speech.  
 A. ناطب *nā - ṭalab*. Uncalled.  
 A. ناطور *nāṭūr*. The watchman in a vineyard or garden.  
 A. ناطر *nāẓir*. Seeing; an overseer.  
 A. ناضم *nāẓim*. An adjuster, a ruler.  
 A. ناطور *nāẓūr*. Seeing, observing, inspecting.  
 A. ناعس *nā'is*. Sleepy, drowsy.  
 A. ناعم *nā'im*. Soft, tender.  
 A. ناعمه *nā'imah*. A garden, a meadow.  
 P. ناعول *nāghūl*. A stair; ladder.  
 P. ناف *nāf*. The navel; middle.  
 P. A. ناف ارض *nāf i arṣ*. The navel of the earth (Mecca).  
 P. نافع *nāfiḥ*. Blowing; a blower.  
 A. نافذ *nāfiḥ*. Penetrating, effectual.  
 A. نافر *nāfir*. Timid; conquering, a victor.  
 P. نافر جام *nā-fa: jūm*. Incomplete, coming to a bad end.

- P. نافرمان *nā-fermān*. Disobedient, rebel.  
 P. نافرمانی *nā-fermānī*. Disobedience, refractoriness.  
 P. نافرخته *nā-farhikhta*. An ugly, impudent fellow.  
 A. نافع *nāfi'*. Advantageous.  
 A. نافله *nāfilah*. Supererogatory (prayers).  
 P. نافه *nāfa*. A pod of musk.  
 P. A. نافرهم *nā-fahm*. Stupid, unintelligent.  
 A. نافن *nāfi'*. Repelling, negative.  
 P. A. نافیل *nā-kābil*. Unfit.  
 A. نافذ *nāḥid*. A coiner.  
 A. نافر *nāfiḥ*. Worthless (a gift).  
 A. نافس *nāfiḥ*. Imperfect, defective.  
 A. نافع *nāfi'*. Penetrating, lodging (venom).  
 A. ناقل *nāqil*. A reporter, narrator.  
 A. نافور *nāḥūr*. A trumpet.  
 A. نافوس *nāḥūs*. A bell.  
 A. ناعه *nāḥah*. A she-camel.  
 P. ناك *nāk*. An affix denoting being affected with, as, غمناك affected with grief.  
 P. ناكاره *nā-kāra*. Useless, worthless.  
 P. ناكاسته *nā-kāstā*. Undiminished.  
 P. ناكام *nā-kām*. Disappointed, discontented.  
 P. ناكاه *nā-gāh*. Suddenly.

A. **نارکھی** *nākiḥ*. A married woman, a wife.

P. **نا کتھدا** *nā-katkhuddā*. A bachelor.

P. **نا کردنی** *nā-kerdunī*. Not fit to be done.

P. **نا گرفت** *nā-girift*. Suddenly, accidentally.

P. **نا گریز** *nā-guriz*. Inevitable.

P. **نا گزران** *nā-guzrān*. Helpless, without remedy.

P. **نا کس** *nā-kas*. Worthless, mean.

P. **نا کسی** *nā-kasī*. Meanness, abjectness.

P. **نا کوار** *nā-gawār*. Unwholesome, disgusting.

P. **نا کہان** *nā-guhān*. Suddenly.

A. **نال** *nāl*. Giving, bestowing, liberal.

P. **نالان** *nālān*. Lamenting.

P. A. **نا لاق** *nā-lāik*. Improper, unworthy.

P. **نالش** *nālīsh*. A complaint.

P. **نالہ** *nālā*. Lamentation, complaint.

P. **نالیدن** *nālīdan*. To lament, grieve.

P. **نام** *nām*. Name; fame.

P. **نام اور** *nām-āvar*. Illustrious, famous.

P. **نام لوردن** *nām-āvardan*. To become famous.

P. **نام نام** *nām-ba-nām*. Name by name, expressly.

P. **نام بردہ** *nām-turda*. Above-named.

P. A. **نا مبارک** *nā-mubārak*. Unfortunate, inauspicious.

P. A. **نا متضرر** *nā-mutaṣawwar*. Inconceivable.

P. A. **نا متناهی** *nā-mutanāhī*. Infinite.

P. A. **نا متوقع** *nā-mutarwaḥkī*. Hopeless, unexpected.

P. **نام جو** *nām-jū*. Seeking fame.

P. **نام جوے** *nām-jūt*. The act of seeking fame.

P. A. **نا محدود** *nā-mahdūd*. Boundless.

P. A. **نا محرم** *nā-maḥram*. A stranger; not confidential.

P. A. **نا محرمیت** *nā-maḥramīyet*. Strangeness.

P. A. **نا محصور** *nā-maḥṣūr*. Innumerable.

P. A. **نا مخصوص** *nā-maḥṣūs*. Unappropriate.

P. **نام اداار** *nām-dār*. Famous, illustrious.

P. A. **نام مراد** *nā-murād*. Disappointed, frustrated.

A. **نام مربوط** *nā-marbūt*. Unconnected.

P. **نام مرد** *nā-mard*. A coward; impotent.

P. **نام مردمی** *nā-mardumī*. Rudeness.

P. **نام مردی** *nā-mardī*. Cowardice.

P. A. **نام مرضی** *nā-marṣī*. Disagreeable.

P. A. **نام مرغوب** *nā-marghūb*. Undesirable; contemptible.

P. **نام زاد** *nām-zad*. Appointed, nominated.

- P. A. *نا مساعد* *nā-musā'id*. Unaided.
- P. A. *نا مستحق* *nā-mustahsin*. Worthless, censurable.
- P. A. *نا مستحق* *nā-mustahq*. Undeserving.
- P. A. *نا مسعود* *nā-mas'ūd*. Inauspicious.
- P. A. *نا معتدل* *nā-mu'tadil*. Intemperate, immoderate.
- P. A. *نا معتد* *nā-mu'tamad*. Not trustworthy.
- P. A. *نا معدود* *nā-ma'dūd*. Innumerable.
- P. A. *نا معروف* *nā-ma'rūf*. Not famous, unknown.
- P. A. *نا مغفول* *nā-ma'fūl*. Absurd, impertinent.
- P. A. *نا معلوم* *nā-ma'lūm*. Unknown.
- P. A. *نا مقبول* *nā-ma'qūbūl*. Unacceptable.
- P. A. *نا ملایم* *nā-mulāyim*. Rude, harsh, rough.
- P. A. *نا ممیزی* *nā-mumaiyizī*. Want of discrimination.
- P. A. *نا مناسب* *nā-munāsib*. Improper, unsuitable.
- P. A. *نام نامی* *nām-nāmī*. Increasing fame.
- P. A. *نام نیک* *nām i nīk*. Good fame.
- P. A. *نا موافقت* *nā-muwāfakat*. Contrary, adverse.
- P. A. *نا موافق* *nā-muwajjah*. Disagreeable.
- P. A. *نامور* *nāmvar*. Celebrated, famous.

- P. *ناموری* *nāmvarī*. Fame, renown.
- P. A. *نا موزون* *nā-mauzūn*. Discordant, ill-formed.
- A. *ناموس* *nāmūs*. Reputation, fame; low.
- P. *نامه* *nāma*. An epistle, book, letter.
- A. *نامی* *nāmī*. Growing famous.
- P. *نامیدن* *nānīdan*. To name.
- P. A. *نا منیر* *nā-muyassar*. Unattainable.
- A. *نامیه* *nāmīyeh*. Growth, vegetation.
- P. *نان* *nān*. Bread.
- P. *نانا* *nānā*. A maternal grandfather.
- P. *نان با* *nān-bā*. A baker.
- P. *نان تک* *nān i tang*. Thin bread, biscuit.
- P. *نان تهی* *nān i tahī*. Bread alone.
- P. *نان تکه* *nān i talkh*. Stale bread.
- P. *نان جوی* *nān-jūt*. A beggar.
- P. A. *نان حلال* *nān i halāl*. Bread earned by labour.
- P. A. *نان خمیری* *nān i khamīrī*. Leavened bread.
- P. A. *نان رباط* *nān i rubāṭ*. Bread given in monasteries.
- P. *نان زرین* *nān i zarīn*. The sun.
- P. *نان سیمین* *nān i sīmīn*. The moon.
- P. *نان فطیرے* *nān i fatīrī*. Unleavened bread.

P. نان کور *nán-kúr*. Ungrateful, mean.

P. نانوا *nánvá*. A baker.

P. A. نان وقف *nán i wakf*. Bread, left by a charitable bequest.

P. نالو *náv*. A hollow tube; a boat.

P. نالو دان *náv-dán*. A spout.

P. ناسند *ná-vasand*. Not approved.

P. ناورد *návard*. Battle, combat.

P. نالوك *návak*. A tube for discharging arrows; an arrow.

P. نامار *náhár*. Unknown, strange.

A. ناهب *náhib*. Plundering.

P. نامتا *ná-hamtá*. Incomparable.

P. ناموار *ná-hamvár*. Uneven, rough, rugged.

P. نامجاز *ná-hanjár*. Improper, unworthy.

A. ناهق *náhiq*. Brayng (as an ass).

A. ناهى *náhi*. Prohibiting, forbidding.

P. ناهد *náhid*. The planet Venus.

P. ناي *náy*. A reed-pipe.

P. ناياب *ná-yáb*. Undiscoverable, unattainable.

A. نائب *náib*. A deputy.

A. نائب حاسب *náib munáb*. Performing the functions of, a vicergerent.

P. نايچه *náichah*. The stein of a hookah or narghilé.

A. نايره *náirah*. A blaze, arson.

A. ناييل *náil*. Arriving at, obtaining.

A. نائم *náim*. Sleeping, slumbering.

P. نايدين *náidan*. To boast, to flatter.

A. نبات *nabát*. An herb.

A. نبات سكر *nabát i sukkar*. Sugar-cane.

A. نباتات *nabátát*. Herbs, vegetables.

A. نباتي *nabáti*. Vegetable.

A. نباح *nabbáh*. Barking (a dog).

A. نباش *nabbásh*. A despoiler of graves, a resurrectionist.

A. نباهت *nabáhat*. Nobleness, celebrity.

P. نابد *na-báyad*. Not proper.

A. ناه *nabáh*. Celebrated, noble.

A. نبات *nabt*. Growing, germinating.

A. نبت *nabaš*. Anger.

A. نالچ *naly*. Oakum.

A. ناكه *nabkh*. The small pox; pustules on the hand from hard labour; barking.

A. نبذة *nubzat*. } A small

A. نبذى *nubzi*. } portion.

P. نبر *nabr*. Lifting, raising.

P. نبراس *nebrás*. A lantern, lamp, light.

P. نابرد *naburd*. A battle, war.

P. نبرد *na-barad*. He bears not.

P. نبرد *na-burad*. He cleaves not.

P. نبردگاه *naburd-gáh*. A field of battle.

P. نبرده *naburda*. Warlike; chosen, selected.

P. نبرده *na-burida*. A castrated ram with its wool unshorn.

P. نبس *nabas*. A daughter's daughter.

P. نبسه *nabasa*. A daughter's son or daughter.

P. نبشني *nabishtan*. To write.

A. نبض *nabz*. The pulse.

A. نبضان *nabaẓān*. Beating as an artery.

A. نبضت *nabẓat*. One pulsation.

P. نباد *nabnád*. Circumspection, innocence.

A. نبوت *nubúwat*. Prophecy.

A. نور *nabúr*. The buttocks, podex.

A. نبی *nabíy*. A prophet.

P. نبی *nupé* or *nipé*. The words of God, the Koran.

A. نبذ *nabíz*. Wine or beer made of dates, &c.

P. نبر *nabír*. A son's son, a grandchild.

P. نبره *nabíra*. A grandson, son's son.

A. نبل *nabíl*. Excellent, ingenious, generous.

P. نپ *napak*. Dexterous.

A. نتاج *natáj*. A birth; result.

P. نئاس *nitás*. Good; healthy; cheerful.

A. نتایج *natáij*. Results. (pl. of نتیجه.)

A. نثر *natr*. Corruption, perdition; violence.

A. نتش *natsh*. Pulling off (flesh, hair, &c.) with pincers, &c.

A. نطف *natf*. Pulling out hairs.

A. نتن *natn*. A stink, becoming fetid.

A. نتیجه *natíjah*. A result, an offspring; the conclusion of a syllogism.

P. نبل *natil*. Fraud, imposture.

A. نشار *nisár*. Scattering, dispersion.

A. نثاره *nisárah*. Crumbs of bread or meat.

A. نثر *naśr*. Prose; scattering.

P. ن *naj* or *nij*. The inside of the mouth.

A. نجا *najā*. Escaping, set free.

A. نجابت *najábat*. Nobility.

A. نجات *naját*. Liberation, freedom.

A. نجاح *najāh*. Success.

A. نجاد *nijád*. A sword belt; carpets.

A. نجار *najjár*. A carpenter.

A. نجار *nujár*. Nature; colour; root, origin.

A. نجات *nijarat*. The trade of a carpenter.

A. *najubā*. Nobles, heroes.

A. *najh*. Success.

A. *najdat*. Fortitude, boldness.

A. *najz*. Performing (a promise).

A. *najis*. Unclean, dirty.

A. *najsh*. Routing, exciting.

A. *najal*. Having a large eye.

A. *najm*. A star.

P. *najwān*. Saffron.

A. *najwat*. High ground.

A. *najūm*. Stars. (pl. of نجم) *ilm un najūm*. Astronomy.

A. *najūmī*. Astronomical.

A. P. *najwā guftan*. To whisper.

A. *najīb*. Noble, generous.

A. *najih*. Successful.

A. *najūd*. Bold, brave, strong.

A. *naji*. Wholesome, agreeable.

A. *nahāt*. Grammarian.

A. *nahās*. Copper.

A. *nahāfat*. The being emaciated.

A. *nahit*. Smoothing, planing.

A. *nahr*. Sacrificing a camel.

A. *nahir*. Learned, wise.

A. *nahs*. Inauspicious, unlucky.

A. *nahl*. A bee.

A. *nahlat*. Bees.

A. *nahw*. Grammar, syntax. (Adverb). About, nearly.

A. *nahwāsāt*. Being unlucky.

A. *nahūs*. Bad, ill, unfortunate.

A. *nahawī*. A grammarian.

A. *nahīb*. Weeping excessively.

A. *nahif*. Lean, weak.

P. *nah*. A thread.

A. *nahkhūs*. A dealer in slaves and cattle.

A. *nakhā*. The spinal marrow.

A. *nakhāat*. Phlegm, spittle, mucus.

A. *nakhbat*. Choice, select.

P. *nakhjad*. Dross of iron, scales.

P. *nakhchir*. Prey, game.

A. *nakhar*. Worn, rubbed to pieces.

P. *nakhraz*. A ram, a bellwether.

P. *nakhust*. } The

P. *nakhustin*. } begin-

P. *nakhustin*. } ning,

the first.

P. **نخشه** *nakhsha*. Proof, demonstration.

A. **نخل** *nakhḷ*. The palm tree, a festoon.

A. **نخلبند** *nakhḷband*. Artificial trees or fruits made of wax; a maker of artificial flowers.

A. **نخوت** *nakhwat*. Pride, haughtiness.

P. **نخود** *nakhūd*. A pea, vetch, pulse.

A. **نخبر** *nakhḥir*. Snoring.

P. **نخيز** *nakhīz*. Coarse, common, low.

P. **ند** *nad*. Increase, abundance.

A. **ندا** *nidā*. Proclamation; a clamour.

A. **نداف** *naddāf*. A cotton-carder.

A. **ندامت** *nadāmat*. Repentance.

A. **نداوت** *nadāwat*. Moisture (ground).

A. **ندبت** *nudbat*. Lamentation.

A. **ندرت** *nudrat*. Rarity.

A. **ندس** *nadas*. Understanding, cunning, skill.

A. **ندش** *nadsh*. Dividing, separating, (carding cotton).

A. **ندف** *nadf*. Carding cotton.

A. **ندم** *nadam*. Repentance.

A. **ندما** *nudamā*. Boon companions.

A. **ندو** *nadw*. Calling (a council, &c.), assembling.

A. **ندوت** *nadwat*. An assembly, congress.

A. **ندی** *nadā*. Liberality; dew.

A. **ندیف** *nadīf*. Carded cotton.

A. **ندیم** *nadīm*. A boon companion.

A. **ندارت** *naẓārat*. Warning.

A. **نذر** *naẓr*. A vow, an offering.

A. **ندل** *nail*. A low, mean person.

A. **ندبر** *naẓīr*. One who warns or threatens.

P. **نر** *nar*. Male, masculine.

P. **نر شير** *shīr i nar*.

P. **نرا** *narā*. A small wall raised as a screen.

P. **نراك** *narāk*. Always, for ever.

P. **نرخ** *nirkh*. Price current, tax.

P. **نرخ بازار** *nirkh i bāzār*. The market rate.

P. **نرد** *nard*. A piece in backgammon, &c.; the game also is so called.

P. **نردبان** *nardubān*. Ladder, stairs.

P. **نرسك** *narush*. A lentil.

P. **نرگه** *nar-gāu*. A bull.

P. **نرگس** *nargis*. A narcissus.

P. **نرگس و گل** *nargis u gul*. (In poetry) the eye and ear.

P. **نرگسی** *nargisī*. A species of cloth, also of food.

P. **نرم** *narm*. Soft, tender, gentle.

P. **نرماده** *nar-māda*. Male and female; a screw or bolt.



P. نرم نرم *narm narm*. Softly, gently.

P. نرمه گوش *narma i gúsh*. The tip of the ear.

P. نرمی *narmí*. Softness, tenderness.

P. نرمش *nar-mísh*. A ram.

P. نره *nara*. Membrum virile, male.

P. نرے *nari*. A dressed sheepskin; a penis. Virility.

P. نرم *narim* or نریمان *narí-mán*. An old Persian hero, the great grandfather of Rustum.

P. نریمان. See the preceding word.

P. نزار *nizár*. Lean, thin; distressed.

A. نزاع *nizá'* or نزاعت *nazá'at*. Controversy, dispute.

A. نزاکت *nazákat*. Elegance, delicacy.

A. نزالت *nuzálat*. Sperma genitale.

A. نزاهت *nazáhat*. Purity.

P. نزد *nizd*. Near about, with. نزد من *nizd i man*. In my opinion.

P. نزدیک *nazdik*. Near, almost close to.

P. نزدیکی *nazdiki*. Proximity.

A. نزع *naz'*. Agony.

A. نزع *nazgh*. Taunting, reproaching.

A. نر *nizh*. The male lizard.

A. نزا *nazh*. Defaming.

A. نزل *nuzl*. Hospitality; alighting.

A. نزلت *naslat*. One descent; a catarrh.

A. نزم *nuzm*. A severe bite.

A. نزوان *nazarwán*. Making an assault.

A. نزول *nuzúl*. A descent, alighting.

A. نضت *nuzhat*. Delight.

P. نژدن *nazádan*. To draw out, extract.

A. نژیر *nazír*. Small, moderate.

A. نژیل *nazíl*. A stranger, a foreigner.

P. نژ *nazh*. The wards of a key.

P. نژاد *nizhád*. } Origin,

P. نژاده *nizháda*. } descent.

P. نژار *nazhghán*. Noise, shout, exclamation.

P. نژم *nizhm* or *nuzhm*. A cloud, fog, mist.

P. نژند *nizhand*. Formidable; tremendous.

P. نژه *nazha*. A thin metal plate; name of a fixed star.

P. نژدن *nazhúdan*. To draw forth, pull out.

P. نس *nus*. A shade; house; the beard; the vulva.

A. نسا *nisá*. A woman, a lady; the female sex.

A. نسابت *nassábat*. Skilled in genealogy.

A. نجاج *qassáj*. A weaver.

A. ناسم *nasám*. Zephyrs.

A. ناسب *nasab*. Lineage, race.

A. نسه *nisbat*. Relation, reference.

A. نسبت کردن *nisbat kerdan*. To ascribe, refer.

A. نسبتی *nisbatî*. 'Related.

P. نترن *nastaran*. A narcissus.

P. نسته *nastûh*. Disobedient, contentious.

A. نسی *nasabî*. Of the same race.

A. نسج *nasj*. Weaving.

A. نك *naskh*. Obliterating, copying.

A. نسخه *nuskha*. A copy-book; a medical prescription. Rare. A copy.

A. نسخی *naskhî*. The Arabic style of handwriting.

P. نر *nasar*. Shade, a shady place.

A. نسر *nasr*. A vulture.

A. نر طائر *nasr i tâir*. The sign Aquila.

A. نسرین *nisrîn*. The wild white rose.

A. نسق *nasak*. Order, arrangement.

A. P. نسقچی *nasakchî*. The imperial body-guard; they are armed with the hatchets called نرزن q. v.

A. P. نسق کردن *nasak kerdan*. To punish by cutting off the nose or ears, or otherwise mutilating the criminal.

A. نك *nusk*. Piety, devotion.

P. نسكا *naskâ*. The earth, ground.

A. نسل *nasl*. Progeny, race.

A. نسمت *nasamat*. A man, the spirit, soul?

A. نمناس *nisnâs*. A fabulous being having the form of a man split in halves. A wild man of the woods.

A. ننوان *niswân*. Women.

A. نسوت *niswat*. Women.

P. نود *nasûd*. Soft, smooth, delicate.

A. نول *nusûl*. Moulting.

A. نسان *nisjân*. Oblivion, forgetfulness.

A. نسیب *nasîb*. Celebrating (a mistress) in verse.

A. نسیت *nasî'at*. Buying or selling on credit.

A. نسج *nasij*. Texture, anything woven.

A. نسق *nasîk*. Arranged in order.

A. نسیک *nasîk*. Gold and silver.

A. نسیم *nasîm*. A gentle gale, the zephyr.

A. نسیه *nasîyah*. Credit.

P. نش *nush*. Alike, resembling, equal.

A. نشتر *nashsh*. A weight of twenty dirhems.

A. نشاء *nashâ*. Growing, increasing.

A. نشتاب *nushshâb*. Arrows.

A. نشأت *nash'at*. Appearing, being produced. نشأتین *nash'-ataîn*. This world and the next.

P. نشاختن *nishâkhtan*. To fix in the ground, to establish.

A. شاد *nishád*. Praying, conjuring.

A. شادر *nushádír*. Sal-amoniac.

A. شارت *nushárat*. Shavings, saw-dust.

P. شامه *nashóshta*. Starch.

A. شاد *nashát*. Joy, alacrity.

P. شان *nishán*. A sign, a mark; a standard, coat of arms, order of merit, &c.

P. شاندى *nishándan*. To fix, plant.

P. شاه *nishána*. A mark, a butt.

P. شاپدن *nishánídan*. To cause to seat.

P. شاپد *nasháyad*. It is not becoming.

A. شب *nashab*. Fixed firmly.

P. شتر *nishtar*. A lancet.

A. شيه *nashaj*. An aqueduct, a canal.

P. شخوار *nish-khár*. Rumination. The cud.

A. شد *nashd*. Seeking.

A. شدان *nishdán*. Seeking, searching.

A. شدت *nishdat*. A sound, a voice.

A. شر *nashr*. Diffusion.

A. شرت *nushrat*. A charm to cure madness or disease.

A. شرى *nashrí*. Dispersive, diffusive.

P. شستن *nishastan*. To sit down, to recline; to extinguish.

A. شط *nashf*. Going out, exit.

A. شف *nashaf*. Imbibing water; soaking up.

A. شق *nashk*. Odour, smelling.

P. شكرده *nishgirda*. A shoemaker's knife.

P. شكه *nishkunj*. Tickling; twitching, pinching.

P. شمن *nashman*. Fortune.

P. شوان *nashwán*. Intoxicated.

A. شوب *nushúb*. Becoming fixed.

A. شوت *nashwat*. Odours, perfume; intoxication.

A. شور *nushúr*. The resurrection.

A. شونا *nashw-namá*. Growing up.

A. شوع *nushú*. A medicine either swallowed or snuffed up.

A. شه *nash*. Intoxication.

A. شب *nashíb*. A descent, declivity.

A. شيط *nashít*. Brisk, cheerful.

P. شيل *nashíl*. Hanged, suspended.

P. شېمن *nashíman*. A seat, mansion.

P. شېن *nishín*. (In composition) sitting.

A. نص *nass*. Elevating, raising, manifesting; the text of a book.

A. نصاب *nişáb*. A certain estate for which a tax is paid, boundary; root, origin.

A. نصارى *naṣārā*. Christians.

A. نشاف *naṣāf*. Serving.

A. نساقي *naṣāfi*. A kind of Egyptian fabric, half silk and half cotton.

A. نساى *naṣāih*. Counsels, admonitions. (pl. of نصيحة.)

A. نصب *naṣb*. Erecting, establishing.

A. نصي *naṣi*. Advising, giving counsel.

A. نصر *naṣr*. Assistance.

A. نصراني *naṣranī*. A Christian.

A. نصرت *naṣrat*. Assistance, victory.

A. نصف *niṣf*. Half; the middle.

A. نصفت *niṣfat*. Justice, equity.

A. نصل *naṣl*. The point of a spear, a sword.

A. نصح *naṣūh*. Constant, sincere.

A. نصوص *naṣūṣ*. Demonstrations.

A. نصب *naṣib*. Fortune, lot.

A. نصيبه *naṣībah*. Share, lot.

A. نصيب *naṣīb*. Sincere; a monitor.

A. نصيحت *naṣīhat*. Advice, admonition.

A. نصير *naṣīr*. An assistant, defender.

A. نصف *naṣif*. The half of anything.

A. نصل *naṣil*. The joint under the jaw between the head and neck.

A. نضار *naẓār*. Gold or silver.

A. نضارت *naẓarat*. Freshness.

A. نضر *naẓr*. Brightness, freshness.

A. نضرت *naẓrat*. Brightness, splendour.

A. نضيد *naẓīd*. A cushion, a pillow.

A. نضر *naẓīr*. Gold or silver.

A. نطار *nuṭār*. A scarecrow.

A. نطاق *niṭāq*. The waist; a girdle.

A. نط *naṭ*. Butting with the horns.

A. نطرون *naṭrūn*. Nitre; natron.

A. نطف *naṭf*. Flowing slowly, emission.

A. نطفه *naṭfah*. Sperma genitale.

A. نطق *naṭṭ* or نطق *naṭṭ*. Speech, articulation.

A. نط *naṭṭ*. Hatred, detestable.

A. نطش *naṭīsh*. Motion.

A. نظارت *naẓarat*. Inspection, superintendency, viewing.

A. P. نظاركي *naẓẓāragī*. Looking at a spectacle.

A. P. نظاركان *naẓẓāragān*. Spectators.

A. P. نظاره *naẓāra*. A spectacle.

A. نظافت *naẓāfat*. Cleanness, neatness.

A. **نظام** *nizām*. Arrangement; a rule.

A. **نظائر** *naẓā'ir*. Resemblances.

A. **نظر** *naẓar*. A look, sight, glance, observation.

A. **نظاره** *naẓar-band*. Under surveillance.

A. **نظر باز** *naẓar-bāz*. A juggler, a spy.

A. **نظر ثانی** *naẓar i sānī*. Revision.

A. **نظم** *naẓm*. Arrangement, verse.

A. **نظم و نسق** *naẓm u nasāk*. Order and arrangement.

A. **نظیر** *naẓīr*. Alike, resembling.

A. **نظيف** *naẓīf*. Pure, clean.

A. **نقاب** *nu'āb*. The croaking of a crow.

A. **نحاس** *na'ās*. Somnolent, lethargic.

A. **نعال** *ni'āl*. Horse-shoes.

A. **نعام** *na'ām*. An ostrich; a desert.

A. **نعامت** *na'āmat*. A cross-beam, a sandy desert. (pl. **نعام** *na'āim*.)

A. **نمائی** *ni'āma*. The south wind.

A. **نعمان** *na'āim*. The twentieth mansion of the moon. Deserts.

A. **نعت** *na'it*. Praise, especially of Mohammed.

A. **نعجه** *na'jah*. A white sheep, cow.

A. **نعره** *nā'rah*. A shout.

A. P. **نعره زدن** *nā'ra zadan*. To shout.

A. **نخش** *na'sh*. A bier, a coffin.

A. **نعل** *na'l*. A horse-shoe; shoes, slippers.

A. P. **نعل بستن** *na'l bastan*. To shoe (a horse).

A. P. **نعل بند** *na'l band*. A farrier.

A. **نعلین** *na'lain*. Shoes; sandals.

A. **نعلتراش** *na'l-tarāsh*. A maker of sandals, shoes, &c.

A. **نعم** *na'am*. Yes. Cattle.

A. **نعما** *ni'mā*. Benefits, comforts.

A. **نعما** *ni'ammā*. How excellent!

A. **نعمان** *ni'mān*. Blood. Title of the ancient kings of Hīrah.

A. **نعمت** *ni'mat*. Affluence, the comforts of life.

A. **نعنع** *na'na'*. Mint.

A. **نعت** *ni'ūt*. Encomiums.

A. **نعوذ بالله** *na'ūzu billāhi*. We seek refuge in God!

A. **نعوظ** *na'ūz*. *Erectio penis*.

A. **نعومت** *ni'ūmat*. Being soft, tender.

A. **نعمی** *na'iy*. The messenger of death.

A. **نعب** *fi'a'ib*. } Croaking.

A. **نقب** *na'ik*. }

A. **نعر** *na'ir*. Clamour.

A. **نعم** *na'im*. Affluence.

P. *naghám*. Ugly, ill-favoured.

A. *naghaz*. Elegant, good, excellent.

A. *naghas*. Disappointment.

A. *naghmat*. (pl. *nagham* or *naghm*.) Melody, song.

A. *naghîk*. Croaking as a raven.

A. *nafûsat*. Magic, incantation.

A. *naffûkh*. Flatulent.

A. *naffûr*. Scared, frightened.

A. *nifûs*. Rare, valuable.

A. *nifûs*. Childbirth, labour.

A. *nafûsat*. Being exquisite.

A. *nifûk*. Hypocrisy.

A. *nafûis*. Delicacies. (pl. of *nafîsa*.)

A. *nifî*. Any combustible matter. i. q. *nifî*.

A. *nafas*. Blowing (the breath).

A. *nafî*. Exhaling odours.

A. *nafhat*. A fragrant gale.

A. *nafkh*. Blowing, inflammation.

A. *nafîz*. Penetrating.

A. *nafar*. An individual, a servant, a private soldier.

A. *nafrat*. Aversion, hate.

A. *nafarî*. Service, trade.

A. *nafas*. The breath; respiration.

A. *nafs*. A person.

A. *nafs ul amr*. In fact, the thing itself.

A. *nafs ul imârah*. Sensual appetite, lust.

A. *nafsânî*. Sensual, carnal.

A. *nafsânîyat*. Sensuality.

A. *nafs-parvar*. Sensual.

A. *nafas-zadan*. To breathe.

A. *nafas i nafîs*. The precious breath, or soul.

A. *nafas i wapasîn*. The last breath.

A. *nafasî*. An instant.

A. *nafasî*. Spiritual, vital.

A. *nifî*. Naptha.

A. P. *nifî andâzî*. Fireworks.

A. *nafîat* or *nifîat*. Blisters, pustules.

A. *nafî*. Gain, emolument.

A. *nafak*. Perishing, failing, dying.

A. *nafakat*. Necessary expense.

A. *nafî*. Clear gain; supererogatory devotion.

- A. **شوخ** *nufúkh*. A medicine snuffed up.  
 A. **شوذ** *nufúṣ*. Penetrating, impression.  
 A. **شور** *naḥúr*. Abhorring, shunning.  
 A. **شوس** *nufús*. Souls, spirits.  
 A. **شيه** *nafih*. Lazy, slow.  
 A. **شئى** *naf'iy*. Negative, forbidding, non-existence.  
 A. **شبر** *naḥír*. A wind instrument.  
 A. **شفس** *naḥís*. Precious, delicate.  
 A. **شباب** *naḥáb*. A veil.  
 A. **شبات** *naḥábat*. The dignity of a chief.  
 A. **شاد** *naḥkád*. An assayed coin.  
 A. **شاره** *naḥkára*. A kettle-drum.  
 A. **شارچى** *naḥkárachí*. A kettle-drum player.  
 A. **شاش** *naḥkásh*. An engraver.  
 A. **شاشى** *naḥkáshí*. The art of engraving.  
 A. **شاط** *naḥkát*. Points, dots, spots.  
 A. **شاوت** *naḥáwat*. Purity.  
 A. **شاهت** *naḥáhat*. Convalescence, feebleness.  
 A. **شايى** *naḥáiz*. Damages, injuries; wresting or distorting the meaning of a verse. (pl. of **شايى**.)  
 A. **شب** *naḥb*. A mine dug under walls.  
 A. **شباب** *naḥabí*. Chiefs. (pl. of **شباب**.)

- A. **شدد** *naḥd*. Cash, ready money.  
 A. **شدد و جس** *naḥd u jins*. Money and goods.  
 A. **شدى** *naḥdí*. Belonging to ready money.  
 A. **شدرس** *naḥkris*. The gont.  
 A. **شهره** *naḥkra*. Silver (especially coin).  
 A. **شهرى** *naḥkrat*. Made of silver.  
 A. **شش** *naḥsh*. A picture, an engraving.  
 A. **شش تد** *naḥsh-band*. An engraver.  
 A. **شش و نكار** *naḥsh u nigár*. Painting and ornaments.  
 A. **ششه** *naḥshah*. A map, plan, model.  
 A. **شصى** *naḥs*. Deficiency, detriments.  
 A. **شضان** *naḥsán*. Damage, diminution.  
 A. **شش** *naḥz*. Violation, rupture.  
 A. **شط** *naḥt*. Dotting, pointing.  
 A. **شطه** *naḥtah*. A point, a dot, a spot.  
 A. **شهل** *naḥl*. A tale, narrative, change of place; a copy.  
 A. **شهل** *naḥl*. Dessert, dried fruits.  
 P. **شهل مكان** *naḥl i makán*. Emigration.  
 A. **شغلى** *naḥlí*. Fictitious, copied.  
 A. **شمت** *naḥmat*. Punishment, revenge.

A. **ناکوات** *nakwat*. The choicest of anything.  
 A. **نمود** *nakūd*. Sums of ready money.  
 A. **نقوش** *nakūsh*. Engravings.  
 A. **نقول** *nakūl*. Copies.  
 A. **نقی** *nakīy*. Pure, clean, excellent.  
 A. **نقیب** *nakīb*. A chief, leader; a warden.  
 A. **نقیصت** *nakīsat*. A vice, blemish.  
 A. **نقیض** *nakīz*. Contrary, opposite.  
 A. **نقیضت** *nakīzat*. Wresting the meaning of a verse by adding another word or line.  
 A. **نقیع** *nakī*. Wholesome; steeped, soaked.  
 A. **نقیه** *nakīh*. Feeble, weak.  
 A. **نکات** *nakāt*. Witticisms, nice points.  
 A. **نکاح** *nikāh*. Matrimony, marriage.  
 A. **نکاحی** *nikāhī*. Married woman.  
 P. **نکاره** *nakāra*. Worthless, useless; invalid.  
 P. **نکار** *nigār*. A picture.  
 P. **نکار خانه** *nigār-khāna*. A picture-gallery.  
 P. **نکار عالم** *nigār i 'ālam*. A miracle of beauty.  
 P. **نکارش** *nigārish*. Writing.  
 P. **نکارنده** *nigārenda*. A painter; writer.

P. **نکاشتن** *nigāshtan*. To paint, to write.  
 A. **نکال** *nakāl*. Punishment, making an example of.  
 P. **نگاه** *nigāh*. A look, observation; custody, care.  
 P. **نگهبان** *nigāh-bān*. A guard or keeper.  
 P. **نگهبانی** *nigāh-bānī*. Custody, care.  
 P. **نگاهداشت** *nigāh-dāsht*. Custody, care.  
 P. **نگاهداشتن** *nigāh-dāshtan*. To keep, to guard.  
 P. **نگاه کردن** *nigāh-kerdan*. To gaze at.  
 A. **نکب** *nakb*. Misfortune.  
 A. **نکبت** *nakbat*. Adversity, calamity, misfortune.  
 A. **نکته** *nukta*. A quaint conceit, a subtlety.  
 A. P. **نکته دان** *nukta-dān*. Sagacious; a critic.  
 A. **نکته چن** *nukta-chīn*. A caviller.  
 A. **نکد** *nakid*. Miserable.  
 A. **نکر** *nakir*. Ignorant; crafty. Not knowing.  
 A. **نکړه** *nukrah*. Undetermined, indefinite.  
 P. **نکر** *nigār*. Look, sight. Behold.  
 P. **نکران** *nigrān*. Looking;  
 P. **نکریدن** *nigrīdan* } To  
 P. **نکرستن** *nigrīstan* } look,  
 P. **نکرستن** *nigrīstan* } see,  
 view.  
 A. **نکس** *nīks*. Poor, wretched; topsy-turvy.



P. نكو *nikú*. Good, excellent.

P. نكو خواه *nikú-kháh*. A well-wisher.

P. نكو سبر *nikú-siyar*. Of good disposition.

P. نگون *nigún*. Inverted, bent, hanging down.

P. نكو نام *nikú-nám*. Of good repute.

P. نكو هش *nikú-hish*. Reproaching, rejecting.

P. نكویدن *nikúhídan*. To despise, to reproach.

P. نكویده *nikúhída*. Despicable.

P. نكوى *nikúí*. Goodness.

P. نكه *nigah*. A look.

P. نكبان *nigah-bán*. A guard, watch.

P. نكبانى *nigah-bání*. Guard, custody.

A. نكهت *nakhah*. Perfume.

A. نكبر *nakír*. Hateful, detestable; name of one of the angels (Munkir and Nakir) who examine the dead in the tomb.

P. نكن *nigín*. The stone or bezel of a ring.

P. نم *nam*. Moist, wet.

P. نما *namá*. Showing, pointing; an index.

P. نماز *namáz*. Prayer.

P. نمازى *namázi*. A person who prays.

A. نمام *nammám*. An informer, accuser.

P. نمان *namáyán*. Appearing, apparent.

P. ناماش *namáyish*. Appearance, form, face.

P. نامنده *namáyenda*. Showing; a shower.

P. نامچه *namcha*. Germany, Austria.

P. نامد *namad*. Felt, coarse cloth.

P. نامد پوش *namad-púsh*. Clothed in felt.

A. نمر *nimr*. A leopard.

A. نمرود *nimrud*. Nimrod.

P. نمسه *namsa*. Germany, Austria.

A. نامط *namaṭ*. Mode, manner, way.

P. نمك *namak*. Salt.

P. A. نمك حرام *namak-hárám*. Ungrateful, disloyal.

P. A. نمك حلال *namak-halál*. Grateful, loyal.

P. نمكدان *namak-dán*. A salt-sellar.

P. نمكزار *namak-zár*. A salt-pan.

P. نمكين *namakín*. Salted, savoury; beautiful.

P. نمكين *nam-gín*. Moist, wet, humid.

P. نمكبره *nam-gíra*. A canopy.

A. نمل *naml*. An ant.

P. T. نملو *namlu*. Moist.

A. نمله *namlah*. The ant; a crack in the hoof of a horse.

P. نمناك *nam-nák*. Moist, wet.

A. نمو *namw*. Growing, in creasing.

A. نمود *namūd*. Showed; appearance, show.

P. نمودار *namūdār*. Visible.

P. نمودن *namūdan*. To show, to appear, seem.

P. نمونه *namūna*. A model, specimen.

P. نمی *namī*. Humidity, coolness.

A. نمبر *namīr*. Wholesome, pure water; many, much.

A. نامه *namīkah*. A letter.

P. نت *nanḡ*. Reputation; shame.

P. ناموس و نت *nanḡ u nāmūs*. Honour, good name.

P. نامه *nanḡ-nāma*. A history of wars.

A. نهم *namīm*. A slanderer.

A. نهمه *namīmāh*. Detraction, slander.

P. نو *nav*. New, fresh.

P. نوا *navā*. Song, melody; subsistence.

A. نواب *navāb*. A viceroy, governor. In Persia this title is given to princes of the blood.

P. نوات *navāt*. A date-stone.

A. نواح *navāh*. Complaining, a complaint; side.

A. نواحی *navāhī*. Environs, districts. (pl. of ناحیه.)

P. نواختن *navākhthan*. To caress, soothe, to play on an instrument.

A. نواذر *navādir*. Rare things. (pl. of نادره.)

P. نوازه *navāda*. A grandson.

A. نوار *navār*. Fearful.

A. نوار *niwār*. A broad border round a tent.

P. نواز *navāz*. Cherishing; a player on an instrument.

A. نواس *navwās*. Waving, pendulous.

P. نواستن *navāstan*. To contend.

P. نوازش *navāzish*. Kindness. (pl. نوازشات *navāzishāt*.)

A. نوازل *navāzil*. Calamities. (pl. of نازله.)

P. نوازندگی *navāzandagī*. Playing on an instrument.

P. نوازنده *navāzenda*. Player; cherisher.

P. نواسا *navāsa*. Grandson.

P. نواسی *navāsī*. Granddaughter.

A. نوافل *navāfil*. Spontaneous acts of devotion.

A. نوال *navāl*. A gift; benefit.

P. نواله *niwāla*. A morsel.

P. نو آموز *nav-āmūz*. A learner, novice.

A. نو افروز *nav-āfraz*. An invention, innovation.

A. نواهی *navāhī*. Forbidden things.

P. نو آیین *nav-ā'in*. New regulation, novelty.

A. نواب *navāb*. Adversities.

P. نو آیده *nav-āyenda*. A new-comer.

A. نوب *naub*. Being near; returning.

P. باوه *nau-báva*. Early fruits.

A. نوبت *naubat*. Time, turn, guard, watch; military music.

A. P. نوبت خانه *naubat-khána*. A music gallery.

P. بهار *nau-bahár*. The commencement of spring.

P. نو پدا *nau-paidá*. New, recent.

P. نو جوان *nau-jawán*. Quite young.

A. نوح *nauh*. Noah.

\* A. نوحه *nauhah*. Lamentation.

A. P. نوحه گر *nauhah-gar*. A hired mourner.

P. نو خاسته *nau-khásta*. New risen, youthful.

P. نود *navad*. Ninety.

P. نوداد *navadad*. A fold.

P. نودره *navudara*. A beloved offspring.

P. نو دمه *nau-damídah*. A new shoot.

A. نور *núr*. Light, splendour.

A. نور *naur*. A blossom.

A. P. نور افشان *núr afshán*. Diffusing light.

\* A. نورانی *núrání*. Brightness; bright.

A. P. نور بخش *núr-bakhsh*. Bestowing light.

A. P. نور چشم *núr i chashm*. Light of the eye; a beloved child.

P. نورد *navard*. A fold, a ply; war.

A. نوردن *navardan*. To fold, twist; to travel.

P. نو رس *nau-ras*. Fresh, recent.

P. نو روز *nau-rúz*. New year's day.

P. نوزده *núzdah*. Nineteen.

P. نوزدهم *núzdahum*. Nineteenth.

P. نوش *núsh*. Drink thou; a draught; honey; antidote.

A. P. نوشادر *núshádír*. Sal ammoniac.

P. نوشانوش *núshánúsh*. Draught after draught.

P. نوشت *navisht*. He wrote; a writing.

P. نوشتن *navishtan*. To write.

P. نوشته *navishta*. Written, a writing.

P. نوشدارو *núshdárú*. Treacle; any antidote to poison.

P. نوشنده *núshanda*. Drinking, a drinker.

P. نوشجان *núshíján*. "May it agree with you" said to a person who is eating or drinking.

P. نوشیدن *núshídan*. To drink.

P. نوشین *núshín*. Sweet, wholesome.

A. نوع *navi*. Species.

A. نوع البشر *nau 'ul bashar*. The human race.

A. نوع دیگر *nau i dígar*. Another kind.

A. P. نو عروس *nau-arús*. A new bride.

A. نوعی *nau'í*. Specific.

A. نوفل *naufal*. The sea; a munificent man; a present; a handsome youth.

P. نوك *nauk*. Folly; the tip or point of anything, the nib of a pen.

P. نوكر *naukar*. A servant.

P. نو كرى *naukarí*. Service.

P. A. نوك قلم *nauk i kalam*. The nib of a pen.

P. نول *núl*. The beak of a bird, a spout.

A. نوم *naum*. Sleep, slumber.

P. نوميد *naumeid*. Hopeless.

P. نوميدے *naumeidi*. Despair.

A. نون *nán*. A fish.

P. نوبال *nau-nihál*. A young tree.

P. نو و كهن *nau u kuhn*. New and old.

P. نوین *núín*. A prince.

P. نويد *nauwid*. Good news.

P. نويدن *nauvidan*. To lament.

P. نويسنده *nauvisanda*. A writer.

P. نوه *nava*. A grandson.

P. نوبان *núyan*. A prince of a Turkoman tribe.

P. نه *na*. Not, no, neither.

P. نه *nuh*. Nine.

P. نهاد *nihád*. Nature, constitution.

P. نهادن *nihádan*. To place, apply.

A. نهار *nihár*. The day.

P. نبال *nihál*. A young plant, a shoot.

A. نيام *nahám, nuham, nihám*. A blacksmith, a carpenter.

P. نيهان *nihán*. Hid, concealed.

P. نيهانخانه *nihán-kehána*. A cabinet, a private apartment.

P. نيهان شدن *nihán shudan*. To be concealed.

P. نيهانی *niháni*. Privately, secretly.

A. نيهایت *niháyet*. The extremity, utmost.

A. نهب *nahb*. Rapine, plunder, spoil.

A. نهج *nahj*. Road; manner.

A. نهد *nahd*. A generous man.

A. نهر *nahr*. A river, stream.

A. نهری *nahrí*. Belonging to a river.

P. نيهان *nihistan*. To put, to place.

A. نهضت *nahzat*. Departure.

A. P. نهضت فرمودن *nahzat furmúdan*. To set off on the march.

P. نهفت *nihuft*. He hid.

P. نهفتن *nihuftan*. To hide, conceal.

P. نهم *nuhum*. The ninth.

P. نهمار *nahmár*. Immeasurable, innumerable.

P. نهنگ *nihang*. An alligator.

P. نهور *nuhúr*. The eye, sight; an angry look.

A. نهی *nahy*. Prohibition, interdict.  
 A. نهیب *nahīb*. Plundering, a spoiler.  
 A. نهیبی *nahībī*. Plunder, spoil, booty.  
 P. نهادن *nahīdan*. To place, put, lay.  
 A. نهیق *nahīk*. The braying of an ass.  
 P. نی *nai*. A reed, tube, flute.  
 P. نای *naiyā*. A grandfather; a sheath.  
 P. نیاب *naiyāb*. A sheath; a vessel.  
 A. نیابت *naiyābat*. Vice-royalty, deputyship.  
 A. نیاح *naiyāh*. Weeping, lamenting.  
 P. نیاز *naiyāz*. Supplication, petition, indigence.  
 P. نیازمند *naiyāz-mand*. Indigent, suppliant.  
 A. نیاق *naiyāk*. She-camels. (pl. of ناقة.)  
 A. نایاک *naiyāk*. Libidinous.  
 P. نیام *naiyām*. A sheath, scabbard.  
 P. نیایش *naiyāyish*. Praise, blessing.  
 A. نیت *naiyat*. Intention, purpose.  
 P. نیچه *naicha*. A tube, small pipe.  
 A. نیدل *nīdul*. The night-mare.  
 A. نیار *naiyar*. The sun; the moon; shining.  
 A. نیران *nīrān*. Fires.

P. نیرنگ *nairang*. Deception, trick, magic.  
 P. نیرو *nīrū*. Strength, power.  
 P. نیز *nīz*. Also, again.  
 P. نیزه *nīza*. A spear, lance, dart.  
 P. نیزک *nīzak*. A javelin.  
 A. نسان *naisān*. A Syro-Macedonian month (April).  
 P. نیست *nīst*. It is not.  
 P. نیستان *naiyistān*. A place where reeds grow.  
 P. نیست شدن *nīst-shudan*. To perish.  
 P. نیستی *nīstī*. Nullity, annihilation.  
 P. نیش *nīsh*. A sting.  
 P. نیشتر *nīshṭar*. A lancet.  
 P. نیش زدن *nīsh zadan*. To sting.  
 P. نیشکر } *nai shakkar*.  
 P. نی شکر } Sugar-cane.  
 A. نیفت *niftu*. White cloth, fine linen.  
 P. نیک *nīk*. Good, excellent, beautiful.  
 P. نیک بخت *nīk-bakht*. Fortunate.  
 P. نیک خو *nīk-khū*. Good-nature.  
 P. A. نیک ذات *nīk zāt*. Of good origin.  
 P. A. نیک قال *nīk-fāl*. Of happy omen.  
 P. نیک فرجام *nīk-farjām*. Of issue.  
 P. نیک خواہ *nīk-khāh*. A well-wisher.

P. نك مرد *nīk-mard*. A good man.

P. نك نام *nīk-nām*. Famous, renowned, of good report.

P. نك نامی *nīk-namī*. Reputation.

P. نیکو *nīkū*. Good, beautiful.

P. نیکوی *nīkūt*. Goodness.

P. نیکو سیر *nīkū siyar*. Well disposed.

P. نیکو کار *nīkū-kār*. Benefactor, beneficent.

P. نیکي *nīkī*. Goodness, excellence.

P. نیل *nīl*. Blue, indigo; the river Nile.

A. نیل *nail*. Acquiring, obtaining.

P. نیلوفر *nīlufar*. i. q. نیلوفر.

P. نیل گاو *nīl-gāu*. The Neelgaw.

P. نیل گون *nīl-gūn*. Azure, bluish.

P. نیلوفر *nīlūfar*. The water lily.

P. نیله *nīlu*. Blue.

P. نیم *nīm*. Half.

P. نیم پخته *nīm-pukhta*. Par-boiled; half ripe.

P. نیم بسل *nīm-bisāl*. Half slaughtered.

P. نیم جوان *nīm-jawān*. A middle aged man.

P. نیمچه *nīm-cha*. A half or small sword.

P. نیم خورد *nīm-khurd*. The remains (of victuals).

P. نیم رنگ *nīm-rang*. Pale.

P. نیمرو *nīmrū*. An omelet.

P. نیمروز *nīm-rūz*. Midday; the city of Scistan.

P. نیم روزه *nīm-rūza*. Of half a day.

P. نیم شب *nīm-shab*. Midnight.

P. نیم کار *nīm-kār*. Half used, worn.

P. نیم گرم *nīm-garm*. Luke-warm.

P. نیم مرده *nīm-murda*. Half dead.

P. نیم مست *nīm-mast*. Half drunk.

P. نیمه *nīma*. The half of anything.

P. نیمه راه *nīma-rāh*. Mid-way.

P. نی نی *nai-nai*. No no, not at all.

P. نیلین *na'in*. Reedy.

P. نیو *nū*. Strong, powerful.

P. نیوشدن *naiyāshūdan*. To listen, to hear.

P. نی هدی *nai i hindī*. The bamboo cane.

• و *wāw*. W. The twenty-sixth letter of the Arabic, and thirtieth of the Persian alphabet.

• و *wā*. Open. In composition it gives a similar sense to the English prefix *re-* in *return*, &c.

P. **وا بستگان** *wá-bastagán*. Domestic, dependents.

P. **وا بستن** *wá-bastan*. To bind, to tie.

P. **وا بسته** *wá-basta*. Bound; depending on.

P. **وا پس** *wá-pas*. Restitution.

P. **وا پس فرستادن** *wá-pas faris-tádan*. To send back.

ITAL. **واپور** *wápúr*. A steamship.

P. **وا پسین** *wá-pasín*. Latter, hindmost.

A. **واتن** *wátin*. Perpetual, fixed.

A. **واثق** *wásit*. Firm; confiding.

P. **واج** *wáj*. Extreme hunger.

A. **واجب** *wájib*. Necessary, expedient.

A. **واجبات** *wájibát*. Expediencies.

A. **واجب العرض** *wájib ul 'arz*. Necessary to be represented.

A. **واجب الوجود** *wájib ul wajúd*. Necessarily existent (God) as opposed to other beings whose existence is considered only as hypothetical.

A. **واجبی** *wájibi*. Anything necessary.

A. **واحد** *wájid*. An inventor.

P. **وا حسن** *wá-justan*. To inquire, to search.

A. **وا چیدن** *wá-chúdan*. To pick out, to collect.

A. **واحد** *wáhid*. One, sole, single.

A. **واحدًا** *wáhidan*. Separately.

P. **وا خریدن** *wá-kharídan*. To redeem.

A. **واد** *wá'd*. Digging a grave. Burying a daughter alive.

P. **وا دادن** *wá dádán*. To restore.

P. **وا داشتن** *wá dáshtan*. To prohibit.

A. **وادع** *wá'di*. Leaving, depositing.

A. **وادی** *wá'di*. A river-bed, (dry in summer), a valley, a ravine.

P. **وا دیدن** *wá-dídan*. To gaze at, to regard.

P. **وار** *wár*. } A termina-  
P. **ور** *war*. } tion implying possession.

A. **وارث** *wáris*. An heir.

A. **وارد** *wárid*. Happening, arriving, occurring.

A. **واردات** *wáridát*. Events, incidents.

P. **وارسیدن** *wá-rasídan*. To obtain information.

A. **وارغ** *wárig*. Belching.

P. **وا رفتن** *wá-raftan*. To wander, to walk.

P. **واز** *wáz*. Open.

P. **وازی** *wá-zij*. A vine.

P. **واژ** *wázh*. Inverted.

P. **واژگون** *wázh-gún*. Inverted.

P. **واس** *wás*. An ear of wheat.

A. واسطة *wásīṭa*. Means, intervention.

A. واسع *wási*. Ample, comprising.

A. والسلام *wa'ssalám*. And peace be on you! = "and that is all, I can say nothing more about it."

P. وا شدن *wá-shudan*. To be open.

A. واتشمه *wáshimah*. A female who tattoos herself.

P. واشنگ *wáshing*. A peace-officer.

A. واشى *wáshí*. A whisperer, an eavesdropper.

A. واصف *wásif*. One who praises or describes.

A. واصل *wásil*. Joined, connected, met.

A. واضح *wazih*. Clear, manifest.

A. واضع *wázi*. One who establishes.

A. واعد *wá'il*. Promising.

A. واعذ *wá'id*. A monitor, preacher.

A. واند *wáfid*. An ambassador.

A. وافر *wáfir*. Plenty, many.

A. وافی *wáfi*. Ample, full.

A. واقع *wáqi*. Occurring, situate.

A. واقعه *wáq'ah*. An event; an accident.

A. واقعه دیده *wáq'ah dída*. A man of experience.

A. واقعه شدن *wáq'ah shudan*. To die.

A. واقعی *wáq'í*. Actual.

A. وافی *wáq'if*. Informed, knowing, expert.

A. واقف شدن *wáq'if-shudan*. To be apprized.

P. وا کردن *wá-kerdan*. To open.

P. واکر نه *wa agar na*. Otherwise, if not.

P. وال *wál*. A whale.

A. وال *wál*. Flying to, taking refuge.

P. والا *wálá*. Eminent, exalted.

A. والا *wa illá*. Otherwise, if not.

A. P. والاه *wálá-jáh*. Of elevated rank.

A. P. والاشان *wálá-shán*. Of sublime dignity.

A. والد *walid*. A father.

A. والدا *wa'ddu'a*. Adieu! farewell!

A. والده *wálida*. A mother.

A. والدین *wálidain*. Both parents.

A. والله *walláhi*. By God.

A. والله اعلم *walláhu a'alam*. God knows best.

P. واله *wála*. Distracted, astonished.

A. والى *wáli*. A governor.

P. وام *wám*. A debt.

P. وام خواه *wám kháh*. A creditor.

P. وام دادن *wám dádan*. To lend money.

P. وام دار *wám dár*. A debtor.



P. **وا ماندن** *wá-mándan*. To stay behind. ۴

A. **وامق** *wámik*. Enamoured.

P. **وا نكرستن** *wá-nigristan*. To stare.

P. **وا نمودن** *wá-namúdan*. To show; to open.

A. **وا ولام** *wá-wailáh*. Alas!

P. **واه** *wáh*. Bravo!

A. **واهب** *wáhib*. A giver; liberal.

A. **واهما** *wáhima*. The imagination.

A. **واهي** *wáhi*. Weak, feeble.

۴ A. **وابات** *wahiyát*. Trifles, nonsense.

A. **وبا** *wabá*. The plague, pestilence.

A. **وبال** *wabál*. Misfortune.

A. **وبر** *wabar*. The hair of camels, goats, &c.

A. **وبل** *wabl*. Raining heavily.

A. **وبه** *wubuh*. Understanding.

A. **وبض** *wabúẓ*. Flashing.

P. **وت** *wat*. Fur, a fur garment.

A. **وتد** *watad*. A stake, a tent peg.

A. **وتر** *watar*. The string of a bow.

۴ A. **وترت** *watarat*. The bridge of the nose, a cartilage.

A. **وترو** *watirah*. A way, path, mode, manner.

۴ A. **وتاق** *wisák*. A ligature.

A. **وتبات** *wasabát*. Assaults; irruptions.

A. **وتن** *wasan*. An idol.

A. **وتوب** *wasúb*. Jumping, springing.

A. **وتوق** *wasúk*. Reliance, confidence.

A. **وتسق** *wasík*. Firm, steady, strong.

A. **وتيه** *wasíka*. A letter, a bond, an obligation.

A. **وج** *waj*. The sweet cane, galangale.

A. **وجاهت** *wajáhat*. Presence, aspect.

A. **وجد** *wajd*. Ecstasy.

A. **وجدان** *wijdán*. Finding, discovering.

A. **وجز** *wajiz*. Abridged.

A. **وجع** *waj*. Pain.

A. **وجنة** *wajnat*. A cheek.

A. **وجوب** *wujúb*. Obligation, duty.

A. **وجود** *wujúd*. Existence; invention.

A. **وجوه** *wujúh*. Faces, phases. (pl. of *wajh*.)

A. **وجه** *wajh*. A face, mode, manner; phase.

A. **وجهه** *wajih*. Specious; a chief; comely.

A. **وجهه** *wajihat*. Beads, &c. worn as a charm against the evil eye.

P. **وجر** *wachar*. The decree of a judge.

P. **وجر كر** *wachur-gar*. A judge; a prophet.

A. **وحدات** *wahdán*. Units.

A. **وحداته** *wahdáníye*. Unity, singularity.

- A. وحدت *waḥdat*. Solitude.  
 A. وحده *waḥdah*. Single, alone, unity.  
 A. وحش *waḥsh*. A wild beast.  
 A. وحشة *waḥshat*. Timidity, a retiring disposition, solitude.  
 A. وحشى *waḥshí*. Mild, timid.  
 A. وحل *waḥl*. Clay, mud.  
 A. وحمل *waḥm*. The longing of a pregnant woman.  
 A. وحوش *waḥúsh*. Wild beasts.  
 A. وحى *waḥy*. Revelation; a sound.  
 A. وحيد *waḥíd*. Alone, unique.  
 A. وخامت *wakhámat*. Indigestion.  
 P. وخبى *wakhchí*. A date stone.  
 P. وخشم *wakhshína*. Anything white.  
 A. وخفة *wakhfut*. A leathern bag.  
 A. وخم *wakhím*. Unwholesome.  
 A. وداد *widád*. Friendship, love.  
 A. وداع *widá'*. } Farewell.  
 A. الوداع *alwidá'*. }  
 A. ودائع *wadái'*. Deposits, trusts.  
 A. ودع *wad'*. Parting, leaving.  
 A. ودعت *wad'iat*. A deposit, a trust.

- A. ونام *waśám*. Offerings, especially of cattle at Mecca. (sing. ونبعة.)  
 P. ور *war*. An affix implying possession, as جانور *ján-war*. Living.  
 P. و *wa*. And.  
 A. وراثت *warásat*. Inheriting.  
 A. وراع *warrá'*. Moderate; pious.  
 A. وراق *warráq*. Full of leaves.  
 A. P. وراى *warái*. Behind, besides.  
 A. ورثة *warása*. Heirs.  
 A. ورد *wird*. Anything constantly repeated; a watering-place.  
 A. ورد *ward*. A rose.  
 P. ورد *wird*. A disciple, a pupil.  
 P. وردانه *wardána*. A rolling-pin.  
 A. وردى *wardí*. Rosy.  
 P. ورز *warz*. Gaining, acquiring.  
 P. ورزش *warzish*. Custom, habit, exercise.  
 P. ورزیدن *warzidan*. To practise, to exercise.  
 A. ورطه *warṭa*. A whirlpool, a gulf.  
 A. ورع *wari'*. Abstemious, scrupulous.  
 A. ورق *waráq*. A leaf.  
 P. ور گوش *war-gúsh*. An ear-ring.  
 A. ورم *wáram*. A tumour, swelling.

P. **ورنان** *warnán*. Useful.  
 P. **ورنه** *warṇa*. And if not, otherwise. (for **واكره**.)  
 P. **روار** *warwár*. A royal seat or throne. A balcony, &c. on a housetop.  
 A. **ورود** *wurúd*. Arrival, alighting.  
 A. **وروغ** *wurúgh*. Belching, eructing; darkness, obscurity.  
 P. **ورهم** *warham*. Harsh words.  
 A. **ورے** *wará*. Men, mortals.  
 P. **ورب** *warib*. Crooked, farned.  
 A. **وريت** *waríyat*. Touchwood, tinder.  
 A. **وريد** *waríd*. The jugular vein and carotid artery. (See **جل الوريد**.)  
 A. **ورع** *wari*. Abstinent, continent.  
 A. **وز** *wazz*. A goose, a duck.  
 A. **وزارت** *wazárat*. The office of a Vizier.  
 P. **وزان** *wazán*. Blowing (a wind).  
 A. **وزر** *wizr*. A \*crime; load.  
 A. **وزراء** *wuzurá*. Viziers, ministers. (pl. of **وزير**.)  
 A. **وزع** *waz*. Prohibiting, checking.  
 P. **وزق** *wazak*. Galangale or sweet cane; a frog.  
 A. **وزن** *wazn*. Weight, measure; metre,

P. **وزدن** *wazídan*. To blow the wind.  
 A. **وزير** *wazír*. A vizier, a prime minister. In Persia the Prime Minister is called **صدر اعظم** *ṣadr i a'azam*.  
 A. **وزين** *wazín*. Weighty.  
 A. **وساده** *wasádah, wisádah, wusádah*, or  
 A. **وساد** *wasád, wisád, wusád*. A pillow, cushion.  
 A. **وساطت** *wasáṭat*. Mediation, intervention.  
 A. **وساوس** *wasáwis*. Evil suggestions.  
 A. **وسايط** *wasáit*. Means.  
 A. **وسايل** *wasáil*. Causes.  
 A. **وسخ** *wasakh*. Filth.  
 P. **وسد** *wassad*. Coral.  
 A. **وسط** *wast*. The middle.  
 A. **وسطى** *wastí*. The middle finger.  
 A. **وسع** *was*. Possibility; amplitude.  
 A. **حتى الوسع** *hattá 'l was*. To the utmost.  
 A. **وسعت** *was'at*. Amplitude.  
 A. **وسم** *wasm*. A mark, brand.  
 A. **وسمة** *wasmah*. } Indigo,  
 A. **وسمت** *wasmat*. } a black tincture.  
 A. **وسمی** *wasmíy*. Early spring rain; spring herbage.  
 A. **وسنی** *wasín*. (fem. **وسنی** *wasná*.) Drowsy, sleepy.  
 A. **وسنان** *wasnán*. Sleepy, slumbering.

A. *waswās* وسواس. Doubt, suspense.

A. *waswasah* وسوسة. An evil suggestion.

A. *wasīf* وسيط. A mediator, umpire.

A. *wasī* واسع. Spacious, extensive.

A. *wasīlah* وسيله. A medium, means.

A. *wasīm* وسيم. Marked, handsome.

P. *wash* -وش. An affix implying similitude, as *māh-wash* ماهوش. Moonlike.

A. *wushūt* وشاف. Spies, whisperers.

P. *wash* -ونت. Goodness; good, beautiful.

P. *washūt* وشا. Alive; life.

P. *washī* وشى. Beauty, goodness.

A. *washshak* وشق. Gum ammoniac.

A. *washm* وشم. Tattooing.

P. *washmak* واشمك. A leather shoe or slipper.

P. *washmī* وشنى. Rouge.

P. *washa* وشه. Gum ammoniac.

A. *washy* وشى. Painting, dyeing.

A. *washīj* وشى. Connected by relationship.

P. *washīna* وشه. A cuirass.

P. *washyā* وشه. A jest, a joke.

A. *wasṣāf* و صاف. One who praises or describes.

A. *wisāl* وصال. Meeting, interview.

A. *wasāyā* وصايا. Precepts, testaments. (pl. of وصيه.)

A. *wasf* وصف. Description, attribute.

A. *wasl* وصل. Conjunction, meeting.

A. *waslīy* وصلى. Copulative, conjunctive.

A. *wuṣūl* وصول. Arrival, conjunction.

A. *waṣīy* وصى. The executor or administrator of a will.

A. *waṣīyet* وصيت. A precept; a will or testament.

A. *wazā'at* وضات. Clean; cleanness.

A. *wazā'at* وضعت. Humility, humiliation.

A. *waz'* وضع. Mode; gesture.

A. *waz'at* وضعت. Childbirth, delivery.

A. *waz' kerdan* وضع کردن. To found, institute.

A. *wuzū'* وضوء. Ablution.

A. *wuzūh* وضوح. Evidence, proof.

A. *waz'* وضع. Base, ignoble.

A. *waz'at* وضعت. Tax, tribute.

A. *waṭā'at* وطأت. Being flat, level.

A. *waṭā'id* وطاید. Foundation of a house.

A. *waṭar* وطر. A necessary, a thing desired.

A. وطن *waṭan*. A country, native soil. **وطن مأووف** *waṭan i ma'ūfa*. One's dear native land.

A. P. **وطن کردن** *waṭan kerdan*. To make a home.

A. **وطوا** *waṭwāt*. A mountain swallow, a bat.

A. **وطيد** *waṭīd*. Firm, fixed.

A. **وظائف** *waẓā'if*. Pensions, stipends. (pl. of **وظيفة**.)

A. **وظف** *waẓīf*. The pastern of a horse.

A. **وظیفه** *waẓīfah*. A stipend, salary.

A. **وعاء** *wi'ā*. A sheath, repository.

A. **وعد** *wa'd*. Promising.

A. **وعدة** *wa'dah*. A promise, engagement.

A. **وعر** *wa'r*. Rough, difficult to ascend.

A. **وعظ** *wa'ẓ*. Exhortation, admonition.

A. **وعل** *wa'l*. The ibex or mountain goat.

A. **وعور** *wa'ūr*. Difficult to ascend.

A. **وعى** *wa'y*. Preserving, retaining in the memory.

A. **وعيد** *wa'id*. A threat.

A. **وغا** *wighā*. War.

A. **وغيره** *waghairah*. Et cetera.

A. **وفا** *wafā*. Good faith, fidelity.

A. **وفات** *wafāt*. Death, decease.

A. P. **وفادار** *wafā-dār*. Faithful.

A. P. **وفادارى** *wafā-dārī*. Fidelity.

A. **وفادت** *wifādat*. Arrival.

A. **وفاق** *wifāq*. Harmony, unanimity.

A. **وفد** *wafḍ*. Arriving, coming.

A. **وفر** *wafṛ*. Becoming full, complete; plenty, abundance.

A. **وفق** *wafḥ*. Conformity.

A. **وفود** *wufūd*. Arrivals.

A. **وفور** *wufūr*. Abundance, plenty.

A. **وفى** *wafīy*. Entire; faithful to an engagement.

A. **وقام** *wakā*. Preserving, guarding.

A. **وقاحت** *wakāhat*. Impudence.

A. **وقاد** *wakād*. Burning, kindling.

A. **وقار** *wikār*. Dignity, grandeur.

A. **وقاف** *wakāf*. Tardy, dilatory.

A. **وقاية** *wikāyat*. Custody, guardianship.

A. **وقايع** *wakā'i*. Events. (pl. of **وقعة**.)

A. P. **وقايع نويس** *wakā'i nawīs*. or,

A. P. **وقايع نكار** *wakā'i nigār*. } A government reporter.

A. **وقت** *wakt*. Time, season.

A. **وقح** *wakīh*. Impudent, inmodest.

A. **وند** *wikd*. Lighting a fire.

A. **وخر** *wakr*. Heaviness; a load.

A. **وَفَر** *waf-r*. Deafness, making deaf.

A. **وَقَات** *wak'at*. A battle, engagement.

A. **وَقَف** *wak'f*. A bracelet; a pious endowment.

A. **وَقَفَت** *wak'fat*. Restraining, constituting.

A. **وَقُود** *wuk'úd*. Fuel for fire.

A. **وَقُور** *wuk'úr*. Grave, majestic.

A. **وَقُوع** *wuk'ú*. An accident, contingency.

A. **وَقُوف** *wuk'áf*. Experience, knowledge, information.

A. **وَقِيَّة** *wuk'iyyat*. An ounce; a weight of 2½ lbs.

A. **وَقِيَّت** *wuk'i'at*. Battle; calumny, slander.

A. **وَكَالَات** *wikálat*. Vice-royalty; agency.

A. P. **وَكَالَاتُ نَامَةِ** *wikálat ná-ma*. A power of attorney; an ambassador's credentials.

P. **وَكَّر** *wagar*. If, although.

P. **وَكَّرَنَ** *wagarna*. If not, otherwise.

A. **وَكَلَاة** *wukalá*. Attornies, delegates, deputies. (pl. of **وَكِيل**.)

A. **وَكِيل** *wakíl*. An agent, attorney.

A. **وَلَاة** *wilá*. Friendship.

A. **وَلَاة** *wilá*. Time. **دُرْ بُولَا** *darín wilá*. During all this time.

A. **وِلَادَة** *wilád*, or } Nativity,

A. **وِلَادَات** *wiládat*. } birth.

P. **وَلَاة** *walána*. A wound.

A. **وَلَايَة** *wiláyyet*. A kingdom, province, region.

A. **وَلَد** *wulad*. A son, offspring.

A. **وَلَدُ الزَّيْنَا** *walad uz ziná*. A bastard; a moth.

A. **وِلْدَان** *wuldán*. Children.

A. **وَلَع** *wulá*. Desiring eagerly.

A. **وَلَعَت** *wulá'at*. Desirous of what does not concern him.

A. **وَلَكِنْ** *wa lákin*. But, nevertheless.

A. **وَلُوج** *wulúj*. Creeping into a hole. Entering.

A. **وَلُوج وَخُرُوج** *wulúj u khuráj*. Entry and exit.

A. **وُلُوع** *wulá'*. Desire, avidity.

A. **وُلُوعَة** *wulwulah*. Noise, clamour.

A. **وَاه** *walah*, or, } Being  
A. **وَالِهَان** *walhán*. } afflicted,  
terror, grief, &c.

A. P. **وَالَى** *walé*. But, yet, however.

A. **وَالَى** *wali*. A friend; a slave; a saint.

A. **وَالِد** *walid*. A child, a son.

A. **وَالِدَات** *walidát*. Cotemporary.

A. **وَالَى عَرْد** *wali 'ahd*. The heir apparent.

A. **وَالِيمَة** *walíma*. A marriage feast.

A. **وَالَى نِعْمَة** *wali nímat*. A benefactor, patron.

- P. **وامر** *wamar*. Besides, moreover.
- A. **وامض** *wamz*. Glancing, flashing slightly.
- A. **وامق** *wamk*. Loving; love.
- P. **وان** *wan*. Sincere.
- P. **وانا** *wana*. A wood pigeon.
- P. **وانده** *wanda*. Cresses.
- P. **وانكول** *wankul*. Wanting, necessary.
- P. **وانك** *wang* or *wing*. Poor, destitute.
- A. **واه** *wah*. Ah! alas!
- A. **واهاب** *waháb*. The bestower of benefits (God).
- A. **واهابي** *wahábí*. A follower of the sect founded by 'Abd ul Wahháb; a very puritanical body of Muslims.
- A. **واح** *wahháj*. Burning, flaming, raging.
- A. **واحم** *wahhám*. Suspicious, doubtful.
- A. **واحب** *wahb*. Giving, presenting.
- A. **واحي** *wahbí*. Bestowed by God.
- A. **واحج** *wahaj*. The heat of fire, or of the sun.
- A. **واهل** *wahil*. Weak, timid, terrific.
- A. **واحم** *wahm*. Conjecture, imagination.
- A. **واحي** *wahmí*. Conjectural, imaginary.
- A. **واهن** *wahn*. Weakness; baseness.

- A. **واهي** *wahy*. Being worthless.
- A. **واحي** *wahy*. A rent, fissure, crack.
- A. **واحي** *wahíj*. Heat, sultriness.
- P. **وي** *wai*. He, him, to him.
- A. **وي** *waih*. Fye! oh!
- P. **ويرا** *wairá*. Him, to him.
- P. **ويران** *wairán*. Desolate, depopulated.
- P. **ويرانه** *wairána*. A desolate spot.
- P. **ويراني** *wairáni*. Desolation, destruction.
- T. **ويرد** *vairdí*. Given, bestowed. Used in forming proper names, as **الله ويردي** *Alláh vairdé*. Theodore.
- P. **ويسه** *wísa*. Good. Abomination.
- P. **ويشه** *wísha*. Ivy, woodbine; a forest.
- A. **ويل** *wail*. Woe, fye, alas!
- P. **ويل** *wail* or *wil*. Victory; fortitude.
- A. **ويه** *waih*. Come along; away then!
- 
- **هـ** *há*. H. The twenty-seventh letter of the Arabic, and thirty-first of the Persian alphabet.
- P. **هـ** *há*. The plural affix for inanimate objects; as **كتابها** *kitábhá*. Books. **خانها** *khanhá*. Houses.

A. *هابط* *hābit*. Falling, descending.

A. *هابيل* *hābīl*. Abel, the son of Adam.

A. *هات* *hāt*. Give, grant.

A. *هاتيف* *-hātīf*. A mysterious voice from heaven, &c.

A. *هاجر* *hājir*. Abandoning, exiling.

A. *هاجی* *hājī*. A satirist.

A. *هادر* *hādīr*. Permitting the effusion of blood with impunity.

A. *هادم* *hādīm*. Demolishing.

A. *هادی* *hādī*. A guide.

A. *هَذَا* *hāzā*. This.

A. *هَار* *hār*. Weak with age or infirmity.

P. *هار* *hār*. A string of pearls; row, rank.

A. *هارب* *hārīb*. Flying.

P. *هاراد* *hārād*. The 25th day of the month.

A. *هاروت* *harūt*. The name of an angel (see *هاروت*).

A. *هارون* *hārūn*. Aaron.

A. *هارون الرشيد* *Harūn ur Rashīd*. The fifth Abbaside khalifeh Haroun el Raschid.

P. *هاز* *hāz*. A curling lock.

A. *هازم* *hāzim*. Depressing, oppressing.

P. *هاژ* *hāzh*. Clamour, a loud exclamation.

P. *هاس* *hās*. Also, likewise.

P. *هاكره* *hākrah* or, } One

P. *هاكله* *hakla*. } who

stutters.

A. *هال* *hāl*. Posterity.

A. *هالك* *hālik*. (fem. *هالكة* *hālikah*.) Destructive.

A. *هالكي* *hālikī*. Blacksmith; a polisher.

A. *هاله* *hālah*. A halo, or circle round the moon.

P. *هامال* *hāmāl*. Concord, harmony.

P. *هامون* *hamūn*. A desert plain.

P. *هان* *hān*. Have a care; yes.

P. *هاون* *hāwan*. A mortar.

P. *هاون دسه* *hāwan dasta*. A pestle and mortar.

A. *هاويه* *hāwiyeh*. Hell.

P. *های* *hāi*. Alas! ah!

A. *هابل* *hābl*. Terrible, horrible.

A. *هايم* *hāim*. Astonished, confused.

A. *هاب* *hab*. Grant it, allow it to be so.

P. *هباك* *habāk*. The crown of the head.

A. *حبط* *habt*. Throwing down.

A. *هوب* *hubūb*. Blasts or gales of wind.

A. *هوط* *hubūt*. Descent, declivity.

A. *هبة* *hibah*. A gift.

A. P. *هبة كردن* *hiba kerdan*. To give, bestow, present.

A. P. *هبة نامه* *hiba nāma*. A deed of gift.

P. *هاك* *hapāk*. The crown of the head.

P. *هپر* *hapar*. The pus, or matter of a sore.



A. **هتك** *hatk*. Dissipation.  
 P. **هَجَاج** *haj.* Rectitude.  
 P. **هَجَاوَر** *hajawar*. An assembly.  
 A. **هَجْر** *hajr*. Separation, absence.  
 A. **هَجْرَة** *hijrah*. Separation; the Mohammedan era.  
 A. **هَجْو** *hajw*. A satire, a pasquinade.  
 A. **هَجْوَع** *hujūʿ*. Sleep, slumber.  
 A. **هَجُوم** *hujūm*. A crowd, an assault.  
 A. **هَجَر** *hajr*. The meridian, mid-day.  
 A. **هَدَى** *hudá*. The right road.  
 A. **هَدَايَا** *hadáyá*. Gifts, presents.  
 A. **هَدَايَات** *hidáyat*. Guidance, direction.  
 A. **هَدْر** *hadr*. Shedding blood.  
 A. **هَدَف** *hadaf*. A butt, a target.  
 A. **هَدَم** *hadm*. Destruction, demolition.  
 A. **هَدَنَات** *hudnat*. Peace, a truce.  
 P. **هَدَنَك** *hadang*. A white horse.  
 A. **هَدُوء** *hudúʿ*. Quiet, calm.  
 A. **هَدُود** *hudhud*. A lap-wing.  
 A. **هَدْيَات** *hadyat*. Conduct, method.  
 A. **هَدِيَّة** *hadiyat*. A gift, a present.  
 A. **هَذَا** *házá*. This.

A. **هَذَام** *hužám*. Sharp (sword).  
 A. **هَذَب** *hužb*. Cutting, cleaning, purifying, flowing.  
 P. **هَر** *har*. Every, all, everyone.  
 A. **هَرَاء** *huráʿ*. Speaking indecently.  
 A. **هَرَات** *hirát*. Herát, the capital of Khorasan.  
 P. **هَرَاس** *hirás*. Terror, fear, dread.  
 P. **هَرِاسَان** *hirásán*. Fearing, dreading.  
 P. **هَرَاسَة** *hirása*. Terror.  
 P. **هَرِاسِيدَن** *hirásídan*. To fear, dread.  
 P. **هَرَاش** *harásh*. A vomit; vomiting.  
 P. **هَرِاشِيدَن** *haráshídan*. To vomit.  
 A. **هَرَانِجِه** *haránchi*. Whatsoever.  
 A. **هَرَانِكِه** *haránki*. Whosoever.  
 P. **هَرَاوَل** *haráwal*. The vanguard of an army.  
 P. **هَرَايَة** *haráina*. Certainly.  
 A. **هَرَب** *harab*. Flight, defeat.  
 A. P. **هَرَاب** *har-báb*. Every chapter, every subject.  
 A. P. **هَر بَار** *har bár*. Every time.  
 A. **هَرَبَان** *harbán*. Flying, flight.  
 A. **هَرَت** *hirrat*. A she-cat.  
 P. **هَرَتُوَر** *hartúz*. Truth, speaking the truth.

A. *harj* هرچ. Tumult, bother.

P. *har-já* هر جا. Everywhere.

P. *har-chand* هر چند. However much.

P. A. *har-jins* هر جنس. Every kind.

A. *harj-marj* هرچ هرچ. Anarchy, confusion.

P. *har-chi* هر چه. Whatever.

A. *hurd* هر د. Turmeric.

P. *har dú* هر دو. Both.

A. *hurdíy* هر دے. Dyed with turmeric root.

P. *har-rúz* هر روز. Daily, every day.

P. *har-rúza* هر روزه. Daily.

P. *harza* هرزه. Absurd.

P. *harza-gardí* هرزه گردے. Vagrancy.

P. *harza gút* هرزه کوے. Prating, a chatterer.

P. *har-sú* هر سو. Every side.

P. A. *har-súrat* هر صورت. Every manner, anyhow.

*dar har súrat* در هر صورت. In any case.

P. *har-kára* هر کاره. A kettle; a courier.

P. *har gáh* هر گاه. Whenever.

P. *harkush* هر کش. A watch, a sentinel.

P. *hargia* هرگز. Never.

A. *harim* هریم. A decrepit old man; the mind, understanding. *harm* هریم. Purslain.

P. *hurmuzd* هر مزد. Hormuzd, a king of Persia.

A. *harmá* هر می. Decrepit; dry wood.

P. *harnút* هر نوت. Fraud, deceit.

P. *harv* هر و. Brave, warlike.

P. *har-haft* هر هفت. The seven kinds of cosmetic used by women.

P. *harín* هرین. An awful sound, a roar.

P. *hiz* هر ز. Loose, flaccid.

P. *huz* هر ز. Tribute.

P. *hazár* هزار. A thousand.

A. *hazár* هزار. A nightingale.

P. *hazár-pá* هزار پا. A centipede.

P. *hazár-chashma* هزار چشمه. A cancer.

P. *hazárí* هزاری. What relates to a thousand.

A. *hizabr* هر ببر. A lion.

A. *hazl* هر زل. Jest, sportive language.

A. *hazáliyát* هر زبات. Jokes, jests.

A. *hazm* هر زم. Putting to flight, flight.

P. *hazwán* هر زوان. Tongue, speech.

A. *hazímat* هر زیست. Rout, defeat, flight.

P. *hizdah* هر ده. Eighteen.

P. *hazhídan* هر زیدن. To dry, to wither.

P. هزینه *hazína*, or, } House-  
P. هزینه *hazína*. } hold  
expenses.

P. هست *hast*. It is, exists.  
Existence.

P. هست و بود *hast u búd*. A  
rent-roll.

P. هستن *hastan*. To be, ex-  
ist, subsist.

P. هستو *hastú*. Truth, jus-  
tice, rectitude.

P. هستی *hastí*. Existent.  
Existence.

P. یخ *hasar*. Ice.

A. هسرت *hasrat*. Affinity,  
kindred, uncles.

P. هوش *hush*. See حوش.

P. حی *hish*. The plough-  
tail.

P. هشت *hasht*. Eight.

P. هشتاد *hashtád*. Eighty.

P. هشتادم *hashtádum*. The  
eightieth.

P. هشتصد *hasht-şad*. Eight  
hundred.

P. هشتگان *hashtagán*. Eight  
each.

P. هشتم *hashtum*. The eighth.

P. هشته *hashta*. Hanging  
loose.

P. هشیدن *hashtídan*. To  
whistle; kiss.

P. هجده *hashda*. Eighteen.

P. هشیار *hushyár*. Intelli-  
gent, prudent.

P. هشیاره *hushyári*. Pru-  
dence.

هضم *hazm*. Digestion.

A. هضمی *hazmí*. Digestible,  
digestive.

A. هطل *havl*. Pouring (rain).

P. هف *haf*. A weaver's  
shop.

P. هفت *haft*. Seven.

P. A. هفت اقلیم *haft iklím*, or }

P. هفت کشور *haft kishwar*. }

The seven zones, i.e. the whole  
world.

P. هفتاد *haftád*. Seventy.

P. هفتادم *haftádum*. The  
seventieth.

P. هفده *hafda*. Seventeen.

P. هفدهم *hafdahum*. The  
seventeenth.

P. هفتصد *haftşad*. Seven  
hundred.

P. هفتم *haftum*. The seventh.

P. هفته *hafta*. A week.

P. هک *hak*. Full. Hail.

A. هکذا *hákaşá*. In this  
manner.

P. هک *hikak* or *hukkrak*.  
Hiccup.

P. هل *hil*. Leave, desist,  
let go.

P. هلاچن *halíjín*. A swing  
or see-saw.

A. هلاس *hulás*. Consump-  
tion, phthisis.

A. هلاك *halák*. } Per-

A. هلاکت *halákat*. } dition,  
destruction, death.

A. هلال *hilál*. The new  
moon.

A. هلالی *hiláli*. Resembling  
the new moon; crescent-shaped.

P. هلاپیدن *hilánídan*. To  
abandon, to dismiss.

A. هلاهل *huláhil*. Deadly  
(poison).

P. *hildan*. To dismiss, abandon.

P. *halda*. A kind of corn.

A. *hilkah*. Destruction.

A. *halumma*. Come on!

A. *hallumma jarran*. And so on, and so forth.

P. *halandúr*. Trefoil.

P. *halújin*. A swing, or see-saw.

P. *hala*. Let alone! desist!

P. *hala kerdan*. To advance, to storm.

P. *hildan*. To dismiss, to abandon.

P. *halila i zard*. Yellow myrobalan.

P. *halila i siyáh*. Black myrobalan.

P. *halyüm*. Asparagus.

P. *ham*. Also, likewise.

A. *hamm*. Grief, care.

A. P. *hamá*. A phoenix; (a fabulous bird, the shadow of which falling on a person's head denotes that he will become a king.)

P. *hamád*. All, whole.

P. *hamás*. A friend, companion.

P. *hamásh*. Astonished, confounded; mean.

P. *hamál*. Equal; co-equal, alike.

P. *hamán*. Only, solely. That same.

P. *hamáná*. Again; like.

P. *hamán-dam*. At that moment, suddenly.

P. *hamán-gáh*, or }  
P. *hamángah*. }

As soon as, that very moment.

P. *ham-mánand*. Resembling; all as one.

P. *ham-áváz*. Singing in time with another.

P. *hamáyún*. Blessed, fortunate. Imperial (from *ha* q. v.)

P. *ham-báz*. An associate.

A. *ham-páya*. A colleague; of equal dignity.

P. *ham-pusht*. A companion, an assistant.

P. *ham-pahlú*. An equal, peer; partner, spouse.

P. *ham-tá*. Equal, resembling.

P. *ham-tag*. A fellow-traveller.

P. *ham-jang*. A fellow-soldier.

P. *ham-javár*. Neighbouring, a neighbour.

P. *ham-chunán*. In that manner, so.

P. *ham-chunín*, or }  
P. *ham-chín*. }

In this manner, thus

P. *hamchú*. Like, thus, such.

P. A. *ham-hál*. A companion.

P. A. *ham-khidmat*.  
A fellow-servant.

P. A. *ham-kharáb*.  
A bedfellow.

P. *ham-kháy*. Of  
the same disposition or habit.

P. *ham-dástán*. A  
confidant.

P. *hama'ian*. Name  
of a city and territory in  
Persia.

A. *hamdat*. Apoplexy.

P. *ham-dard*. Sympa-  
thizing.

P. *ham-díl*. Unani-  
mous.

P. *ham-dam*. An in-  
timate friend.

P. *ham-dígar*. Both;  
each other.

P. *ham-dívár*. A  
next door neighbour.

P. *ham-díkh*. A fel-  
low-villager.

P. *ham-zát*. Co-ex-  
istent, consubstantial.

P. *ham-ráz*. A con-  
fidant, an intimate friend.

P. *ham-ráh*. A fellow  
traveller; with, along with.

P. *ham-ráhi*. Society;  
companionship in travel.

P. *ham-rak'ás*. Danc-  
ing together.

P. *ham-rang*. Of the  
same colour.

P. *ham-rav*. } A fel-  
P. *ham-rah*. } low-tra-  
veller.

A. *hamz*. Piercing,  
pricking.

P. *ham-zád*. Born to-  
gether, twins.

P. *ham-zánú*. Knee  
to knee, a companion.

P. *ham-zabán*. One  
of the same language.

P. *ham-sáz*. Unani-  
mous; a friend.

P. *ham-sáyagí*.  
Neighbourhood.

P. *ham-sáya*. A neigh-  
bour.

P. *ham-sabak*. A  
school fellow.

P. *ham-sar*. An as-  
sociate, a consort.

P. A. *ham-sufra*. Sit-  
ting at the same table.

P. *ham-sang*. Of the  
same weight.

P. *hamsúd*. A rose-  
bud.

P. A. *ham-sharáb*. A  
boon-companion.

P. *ham-shikam*. U-  
terine brothers (of the same  
mother).

P. *ham-shúy*. A co-  
wife.

P. *ham-shír*. A foster  
brother; a brother.

P. *ham-shíra*. A  
sister.

P. *ham-suhbat*. An  
associate.

P. A. *ham-'inán*. Ri-  
ding side by side.

P. A. **ham-ahd**. Co-eval, contemporary.

P. A. **ham-kadh**. A pot-companion.

P. A. **ham-kadr**. Equivalent; of equal price.

P. A. **ham-kadam**. A companion, an attendant.

P. A. **ham-kirya**. Of the same village.

P. A. **ham-kása**. A pot-companion.

P. **hamagán**. All.

P. **ham-kun**. A companion in travelling or labour.

P. **ham-kish**. Of the same religion.

P. **ham-kunán**. Every person.

P. **hamagi**. All, the whole.

A. **himam**. Intentions, aspirations. (pl. of **hama**.)

P. A. **ham-ma'ni**. Synonymous.

P. **ham-nishín**. An intimate companion.

P. **hamwár**. Plain, even, level.

P. **ham-wára**. Always, constant.

P. A. **ham-wisák**. Confederated.

P. **hamún**. The joists of the roof.

P. A. **ham-wakt**. At the same time.

P. **hamún**. That very.

P. **hama**. All, every one.

P. **hama-jí**. A beetle.

P. **hamí**. The poetical and ancient form of the particle **mi** prefixed to the present and preterite imperfect tenses of a verb.

A. **himyán**. A purse or scrip.

P. **hamíján**. In the same manner.

P. **hamíd**. Thus, in this way.

A. **hamíd**. Assessed taxes.

P. **hamídún**. Always; such.

P. **hamíshagi**. Eternity, perpetuity.

P. **hamísha**. Always, ever.

P. **hamín**. Only; even this.

P. **hamínak**. Behold now!

P. **han**. Gratitude; obligation.

A. **huná**. Here.

A. **hanát**. Small things.

A. **hunák**. There, in that place.

P. **hanjár**. Vexation; grief; conduct. A mason's rule; rectitude.

P. **hinjárídan**. To travel on.

P. **hanjám**. A vagrant, wretch.

P. **hanjídán**. To vex, grieve, injure.

A. **Hind**. India.

A. هندسه *handasah*. Geometry; the Arabic figures or digits.

A. هندسی *handasí*. Geometrical.

P. هندو *hindú*. An Indian.

P. هندوانه *hinduwána*. A water-melon.

P. هندوستان *hindústán*. } In-

P. هندوآباد *hindúbáz*. } dia,  
Hindustan.

P. A. هندی *hindí*. Indian.

P. هنر پرور *hunar-parvar*. An encourager of science.

P. هنر *hunar*. Virtue; science, art.

P. هنر پیشه *hunar-písha*. Virtuous; accomplished.

P. هنر مند *hunar-mand*. An artist.

P. هك *hang*. The understanding, wisdom.

P. هنگار *hangár*. Haste, speed.

P. هنگام *hangám*. Time, hour, period.

P. هنگامه *hangáma*. An assembly; disturbance, riot.

P. هنگاه کردن *hangáma kerdan*. To make a noise.

P. هنگاه گبر *hangáma-gír*. Tumultuous.

P. هنگامی *hangámí*. Temporal.

P. هنگفت *hanguft*. Thick, coarse.

A. هود *humúd*. Hindoos.

P. هنوز *hanúz*. Yet, still, hitherto.

P. هنامند *hanú-mand*. Shame, modesty.

P. هه *hana*. Is it not? whether.

A. هنی *haní*. Light, digestible, wholesome.

A. هنی *haní-an*. May it do you good! a good digestion to you! (said when anyone eats or drinks anything.)

P. هیار *hanyár*, or } Con-  
P. هیان *hanyán*. } sort,  
spouse, partner.

P. هیز *ha-níz*. Is it not yet?

P. هو *haru*. The moon; a cloud; a fog.

A. هو *hú*. The name of God, Jehovah.

A. هوا *hawá*. Air, atmosphere, ether, the wind. Love, desire.

A. هوا و هوس *hawá u harwas*.

A. هوای ناسانی *hawá i nafs-ání*.

Lust, concupiscence.

A. P. هوا پختن *hawá pukhtan*.

To concoct a fancy.

A. P. هوا پرست *hawá-parast*.

Vain; a sensualist.

A. هواجس *hawájis*. Thought; carnal desire.

A. P. هوا خواه *hawá-kháh*.

A well-wisher, a friend.

A. P. هوا دار *hawá-dár*. Airy; a lover.

A. P. هوادج *hawádáj*. Litters. (pl. of هودج.)

A. P. هوازاد *hawá-zád*. Chilled, cold.

A. *hawwās* هواس *hawwās*. Libidinous.

A. *hawāṣṣīdan* هواصیدن. To convene, to assemble.

A. *hawāmm* هوام. Reptiles, serpents, insects.

A. *hawāmm ul arṣ* هوام الارض. The reptiles of the earth.

A. P. *hawāmm ṣarar-rasān* هوام ضرر رسان. Noxious reptiles.

A. *hawān* هوان. A mortar; contemptible.

A. *hawākī* هواکی. Follies, trifles.

A. *hawāly* هواے. Airy, idle, vain.

P. *hākḥ* هاخ. The temple of Jerusalem.

P. *hākhtan* هاختن. To draw out, unsheathe.

A. *hauḍaj* هودج. A litter carried by camels.

P. *hūr* هور. The sun, moon.

P. *hūraksh* هورخش. The sun.

A. *hūz* هوز. Creatures, men.

P. *hūzān* هوزان. A narcissus in bloom.

A. *hawwas* هوس. Desire, lust, ambition.

A. *hawwas-bāz* هوس باز. Indulging one's passions.

A. P. *hawwas-nāk* هوسناک. Ambitious, wishful.

P. *hūsh* هوش. Understanding, intellect, the mind, the soul.

P. *hūshā* هوشا. Idle, lazy, slow.

P. *hūsh-mand* هوشمند. Prudent, wise.

P. *hūsh-mandī* هوشمندی. Prudence, intelligence, wisdom.

P. *hūshyār* هوشیار. Wise, cautious, prudent.

P. *hūshyārī* هوشیاری. Prudence.

P. *Hūshang* هوشنگ. Name of the second king of Persia.

P. *hūshīdan* هوشیدن. To die.

A. *haul* هول. Fright, terror, dread.

P. *hāl* هول. High, lofty, eminent.

A. *hāulā* هاولاء. These.

A. P. *haul-nāk* هولناک. Terrible, dreadful.

A. *hūn* هون. Smooth, easy.

P. *hū-hū* هو هو. An owl; a dove.

P. *hūveidā* هودا. Clear, evident, open.

P. *hūwēr* هویر. One who hopes.

P. *hūya* هویه. Shoulder; help, aid.

A. *hūya* هی. She.

A. *hai-at* هایات. Aspect.

A. *hayākūl* هایاکول. Temples; forms. (pl. of *haikel*.)

P. *hiyālidat* هیالیدات. To let fall; to dismiss.

A. *huyān* هيام. Distracted with love.



- A. *ḥaibat*. هَيْبَت. Awe.  
 A. *ḥaij*. هَيْجَة. A battle, combat.  
 P. *ḥich*. هَيْح. Nothing. This generally requires another negative, as *ḥich na mī dāram*, I have nothing.  
 A. *ḥaijā*. هَيْجَاء. War, a battle.  
 A. *ḥaiyājān*. هَيْجَان. Vehemence.  
 P. *ḥich-kāra*. هَيْحْكَارَه. Unfit for business.  
 P. *ḥich-kas*. هَيْحْكَس. Somebody; nobody.  
 P. *ḥich-gūna*. هَيْحْكَوْنَه. In no form or manner.  
 P. *ḥich-maḥlān*. هَيْحْمَحْلَان. Perfectly; ignorant.  
 P. *ḥaid*. هَيْد. A winnow.  
 P. *ḥaidān*. هَيْدَان. Timid; covetous.  
 A. *ḥair*. هَيْر. The north wind.  
 P. *ḥirak*. هَيْرَك. A kid; a young camel.  
 P. *ḥirmand*. هَيْرَمَد. Humble; obedient.  
 P. *ḥezam*. هَيْرَم. Timber, firewood.  
 P. *ḥezam-kash*. هَيْرَمْكَش. A woodman.  
 P. *ḥizān*. هَيْرَان. A beam, a joist.  
 A. *ḥaiṣah*. هَيْصَه. The cholera morbus.  
 A. *ḥaif*. هَيْف. Excessive thirst.  
 A. *ḥaikāl*. هَيْكَل. A temple; form, aspect.

- A. G. *ḥaiyulā*. هَيْوَلَا. (ḥ' ḥlḥ.) Matter; the first principle of everything.  
 A. G. *ḥaiyulānī*. هَيْوَلَانِي. Material.  
 A. *ḥaiḥāt*. هَيْهَات. Alas! a negative exclamation.  
 A. *ḥaiāt*. هَيْأَت. Aspect, countenance.

# س

- Y. *yā*. يَ. The twenty-eighth and last letter of the Arabic alphabet, and thirty-second and last of the Persian.  
 A. *yā*. يَا. Oh, ah! or, either: a vocative particle.  
 A. *yā 'ulāh*. يَا اَلله. O God!  
 P. *yāb*. يَاب. Find thou (from *yāftan*, to find). Used as an affix it implies possession.  
 P. *yābā*. يَابَا. Finding.  
 A. *yā'bis*. يَابِس. Dry.  
 P. *yabenda*. يَابَنْدَه. A finder, gainer.  
 P. *yābū*. يَابُو. A pony.  
 A. *yājūj w majūj*. يَاجُوجَ وَ مَاجُوجَ. Gog and Magog.  
 P. *yākhtan*. يَآخْتَن. To draw a sword; to strike; to throw.  
 P. *yākhta*. يَآخْتَه. Drawn.  
 P. *yād*. يَاد. Memory, recollection.

P. یاد آمدن *yád-âmadan*. To come to mind, to conceive.

P. یاد آوردن *yád âwardan*. To call to mind, to recollect.

P. یاد اوری *yád âwârî*. Remembrance.

P. یاد بودن *yád būdan*. To remain fixed in the memory.

P. یاد دادن *yád-dâdan*. To remind.

P. یاد داشت *yád-dâsht*. A memorandum.

P. یاد داشتن *yád-dâshtan*. To remember.

P. یاد کردن *yád-kerdan*. To get by heart.

P. یاد گرفتن *yád-giriftan*. To learn.

P. یاد کار *yád-gâr*. A monument, keepsake.

P. یاد کاری *yád-gârî*. Remembrance.

P. یار *yâr*. A friend, lover, assistant.

P. یارا *yârâ*. A friend; boldness; power.

P. یارانه *yârâna*. Friendly.

P. یارای *yârâi*. Help, remedy.

A. یا رب *yâ rabb*. O Lord!

P. یار باز *yâr-bâz*. A wanton woman.

A. یار رس *yâr-ras*. Aid, help.

P. یارستن *yârastan*. To be able; to inculcate good manners.

P. یارش *yârish*. Friendship, love.

P. یارگو *yârgû*. Strife, contention; litigation.

A. یارق *yâraq*. A bracelet.

P. یارکی *yâraki*. Power, strength, ability.

P. یارمند *yâr-mand*. Friendly.

P. یاروی *yârûy*. A wound.

P. یار نامه *yâr-nâma*. Good actions; good name.

P. یاره *yâra*. Power; a glove; gauntlet.

P. یاری *yârî*. Friendship; assistance.

P. یاز *yâz*. A countryman, a peasant; yawning; growing.

P. یازابه *yâzâba*. A pickle.

P. یازده *yâzdah*. Eleven.

P. یازدهم *yâzdahum*. The eleventh.

P. یازش *yâzish*. Gaping, yawning; desire.

P. یازنده *yâzenda*. One who resolves and purposes.

P. یازه *yâza*. Yawning, stretching; trembling.

P. یازیدن *yâzidan*. To yawn, to stretch out the arms; to wish, desire; to grow.

P. یازها *yâzha*. Foolish words, vain.

A. یاس *yâs*. Despair, hopelessness; fear.

P. یاسا *yâsâ*. A royal mandate.

P. **ياساق** *yásák*. Explanation, rectification.

P. **ياسان** *yásan*. Fit, proper, worthy.

P. **ياسج** *yásij*. A pointed arrow.

A. **ياسر** *yásir*. Soft, easy, smooth, humane, kind.

P. **ياسمين** *yásmín*. Jasmine.

P. **ياسه** *yása*. Law, regulation; desire.

P. **ياش** *yásh*. A kind of jasper.

P. **ياشه** *yásha*. A foolish, useless fellow.

T. **ياغمه** *yághma*. Prey, plunder.

A. **يافع** *yáfet*. Japhet, son of Noah.

P. **يافت** *yáft*. He found; income, earnings.

P. **يافتان** *yáftan*. To find; to obtain, to acquire.

P. **يافته** *yáfta*. Found, discovered.

P. **يافر** *yáfer*. A dancer.

A. **يافوخ** *yáfúkh*. The crown of the head.

A. **يافوف** *yáfúf*. Timid, fearful; old corn; active, quick.

P. **يافه** *yáfa*. A foolish speech; missing.

P. **يافه داری** *yáfa-dári*. An idle talker.

A. **ياكوت** *yákút*. A ruby.

A. **ياكوت خام** *yákút i khám*. The lip of a sweetheart.

F. **ياكوت روان** *yákút i raván*. Red wine.

A. P. **ياكوت احمر** *yákút i ahmar*. A red gem, a ruby.

A. P. **ياكوت كود** *yákút i kabúd*. A blue gem.

T. **ياكين** *yákin*. Near, nigh to.

P. **يال** *yál*. A horse's mane; the neck.

P. **يالغ** *yálagh*. A cup made of horn.

P. **ياامند** *yál-mand*. A father of many children.

P. **يالود** *yálúd*. The sea-shore.

P. **ياله** *yála*. A cow's horn.

A. **يا ليت** *yá lait*. Would that!

P. **يام** *yám*. } A post-

P. **يامه** *yáma*. } horse.

A. **يامين** *yámin*. Happy, fortunate.

A. **يانع** *yáni*. Ripe.

P. **ياور** *yáwar*. An assistant, coadjutor.

P. **ياوري** *yáwarí*. Assistance; victory.

P. **ياوه** *yáva*. Vain, foolish, absurd; losing.

A. **يا هـ** *yá hú*. O God!

A. P. **يابگر** *yabáb-gar*. A destroyer, a spoiler.

P. **يابان** *yabán*. A desert; a forest.

A. **يابروج** *yabrúj*, or } Man-

A. **يابروج** *yabrúh*. } dra-

gora.

A. **يابس** *yabis*. Withered, dry, producing nothing.

A. **يابوست** *yubúsat*. Dryness, aridity.

A. *yatámá*. Orphans.  
(pl. of *yatím* and *yatíma*.)

A. *yatím*. Lazy, indolent.

A. *yatmán*. Under age, a pupil, a ward.

A. *yatím*. An orphan, a pupil, ward.

A. P. *yatím khána*. A robbers' den.

A. P. *yatím i daryá*.  
A. P. *yatíma*.

Unique; a large pearl.

A. *yathrub*. The ancient name of the city of Medina (مدينة).

A. *yahya*. The Moslim's name for St John the Baptist; the Oriental Christians call him *yuhanna*.

A. *abu yahyá*. The angel of death (a punning title, meaning both "he lives" and "John").

P. *yakh*. Ice.

P. *yakh-bastan*. To freeze.

P. *yakhché*. Hail; a hailstone.

P. *yakhnū*. Cooked, dressed; stored.

P. *yakhwar*. Frozen.

A. *yad*. The hand; power.

P. *yaduk*. A led horse.

P. *yará*. Because.

A. *yará*. A firefly; a rod.

P. *yarágh*. A meeting, assembly.

P. *yarágha*. A reed made for writing.

T. *yarák*. Arms; accoutrements.

A. *yarbú*. A jerboa.

P. *yarghamál*. A hostage.

P. *yarghú*. Forbidden; quarrel, dispute; a bailiff.

A. *yarakán*. The king's evil.

A. *yarligh*. A royal mandate.

P. *yarmar*. Expectation.

P. *yarmaghán*. Curiosity, rarity.

P. *yarmak*. Money.

P. *yazdán*. God.

P. *yazdání*. Divine.

P. *yazghand*. Name of a tree; a hunting-dog.

A. *yazak*. The chief of the night-watch.

P. *yazla*. Hurt, detriment.

A. *yasár*. Left, the left side; plenty.

A. *yasárat*. Prosperity, happiness.

P. *yasál*. A garland of flowers.

P. *yasáwal*. Horseman; attendants on a man of rank.

A. *yastawí*. Equality. (Though used in Persian as a noun, it is properly the adverb of the Arabic verb *ساوى*.)

A. *yusr*. Facility, lenity, softness.

A. *yusrá*. Prosperous; the left hand.

A. *yasaf*. A fly, a gnat.

A. *yasúr*. A gamester.

A. *yasír*. Small, little, easy.

A. *yashsh*. Glad, rejoicing.

A. *yashb*. Jasper.

P. *yashtan*. To supplicate, to intercede; to mutter prayers.

P. *yashk*. A lancet or similar instrument.

P. *yashkarda*. A species of lute.

A. *yashm*. A gate.

P. *yashma*. Raw white leather.

A. *ya'shúb*. The king of the bees; a queen bee.

A. *ya'kúb*. Jacob, James.

A. *ya'ní*. That is to say, videlicet.

P. *yaghlá*. A frying-pan.

P. *yaghlmá*. Plunder, spoil.

P. *yaghlmál*. A plunderer, ravisher.

P. *yaghlmágh*. An emroidered cap.

A. *yakhtín*. A gourd or any creeping plant.

A. *yakiz*. Circumspect, wakeful.

A. *yakžat*. Night-watch, sentry.

A. *yakik*. Cotton; anything very white.

A. *yakín*. Certainly.

A. P. *yakín dāsh-tan*. To be assured.

A. P. *yakíní*. Certain, unquestionable.

P. *yek*. One, once.

P. *yagán*. One, single.

P. *yak-andáz*. Of one standard, equal.

P. *yagánagí*. Singularity, unity.

P. *yagána*. One, sole, unique; a friend.

P. *yagánáyet*. Solitariness; unity; kindred.

P. *yekáyek*. One by one; suddenly.

P. *yak-bár*. Once, one time.

P. *yakbáragí*. At once; wholly, universally.

P. *yak-barg*. Better, best.

P. *yak-bun*. Sweet basil.

P. *yak-pára*. Solid; one piece.

P. *yaktá*. Single, simple.

P. *Yak-tásh*. Name of a celebrated athlete.

P. *yaktái*. Unique.

P. *yak-chashm*. One-eyed.

P. *yak-chand*. Some-  
what.

P. A. *yak-jihat*. Of  
one accord.

P. A. *yak jihatí*.  
Unanimity, concord.

P. *yak-dána*. A pearl;  
a string of pearls.

P. *yak-dast*. Entire.

P. *yak-dast i*  
*jáma*. A complete dress.

P. *yak-digar*. One  
another.

P. *yak-dil*. Unani-  
mous, uniform, with one ac-  
cord.

P. *yak-dam*. One  
moment, one breath.

P. *yak-dígar*. One  
another.

P. *yak-rang*. Of one  
colour; sincere.

P. *yak-rút*. Unani-  
mous; of one face.

P. *yak-rah*. By one  
way, at once.

P. *yak-zabán*. With  
one voice, unanimously.

P. *yak-zada*. By one  
rule, in one rule.

P. *yak-zamán*. Co-  
temporary.

P. A. *yak-sá'at*. Mo-  
mentary.

P. *yak-sála*. Of one  
year, one year old.

P. *yaksán*. Alike  
equal, the same

P. *yak-sar*. All, gene-  
rally.

P. *yaksú*. One side.

P. *yak-shamba*. Sun-  
day.

P. A. *yak-kalam*. To-  
gether, at one stroke, all at  
once.

P. *yak-gúna*. Of one  
colour, kind.

P. *yak lakht*. Of one  
key; most powerful.

P. T. *yaklú*. Single,  
simple (thread).

P. *yakum*. The first.

P. *yak-nafar*. One  
man, a certain person.

P. *yagúna*. One;  
third.

P. *yakka*. One, sin-  
gular, unique.

P. *yakí*. One, some-  
body.

P. *yakídan*. To be-  
come one.

P. *yal*. A hero.

P. *yalágh*. Anything  
white.

A. *yalab*. A shield; a  
coat of mail.

P. *yaldá*. The longest  
night of winter.

P. *yaldak*. Milk and  
water.

P. *yalghaz*. The rind  
of a poppy.

A. *yalak*. White, clear.

P. *yalam*. Glue.

P. *yalma*. A thing of  
great bulk, but light.

P. **يالمق** *yalmāq*. A coat of mail.

P. **يالمه ريش** *yalma rish*. A long beard.

P. **يالك** *yalāk*. Robust.

P. **يالم** *yalm*. Glass; isinglass.

T. **يام** *yam*. Meat, food, forage.

A. **يهم** *yamm*. The sea, the ocean.

A. **يامام** *yamām*. A turtle-dove, a wood-pigeon.

A. **ياماني** *Yamānī*. Arabian; of Yemen.

P. **يامسو** *yamsū*. Gunpowder.

A. **يامن** *Yaman*. Felicity; Arab. Felix.

A. **يمنى** *yumnā*. The right side.

A. **يامين** *yamīn*. An oath; the right-hand side.

A. **يامين كودن** *yamīn kerdan*. To take an oath, to swear.

A. **يامينا** *yamīnan*. To the right hand; southward.

A. **ياميني** *yamīnī*. A cornelian.

A. **يامين** *yamīn*. Fountains. (pl. of **يامين** *yamīn*.)

P. **يامپالو** *yampālū*. A marketplace.

P. **يامدو** *yandū*. Light, sunshine.

A. **يام** *yam*. A species of cornelian stone.

P. **يام** *yam*. Disposition, manner, habit.

T. **يو** *yū*. Yoke; one.

P. **يوب** *yūb*. A rich carpet.

P. **يوه** *yūba*. Desirous, covetous.

P. **يوحه** *yūja*. A drop of water, blood, &c.

P. **يودك** *yūdāk*. A little dog, a whelp.

P. **يوز** *yūz*. A panther; a lynx; jump.

P. **يوزش** *yūrish*. An assault; a storm.

T. **يوزبك** *yūzbek*. An Uzbek Tartar; Tartary.

P. **يوزغند** *yūzghand*. The cry of a panther.

P. **يوزك** *yūzak*. A young panther.

P. **يوزه** *yūza*. A mendicant, a beggar.

P. **يوزدن** *yūzdan*. To leap, spring, jump.

A. **يوسف** *yūsuf*. Joseph, the patriarch.

A. P. **يوسف روز** *yūsuf i rūz*. The sun.

P. **يوسه** *yūsa*. A saw; a carpenter.

P. **يوشدن** *yushīdan*. To bear; to listen.

P. **يوغ** *yūgh*. A yoke for oxen.

P. **يوكان** *yūgān*. The matrix or womb.

A. **يوم** *yaum*. A day; a battle.

A. **يوم الاحد** *yaum ul ahud*. Sunday.

A. **يوم الاثنين** *yaum ul asnain*. Monday.

A. **يوم الثلاثاء** *yaum ul salasā*. Tuesday.

A. يوم الأربعاء *yaum ul arba'á.*  
Wednesday.

A. يوم الخميس *yaum ul khamís.*  
Thursday.

A. يوم الجمعة *yaum ul jum'ah.*  
Friday.

A. يوم العاشر *yaum ul 'ashúrah.* The tenth day of the month.

A. يومًا فيومًا *yaurum fa yaurum.* From day to day.

A. يومي *yaurumí.* } Daily,  
A. يومي *yaurumíyeh.* } every day.

A. يومئذ *yaurumáizin.* Then, on that day.

P. لون *yán.* Colour; a snell.

A. يونان *yunán.* Ionia, Greece.

A. يونانيان *yunáníyán.* The ancient Greeks.

A. يوناني *yunání.* Grecian, Greek.

T. يونغار *yúng'hár.* A small Turkish lute with three strings.

A. يونس *yúnas.* Jonas.

A. يوس *yá'ús.* Desponding, despairing.

P. يوه *yúh.* A kestrel, an inferior kind of hawk.

A. يهود *yahú'd.* Hebrew, a Jew, Judaical.

A. P. يهوديه *yahú'díyeh.*

A. P. يهودي *yahú'dí.* Judea, Judaism.

P. يهان *yahán.* G. A.

FINIS.